



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

Pali Text Society

DHAMMAPĀLA'S
PARAMATTHA-DĪPAṆĪ

PART III

BEING THE COMMENTARY

ON THE

PETA-VATTHU

EDITED BY

PROF. E. HARDY, PH.D., D.D.

LONDON

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY BY HENRY FROWDE

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER E.C.

1894.

CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS.

Page

- 1 l. 12 *fr. b.* otisu
 8 l. 9 *fr. b.* evaṃ *for* javaṃ (cp. Preface, p. VII)
 10 l. 12 *fr. t.* uttatta.^o (ud + tapta)
 12 l. 12 *fr. t.* pesuññābhirato
 13 l. 8 *fr. t.* ocittatāya
 15 l. 8 (*also* l. 13) *fr. t.* duṭṭha.^o
 17 l. 9 *fr. b.* sādharmaṇabhāvāsahana.^o
 18 l. 9 *fr. t.* attaparitāpanamattam
 18 l. 8 *fr. b.* tassā
 19 l. 5 *fr. t.* tāva-d-ev' assa (B. *has* ye pete uddissa *and* so on)
 24 l. 14 *fr. separate* oghara-dvārānam
 24 l. 17 *fr. b.* read siṅghā-
 28 l. 6 *fr. b.* sampattipaṭi.^o
 32 l. 8 *fr. b.* evarūpā
 33 l. 13 *fr. b.* pātun
 37 l. 8 *fr. b.* puttabalūpetā
 37 l. 10 sqq. *fr. b. verse* 9 *corresponds* with I, 6, 7 c d e f, *whereas* I, 7, 10 *and* I, 7, 11 *correspond* with I, 6, 8 *and* I, 6, 9 (cp. p. 34)
 45 l. 14 *fr. b.* āsevanāya
 48 l. 12 *fr. b.* aṭṭā dukkhitā *for* dātukkhitā
 48 l. 15 *fr. t.* harāyāmi
 50 l. 16 *fr. t.* dibbabhojana.^o
 54 l. 2 *fr. b.* agāravā puñña-
 54 l. 11 *fr. b.* dassāmī
 55 l. 14 *fr. t.* vātavassābhihatam
 56 l. 11 *fr. b. separate* āruḥhassa
 57 l. 6 *fr. t.* sukhī (S₁. S₂ *have* sukhim)
 58 l. 3 *fr. b.* obhogesū

Page

- 60 l. 8 *fr. b.* yathāvato (*so runs* the reading of S₁. S₂, *whereas* B. *has* yāthāvato, cp. J. P. T. S. 1889, p. 208, *but also* yathāvat occurs, cp. Itiv. Duk. II, 12, ed. Windisch, p. 44)
 67 l. 5 *fr. t.* paṭivasanti
 70 l. 9 *fr. t.* I *have put* so tassā *into brackets, because these words seem to have been interpolated, also they spoil the metre. If, however, we compare this verse with* II, 3, 26 a (p. 85) *we may read also here and* II, 4, 9 a (p. 91) sādhu ti so paṭisutvā *or* sādhu ti paṭisunivā. *From these parallels ought to be separated* III, 3, 8 (p. 190)
 72 l. 9 *fr. b.* I *prefer* loke *instead* of lokam
 73 l. 12 *fr. t.* Tattha
 76 l. 6 *fr. b.* sā
 76 l. 9 sqq. *fr. b.* paṭicchada; S₁. S₂, *however, have* occhādā, *except once where they, too, have* occhādā.
 77 l. 8 *fr. b.* dibba.^o
 78 l. 6 *fr. t.* Veluvane
 78 l. 13 *fr. b.* sabbapātheyyam *seems to be the right reading.*
 79 l. 9 *fr. b.* anagārā
 83 l. 5 *fr. b.* paṃsugunṭhitā, *but neither* okuṭṭhitā *nor* okuṇṭhitā, *seems to be the right reading, and therefore also* p. 84 l. 2 *fr. t. and* p. 86 l. 6 *fr. t. read*

Page		Page	
	pamsugunṭhitā, also l. 7 og- gunṭhitā instead of ugg. ^o (rea- ding of S ₁ . S ₂)	133 l. 4 fr. b. āmutta. ^o	
85 l. 9 fr. t. puggale		134 l. 11 fr. t. gāthā	
l. 14 fr. t. read = II, 1, 8 in- stead of = II, 1, 8 b and II, 1, 9 a		146 l. 8 fr. t. ūpalabbhati	
87 l. 9 fr. t. pucchitaṃ		149 l. 8 fr. b. ūpalabbhati	
88 l. 1 fr. t. Bhūtaṣṣa		160 l. 7 fr. b. sampatta. ^o	
94 l. 13 fr. b. addito (S ₁ . S ₂ have clearly written addhito)		l. 11 fr. b. Mahā. ^o	
102 l. 4 fr. t. vīsati. ^o		169 l. 8 fr. b. pubbaddhapeto	
106 Notes l. 7 fr. t. read M. C. D., B. add ahu instead of M. C. D.; B adds ahu		171 l. 9 fr. b. viya	
112 l. 13 fr. b. 'vyāvaṭṭo		186 l. 19 fr. t. Sānu. ^o	
132 l. 1 fr. t. seyyo (all MSS. have seyyā)		237 l. 7 fr. t. te sutam instead of tesu tam	
		239 l. 1 fr. t., also l. 8 fr. b. I prefer sikkhāya padāni (reading of M.)	
		240 l. 3 fr. b. vipāṭiyanti.	

PREFACE.

For this edition of Dhammapāla's Commentary on the Petavatthu I have made use of the following MSS.: —

S₁: palm-leaf MS. of the India Office Library (*see Journal of the P. T. S.* 1882 pp. 79 sq.).

S₂: palm-leaf MS. of the British Museum, purchased in 1890 (*Cat. No.* 4137).

Both MSS. are written in Sinhalese characters.

B.: palm-leaf MS. of the Bibliothèque Nationale, marked on the cover *Petavatthu-āṭhakathā P. n. 37 — Pali 130* (Grimblot), and written in Burmese characters.

Besides these, for the Petavatthu alone, without the Commentary in which it is embodied, I could use three more MSS. none of which had been consulted by the late Professor Minayeff in his edition of the P. V., viz.

M.: palm-leaf MS. of the India Office Library, Mandalay Collection;

C.: palm-leaf MS. of the Bibliothèque Nationale, *Pali 123 III* (Bigandet);

D.: a second palm-leaf MS. of the Bibliothèque Nationale, marked *Petavatthupālito P. n. 36 — Pali 130* (Grimblot).

All the lastnamed MSS. are written in Burmese characters.¹

Of these, M. is a very correct copy, and, in most places, exhibits better readings than any other MS. at my disposal. C. and D. side more with B. than with M., but they are

¹ In order to distinguish the MSS. of this sort from those which contain the text of the P. V. enclosed in Dhammapāla's Commentary on it, I have employed a semicolon wherever readings from both kinds of MSS. are given in the Notes (except in a few cases where confusion might arise).

all derived from one and the same source. This may be proved by their having in common many readings which stand in apparent contradistinction to the Sinhalese MSS.; e. g. I, 1, 1 (p. 6) *etto*; I, 1, 3 (p. 7) *gamati*; I, 4, 2 (p. 17) *te c'eva*; I, 6, 8 (p. 34) *sac' etam pakatam*; I, 8, 1 (p. 39) *gattasattam*; I, 11, 8 (p. 59) *ruccādimhase*; I, 11, 11 (p. 59) *ittaram*; II, 1, 5 (p. 69) *mamedam*; II, 1, 13 (p. 72) *adakkhi*; II, 1, 18 (p. 72) *c'ākāse*; II, 1, 20 (p. 72) *appaṭi-gandhikā*; II, 2, 2 (p. 79; cp. *also* II, 7, 9 *on* p. 101) *pittivisayam*; II, 3, 21 (p. 85) *parivārenti*; II, 4, 2 (p. 90) *Nandisena*; II, 6, 2 (p. 94) *vuṭṭhāsi*; II, 6, 15 (p. 97) *arahanto*; II, 7, 12 (p. 101) *attakammaphalupago*; II, 8, 1 (p. 106) *tvam*; II, 8, 5 (p. 108) *hetu vaco*; II, 8, 9, 11 (p. 108) *datvā*; II, 9, 7 (p. 115) *cintaye*; II, 9, 15 (p. 118) *nivesanam*; II, 11, 1 (p. 145) *upasaṅkamma*; II, 12, 8 (p. 156) *sajjā*; II, 13, 1 (p. 162) *akrubbatha*; III, 1, 6 (p. 172) *sāhundavāsino*; III, 1, 13 (p. 172) *kappakā*; III, 1, 16 (p. 173) *Vejayante*; III, 3, 2 (p. 187) *uttattarūpo*; III, 4, 1 (p. 192) *ayaṇ ca*; III, 4, 3 (p. 193) *sabbakulassa*; III, 9, 4 (p. 210) *ukkacca*; and IV, 1 (p. 218 sqq.) *almost in each of its eighty-eight strophes*.

Further, there are omitted in the Burmese MSS. certain words which occur in the two Sinhalese MSS.; e. g. I, 3, 3 (p. 15) *pisunā after musā*; I, 5, 7 (p. 23) *v' before udakam*; I, 9, 1 (p. 44) *ca before sabbadā*; II, 8, 6 (p. 108) *pana*; II, 9, 51 (p. 133) *janā before tisahassā sūdā*, in place of which they have *tisahassā sūdā*; II, 10 (p. 143) *nāma after Uttaro*; II, 13, 4 (p. 163) *kassa*. And too they insert here and there some words which are missing in *S₁* and *S₂*; e. g. I, 9, 3 (p. 45) *ca after akkosati*; II, 8, 2 (p. 106) *am*; II, 8, 4 (p. 107) *taṃ before upakkhatam*; II, 12, 3 (p. 155) *ca after haṃsa*°, which, likely, has been left out erroneously by *S₁*, *S₂*; II, 12, 15 (p. 158) *n'etam after channam*; III, 1, 19 *rammam*.

Moreover, we find in M. C. D.; B. some striking errors; e. g. I, 7, 8 (p. 37) *pubbalohitako for pūti*°; II, 3, 28 (p. 85) *sapattim for sapatim*; II, 9 10, (p. 117) *appasayho for suppasayho*; II, 9, 38 (p. 126) *suda for sūdā*; III, 1, 17

(p. 173) *gonakatthate for gonasanthite*; III, 1, 18 *aṅgato aṅgam for aṅkato aṅkam*; III. 2, 24 (p. 183) *karaṇaṃ for karakaṃ*.

Hence it may be safely concluded, that there existed one archetype from which all our Burmese MSS. proceeded, and, since B. contains both text and Commentary, this archetype seems to have existed when our Commentary was written. Nevertheless, I do not like to draw this latter conclusion, because S_1 and S_2 often give two readings for the same word which recurs as well in the text as in the Commentary, one differing from the reading of the Burmese MSS., and one agreeing with them, and so also B. often goes with S_1 or S_2 in the Commentary, whereas the text has the same reading as M. C. D., and *vice versa*. Therefore, it would not be proper to establish, for the Sinhalese MSS., a lineage different from that of the Burmese ones.¹ Of course, it may be a matter of dispute, whether a Sinhalese MS. was the common ancestor of our extant MSS., or a Burmese one, as the reasons *Pro* and *Contra* balance each other in such a way as to preclude any absolute decision.

Regarding Dhammapāla's Commentary, published here

¹ E. g. III, 2, 4 (p. 180) all MSS. have *catukunḍiko bhavitvāna*, although this spoils the metre, but we observe that also in the Commentary, where the whole Pāda is repeated, the MSS. are consonant in having the same reading. In other places, we are unable to decide, whether the text, in its modern form, agrees with that which Dhammapāla had before himself, or not; e. g. III, 2, 30 (p. 183) *bhaddan te* which all MSS. are in favour of, might, easily, be substituted by *bhante*, still we cannot control it, because the Commentator has left it unnoticed. There are again instances, where both sets of MSS. have divergent readings as well in the text as in the commentary, though the divergency be, possibly, but a casual one; e. g. II, 12, 9 the elision of 'a' in *sampattāya* before *addharattāya* is omitted in S_1 and S_2 , yet the effect is the same as in B. where 'a' is elided, since we are bound to perform the elision while we are reciting the Pāda.

for the first time, it has already been observed by Professors T. W. Rhys Davids and J. Estlin Carpenter in the Preface to their edition of the *Sumaṅgala-Vilāsinī* (p. VII), that, on the whole, the commentaries are less carefully preserved than the Piṭaka-texts upon which they are based. But compared to such works as for instance the *Sumaṅgala-Vilāsinī* or the *Manoratha-Pūraṇī*, our Commentary has suffered much more by the neglect of later generations. So I could procure but three MSS., and these so much abundant in errors of every kind, that, if I were permitted to put all their readings in the footnotes, the latter would have far surpassed the text in size. Clerical blunders, inherent, as it were, in all our Pāli MSS., stand side by side with others which plainly betray the absence of mind in the copyists. In places, they give a quite unintelligible reading, whereas the correct one could have easily been found by a little consideration. Sometimes, the copy before them may have led them astray. But, since all three MSS. supplement each other, I hope to have succeeded in making out the true meaning, if not the very words of the original, by carefully collating them. And I must not leave unnoticed, that the Burmese MS. (B.) furnished me a larger number of reliable readings than the two Sinhalese MSS. together.¹ Between the latter, however, there does not exist such an affinity as to justify their real equalisation. On the contrary, S₁ and S₂ represent two different lines of textual tradition, and, on that account, they, too, set right each other in many instances.

Without mentioning again and again the well known

¹ I, expressly, refer the reader to the list of *Corrections and Additions* where he will meet with some readings which I apprehended but afterwards to be better than those chosen by me, because, in the beginning, I did not appreciate the Burmese MSS. as they deserved; and, for this reason, a list of Corrections and Additions has become necessary, owing also to the circumstance of my not having had any auxiliary eyes to read the proofs with me.

peculiarities of the spelling in our Burmese MSS., I think it at least to be fit to draw attention to a point not always duly considered. Every Burmese MS., by the very form of its written characters, proves a good preservative against the mistakes an editor is liable to make, if he *exclusively* relies upon Sinhalese MSS. E. g. tantake *for* nantake (Petav. III, 2, 15 of the published text), puthusantesu *for* puthusattesu (l. c. III, 7, 3), tiramkatvā *for* niramkatvā (l. c. III, 9, 6), tiyassa *for* niyassa (l. c. IV, 1, 13), santo *for* yan no (l. c. IV, 6, 5) are, of course, due to the likeness of t and n, y and s in the Sinhalese writing. But an equal deficiency holds good also with the Burmese MSS., wherever they happen to be our only source of information. So, in one instance (p. 7 sq.), where the Burmese MS. has been my only guide, I freely accuse myself of a similar mistake. On p. 8 I wrote javam instead of evam. Initial e and j are often very much alike, specially if they are written carelessly, and also the meaning seemed to be in favour of javam. Since, however, exactly the same sentence recurs on p. 120, and here all MSS. have evam, I substitute now on p. 8 evam for javam.

I postpone the other introductory remarks which I first intended to make on Dhammapāla's Commentary to the Petavatthu both from a comparative point of view and as considered by itself, until I shall have finished my edition of the Commentary on the Vimānavatthu, closely connected with the former in subject and style. I would only express a doubt as to the identity of Dhammapāla with the Dharmapāla, who lived at the monastery of Nālanda and was a teacher of the teacher of Hiuen-tsang. I hope, ere long, to be able to explain my reasons for this elsewhere.

I cannot finish without having expressed my obligations to Mr. Ch. H. Tawney, Chief Librarian of the India Office, as well as to the administrations of the Bibliothèque Nationale and the British Museum. My special thanks are due to Mr. Lardy, Ministre de Suisse at Paris, on whose request at the French Foreign Office the Biblio-

thèque Nationale has, with the utmost kindness, allowed me to use two Burmese MSS. (B. and D.) in our University Library. Last not least, I beg to tender my warmest acknowledgments to Professor Rhys Davids, on whose suggestion I have undertaken this work.

Freiburg, Switzerland.
October 1896.¹

THE EDITOR.

¹ The authors' MS.-copy of the texts intended for publication by the Pali Text Society in 1894 having been burnt, (together with the type as set up), during a fire at the printers' works, this volume, actually printed in 1896, is published as part of the issues of the Society for 1894.

CONTENTS.

	Page
Preface	I
Introduction	1
I. 1. Kettūpamāpetavatthuvannaṇā	3
2. Sūkara vannaṇā	9
3. Pūtimukha vannaṇā	12
4. Piṭṭhadhītalika vannaṇā	16
5. Tirokudda vannaṇā	19
6. Pañcaputtakhāḍaka vannaṇā	31
7. Sattaputtakhāḍaka vannaṇā	36
8. Gona vannaṇā	38
9. Mahāpesakāra vannaṇā	42
10. Khalātiya vannaṇā	46
11. Nāga vannaṇā	53
12. Uruga vannaṇā	61
II. 1. Saṃsāramocaka vannaṇā	67
2. Sāriputtattherassa mātu vannaṇā	78
3. Mattā vannaṇā	82
4. Nandā vannaṇā	89
5. Mattakundali vannaṇā	92
6. Kaṇha vannaṇā	93
7. Dhanapāla vannaṇā	99
8. Cūḷasetṭhi vannaṇā	105
9. Aṅkura vannaṇā	111
10. Uttaramātu vannaṇā	140
11. Sutta vannaṇā	144
12. Kaṇṇamunda vannaṇā	150
13. Ubbari vannaṇā	160
III. 1. Abhijjamāna vannaṇā	168
2. Sānuvāsi vannaṇā	177
3. Rathakāra vannaṇā	186
4. Bhūsa vannaṇā	191
5. Kumāra vannaṇā	194
6. Serini vannaṇā	201
7. Migaludda vannaṇā	204
8. Dutiyaludda vannaṇā	207
9. Kūṭavinicchayika vannaṇā	209
10. Dhātuvivanna vannaṇā	212

	Page
IV. 1. Ambasakkhara	215
2. Serissaka	244
3. Nandaka	244
4. Revati	257
5. Uccu	257
6. Kumāra	261
7. Rājaputta	263
8. Gūthakhādaka	266
9. Gūthakhādaka	269
10. Gaṇa	269
11. Pāṭaliputta	271
12. Amba	273
13. Akkharukkha	277
14. Bhogasamhara	278
15. Setthiputta	279
16. Saṭṭhikūṭasahassa	282
Conclusion	286
Indices	288
I. Proper Names	288
II. Words	292
III. Quotations, Works named, References	295
Synoptical Table on the Petavatthu	296

PARAMATTHADĪPANĪ

ON THE
PETAVATTHU.

Namo Tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsa-
buddhassa.

Mahākāruṇikam ¹ nātham ñeyyasāgarapāraguṃ vande nipuṇagambhīraṃ vicitranaḃadesanaṃ.	1
Vijjācaraṇasaṃpannaṃ yena nīyanti lokato vande taṃ uttamaṃ ² dhammaṃ sammāsaṃbuddhapūjitaṃ.	2
Sīlādiguṇasaṃpanno t̥hito maggaḃhalesu yo vande ariyaśaṅghaṃ taṃ puññakhettaṃ anuttaraṃ.	3
Vandaṇā ³ janitaṃ puññaṃ iti yaṃ ratanaṃtaye hatantaṛāyo sabbattha hutvāhaṇaṃ tassa tejaśā	4
Peteḃi ca kaṃaṃ ⁴ kammaṃ yaṃ yaṃ purimaḃātisu petabhāvēvahaṇaṃ taṃ taṃ satteḃi ⁵ phalaḃhedato	5
Pakāsayanti buddhaṇaṃ desaṇā yā viśesato saṃvegaḃjanaṇi kammaḃphalaṃ paḃcakkhaḃārini ⁶	6
Petaḃatthū ti ⁷ nāmena supariññāṃtaḃatthukaḃ yaṃ Khuddakaṇikaḃyasmaṃ saṅgāyimsu maḃesaḃyo	7
Tassa ⁸ saṃmāvalaṃbitvā ⁹ porāṇat̥ṭhakathānaḃyaṃ tattha tattha nidaṇāṇi vibhāvento viśesato	8
Suḃisuddhaṃ asaṅkiṇṇaṃ nipuṇat̥ṭhaviṇicchaḃyaṃ maḃaviḃhāraḃvāsinaṃ saṃayaṃ aḃilomaḃyaṃ	9
Yathā baḃaṃ kaṛissāmi at̥ṭhasaṃvaṇṇanaṃ ¹⁰ subhaṃ saḃkkaḃcaṃ bhāsaṃto taṃ me nisaṃayaṃtha sādhaḃo ti.	10

¹ °kaṛuṇikaṃ, B. S₂.

² anuttaraṃ, S₁. S₂.

³ vandaṇaṃ, S₁.

⁴ teḃi teḃi kaṃaṃ, B; S₂ omits ca.

⁵ taṃ (only once) teḃi, S₁. S₂; taṃ satteḃi, B.

⁶ °kāraṇaṃ, B; °kāriṇaṃ, S₂.

⁷ °at̥ṭthum ti, B.

⁸ tassa, B.

⁹ kammaḃva.° S₁; saṃava.° B.

¹⁰ °vaṇṇaṃ taṃ, S₁.

Tattha Petavatthū ti Setṭhiputtādikassa tassa tassa sattassa¹ petabhāva hetubhūtakammam tassa pana pakāsana-vasena pavatto Khetṭūpamā arahanto ti ādiko pariyat-tidhammo idha² Petavatthū ti³ adhippeto. Tayidaṃ⁴ Pe-tavatthum kena bhāsitaṃ kattha bhāsitaṃ kadā bhāsitaṃ kasmā bhāsitaṃ ti vuccate. Idaṃ hi Petavatthum du-vidhena pavattaṃ atthupattivasena ca⁵ pucchāvissajjana-vasena ca. Tattha yaṃ atthupattivasena pavattaṃ taṃ Bhagavatā tāva⁶ bhāsitaṃ. Itaraṃ Naradattherādihi puc-chitaṃ tehi tehi⁷ petehi bhāsitaṃ. Satthā pana yasmā Nāradattherādihi tasmim pucchāvissajjane āropite taṃ taṃ atthupattiṃ katvā sampattaparisaṃ dhammaṃ desesi. Tasmā sabbapetavatthum Sattharā bhāsitaṃ eva nāma jā-taṃ. Pavattitapavaradhammacakke⁸ hi Satthari tattha tattha Rājagahādisu viharante yebhuyyena tāya tāya⁹ atthuppa-ttiyā pucchāvissajjanavasena sattānaṃ¹⁰ kammaphalapaccak-khakarāṇāya taṃ taṃ petavatthudesanaṃ¹¹ ārūḷhan ti. Ayaṃ tāv' ettha kena bhāsitaṃ ti ādinaṃ padānaṃ sādharāṇato vis-sajjana. Asādhāraṇato pana tassa tassa vatthussa atthavaṇṇa-nāyam eva āgamissati. Taṃ pan' etaṃ Petavatthum Vinaya-piṭakaṃ Suttapiṭakaṃ Abhidhammapiṭakan ti tisu piṭakesu Suttantapiṭakapariyāpannaṃ, Dīghanikāyo Majjhimanikāyo Saṃyuttanikāyo Aṅguttaranikāyo Khuddakanikāyo ti pañ-casu nikāyesu Khuddakanikāyapariyāpannaṃ, suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ gāthā udānaṃ itivuttakaṃ jātakaṃ abbhuta-dhammaṃ vedallaṃ ti navasu sāsanaṅgesu¹² gāthasaṅgahaṃ.

Dvāsītiṃ buddhato gaṇhi¹³ dvesahassāni bhikkhuto
caturāsītisahassāni ye 'me dhammā pavattino ti

evaṃ dhammabhaṇḍāgārikaṇa paṭiññātesu caturāsītiyā dhammakkhandaṃ hasahassesu katipayadhammakkhandaṃ saṅ-gahaṃ. Bhāṇavārato catubhāṇavāramattaṃ, vaggato Ura-gavaggo Ubbarivaggo Cūlavaggo Mahāvaggo ti catuvagga-saṅgahaṃ. Tesu paṭhamavagge dvādasa vatthūni, dutiya-

¹ om. S₁.

² om. B.

³ om. B.

⁴ tass' idaṃ, B.

⁵ om. B.

⁶ om. B.

⁷ om. B.

⁸ pavattavara.^o, B.

⁹ om. S₂.

¹⁰ pavattānaṃ, S₁.

¹¹ °desanāya, B.

¹² nava aṅgesu, B.

¹³ gaṇhiṃ, S₂.

vagge terasa vatthūni, tatiyavagge dasa vatthūni, catutthavagge soḷasa vatthūni ti vatthuto ekapaññāsavatthupaṭi-
maṇḍitaṃ¹. Tattha² vaggesu Uragavaggo ādi, vatthūsu
Khettūpamāpetavatthu ādi, tassāpi khettūpamā arahanto
ti ayaṃ gāthā ādi. Taṃ pan' etaṃ³ vatthum⁴:

I, 1.

Bhagavā Rājagahe viharanto Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe
aññataraṃ seṭṭhiputtapetaṃ ārabba kāthesi. Rājagahe
kira aññataro aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo pahūtavittū-
pakaraṇo anekakoṭṭidhanasannicayo seṭṭhi ahosi. Tassa
mahāddhanasampannatāya Mahāddhanaseṭṭhi tv' eva samaññā
ahosi. Ath' assa eko 'va⁵ putto ahosi piyo manāpo. Tas-
miṃ viññūtaṃ patte mātāpitara evaṃ cintesum 'ambhakaṃ
puttassa divase divase sahaṣsaṃ sahaṣsaṃ paribbayaṃ
karontassa vassasatenā pi ayaṃ dhanasannicayo parikkhayaṃ
na⁶ gamissati' ti. 'Imassa⁷ sippuggaṇaṇaparissamena aki-
lanta kāyacitto yathā sukhaṃ bhoge paribhuñjātū' ti sippaṃ
na sikkhāpesum vāyapattassa⁸ pana kularūpayobbanavilā-
sasampannaṃ kāmābhikhaṃ dhammasaññāvimukhaṃ
kaññaṃ ānesum⁹. So tāya saddhiṃ abhiramanto dhamme
cittamattaṃ pi anuppādetvā samaṇabrāhmaṇagurujaṇesu
anādaro¹⁰ hutvā dhuttajanaparivuto rajjamaṇo pañcakāma-
guṇe rato giddho mohena andho hutvā kālaṃ vītinaṃmetvā
mātāpitūsu kālakatesu naṭakagāyakaḍḍinaṃ¹¹ yathicchitaṃ
dento dhaṇaṃ vināsetvā na cirass' eva pārijuññappatto¹²
hutvā iṇaṃ gahetvā jīvitaṃ kappento puna iṇaṃ pi ala-
bhivā iṇayikehi¹³ codiyamaṇo tesam attano khettavatthu-
gharāḍini datvā kapālahattho bhikkhaṃ caritvā paribhuñ-
janto tasmim yeva nagare anāthasālāyaṃ vasati.

Atha naṃ ekadivasaṃ corā samāgatā evaṃ āhaṃsu:
'Amho purisa kiṃ tuyhaṃ iminā dujjīvitena? Taruṇo tvaṃ

¹ S₁ adds ti. ² tassa, B. ³ pana n' etaṃ, S₁.

⁴ om. B. ⁵ om. B. ⁶ nāgamissati, B. and omits ti.

⁷ kiṃ imassa, B. ⁸ vāyapatte, B. ⁹ anesum, S₂.

¹⁰ agāravo, B.

¹¹ naṭa [at the margin nāṭa-] kiyāḍinaṃ, S₁; naṭakayinā-
ḍinaṃ, S₂; naṭakagāyanaḍḍinaṃ, B.

¹² parijumma.^o, S₂. ¹³ iṇayādhikehi, B.

asi thāmajavabalasampanno. Kasmā hatthapādavikalo viya acchasi? Ehi amhehi saha corikāya paresaṃ santakaṃ gahetvā sukhena jivitaṃ kappehi¹ ti. So ‘nāhaṃ corikaṃ kātum jānāmi’ ti āha. Corā ‘mayam taṃ sikkhāpema kevalaṃ tvaṃ amhākaṃ vacanaṃ karohi’ ti āhaṃsu. So sādhu ti sampaticchitvā tehi saddhiṃ agamāsi. Atha te corā tassa hatthe mahantaṃ muggaraṃ datvā sandhiṃ chinditvā gharaṃ pavisantā taṃ sandhimukhe ṭhapetvā² ‘sace idha añño koci āgacchati taṃ iminā muggareṇa paharitvā ekappahāren’ eva mārehi³ ti vadimsu. So andhabālo hitāhitaṃ ajānanto paresaṃ āgamaṇaṃ⁴ eva olokeno tattha aṭṭhāsi. Corā pana gharaṃ pavisitvā⁵ gayhūpagaṃ gahetvā gharamanussehi nātamattā⁶ ‘va ito c’ ito ca palāyimsu. Gharamanussā utṭhahitvā siḡhaṃ siḡhaṃ dhāvanta ito c’ ito ca olokeno taṃ purisaṃ sandhidvāre ṭhitaṃ disvā ‘ha re duṭṭhacorā’ ti gahetvā hatthapāde muggarādihi uppoṭhetva rañño dassetuṃ ‘ayaṃ deva coro sandhimukhe gahito’ ti. Rājā ‘imassa sīsaṃ chindāpehi’ ti nagaraguttikaṃ ānāpesi⁷. Sādhu devā ti nagaraguttiko taṃ gāhāpetvā pacchābāhuṃ gālhabandhanaṃ bandhāpetvā rattavaṇṇaviralamālāya⁸ bandhakaṇṭhaṃ iṭṭhakacūṇṇamakkhitaṃ sīsaṃ vajjhapaḥaṭṭheridesitaṃ maggaṃ rathikāya rathikaṃ siṅghātakena siṅghātakam⁹ vicaritvā¹⁰ kasāhi tālayanto¹¹ āghātanābhimukhaṃ neti. Ayaṃ imasmiṃ nagare vilumpamānakacoro gahito ti kolāhalaṃ ahosi.

Tena ca samayena tasmīṃ nagare Sulasā nāma nagara-sobhinī pāsāde ṭhitā vātapānantarena olokenā taṃ tathā nīyamānaṃ disvā pubbe tena kataparicayā ‘ayaṃ puriso imasmiṃ yeva nagare mahatiṃ sampattiṃ anubhavitvā idāni evarūpaṃ anattaṃ anayavyasanaṃ patto’ ti tassa kāruṇṇataṃ uppādetvā cattāro modake pāṇiyaṃ ca pesesi nagaraguttikassa ca ārocāpesi¹² ‘tāva ayyo āgametu yā-

¹ B. adds āhaṃsu. ² B. adds aggaṃ, but omits eva.

³ B. adds sandaṃ gahetvā. ⁴ om. B.

⁵ ānāpesi, S₁. B.

⁶ viramālāya, S₂; rattakanaviramālā, B.

⁷ sīsaṃ ghātakena sīsaṃ ghātakam, S₂.

⁸ om. S₂. S₂. ⁹ tālāpento, B. ¹⁰ ārocasi, S₁. S₂.

vāyaṃ puriso ime modake khāditvā pāṇiyaṃ pivissatī' ti. Ath' etasmim¹ antare āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno dibbena cakkhunā olokeno tassa vyaṇṇanappattim² disvā karuṇāya saṇcōditamānaso 'ayaṃ puriso akatapūñño³ katapāpo tenāyaṃ niraye nibbattissati, mayi pana gate modake⁴ pāṇiyaṃ ca datvā bhummadevesu uppajjissati, yaṃ nūnāhaṃ imassa avassayo bhavēyyaṃ' ti cintetvā pāṇiye modakesu ca⁵ upaniyamānesu tassa purisassa purato pāturahosi. So therāṃ disvā pasannamānaso 'kim me idāṃ' eva imehi māriyamānassa⁶ modakehi khāditehi? idaṃ pana paralokaṃ gacchantassa pātheyyaṃ bhavissatī' ti cintetvā modake⁷ pāṇiyaṃ ca therassa dāpesi. Thero tassa pasādasamvaddhanatthaṃ⁸ passaṃ tass' eva tathārūpe tḥāne nisīditvā modake paribhuñjitvā pāṇiyaṃ pivitvā¹⁰ utthāyāsanā pakkāmi. So pana puriso coraghātakehi āghātanāṃ netvā sīsacchedaṃ patto. Anuttare puññakkhette Moggallānatthere¹¹ katena puññena ulāre¹² devaloke nibbattanāraho pi. Yaṃ 'Sulasāṃ āgamma mayā ayaṃ deyyadhammo laddho' ti Sulasāya gatena sineheṇa maraṇakāle cittaṃ upakkiliṭṭhaṃ ahosi, tasmā hinakāyaṃ uppajjanto pabbatagahanasambhūte¹³ sandacchāye mahati nigrodharukkhe rukkhadevatā hutvā nibbatti.

So kira sace paṭhamavaye kulavaṃsaṭṭhapane¹⁴ ussukkaṃ akarissa tasmim yeva¹⁵ nagare seṭṭhināṃ aggo abhaviṣṣa majjhimaṃ vaye majjhimo pacchimaṃ vaye pacchimo, sace pana paṭhamavaye pabbajito abhaviṣṣa arahā abhaviṣṣa majjhimaṃ vaye sakadāgāmi anāgāmi vā¹⁶ abhaviṣṣa¹⁷ pacchimaṃ vaye sotāpanno abhaviṣṣa, pāpamittasaṃsaggena pana itthidhutto surādhutto duccharitanirato anādariyako¹⁸ hutvā anukkamena sabbasampattiyo parihāyitvā mahāvyaṇṇanaṃ patto ti vadānti.

¹ tasmim, B. ² tassa taṃ pavattim, B.

³ 'puññena, S₁. ⁴ B. adds ca. ⁵ om. B.

⁶ āṇiyatassa, S₁; āṇiyamānassa, S₂. ⁷ B. adds ca.

⁸ all MSS have tassa after pasāda°. ⁹ pāṇiyaṃ ca, B.

¹⁰ pivetvā, B. ¹¹ therena, S₁. S₂. ¹² ulārena, S₁. S₂.

¹³ paññattagahana°, S₁, S₂. ¹⁴ 'vaṃsaṭṭhapadaya, B.

¹⁵ om. S₁. S₂. ¹⁶ om. B. ¹⁷ bhaviṣṣa, B. ¹⁸ anādariko, B.

Atha so aparena samayena Sulasam uyyānagatam disvā sañjātakāmarāgo andhakāram māpetvā tam¹ attano bhavanam netvā sattāham tayā saddhim samvāsam² kappesi attānañ c' assā³ ārocesi. Tassā⁴ mātā tam apassanti rodamānā ito c' ito ca paribbhamati. Tam disvā mahājano 'ayyo Mahā-moggallāno mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo tassā gatim jāneyya, tam upasaṅkamitvā puccheyyāsi' ti āha. Sā sādhu ayyo ti theram upasaṅkamitvā tam attham pucchi. Thero 'ito sattame divase Veluvanamahāvihāre Bhagavati dhammam desente parisapariyante passissasi' ti āha. Atha Sulasā tam devaputtam avoca⁵: 'ayuttam⁶ mayham tava bhavane vassantiyā ajja sattamo divaso, mama mātā mam apassanti paridevasokasamāpannā bhavissati, sādhu mam deva tatth'eva nehi' ti. So tam netvā Veluvane Bhagavati dhammam desente parisapariyante thapetvā adissamānarūpo atthāsi. Tato mahājano Sulasam disvā evam āha: 'amma Sulase tvaṃ ettakam divasam kuhiṃ gatā? tava mātā tam apassanti paridevasokasamāpannā ummādapattā viya jātā' ti. Sā tam pavattim mahājanassa ācikkhi mahājanena ca⁷ 'katham so puriso tathā pāpapasuto⁸ akatakusalo devūpapattim paṭilabhati' ti vutte Sulasā 'mayā dāpīte modake pāniyañ ca ayyassa Mahā-moggallānattherassa datvā tena puññena devūpapattim paṭilabhati' ti āha. Tam sutvā mahājano acchariyabbhuta-cittajāto ahosi 'arahanto nāma anuttaram puññakkhettaṃ lokassa, yesu appako pi kato kāro sattānam devūpapattim āvahati' ti ulāram pītisomanassam pativedesi. Bhikkhū tam attham Bhagavato ārocesum. Tato Bhagavā imissāya⁹ atthupattiyā imā gāthā abhāsi¹⁰:

Khettūpamā arahanto dāyakā kassakūpamā

bijūpamam deyyadhammam etto¹¹ nibbattate phalam. 1

¹ S₁. S₂ add tattha. ² samvāsanaṃ, S₁.

³ c' assa, S₁. S₂. ⁴ tasmā, S₂.

⁵ ārocesi, S₂; āroci, S₁. ⁶ om. S₁, S₂. ⁷ pi, S₁. S₂.

⁸ katapāpam pasuto, B. ⁹ imissā, B.; imissāyaṃ, S₁.

¹⁰ B. puts imā g. a. after bhaddakan ti.

¹¹ ogho, S₁, S₂; all Burmese MSS. have etto.

Etam¹ bijam kasikhettam petānam dāyakassa ca
tam petā paribhuñjanti dātā puññena vadḍhati. 2
Idh' eva kusalam katvā pete ca paṭipūjayaṃ²
saggañ ca kamati³ tñānam kammam katvāna bhaddakan ti. 3

Tattha khettūpamā ti khittam vuttam bijam tāyati mahapphalam bhāvakāraṇena rakkhati ti khettam. Sāli-bijādīnam virūhanaṭṭhānam tam upamā ete santi khettūpamā kedārasadisā ti attho. Arahanto ti khīṇāsavā. Te hi⁴ kilesānam saṃsāravaṭṭassa⁵ arāṇaṃ ca hatattā tato eva ārakattā paccayādīnam arahattā pāpakarāṇe 'rahābhāvā ca arahanto ti vuccanti. Tattha yathā khettam hi tiṇādidosarahitam svābhisaṅkhatam bijamhi vutte utusalilādi-paccayantarūpetam kassakassa mahapphalam hoti, evam khīṇāsavasantāno lobhādidosarahito svābhisaṅkhato deyya-dhammabije vutte kālādi-paccayantarasaṃhito dāyakassa mahapphalo hoti. Tenāha Bhagavā: khettūpamā arahanto ti. Ukkatṭhanideso ayaṃ. Tassa sekhādīnam pi khettassa vā paṭikkhepato dāyakā ti cīvarādīnam paccayānam dātāro pariccajanakā. Tena sampariccāgena attano santāne lobhādīnam pariccajanakā chedanakā tato vā attano santānassa sodhakā rakkhakā cā ti attho. Kassūpamā ti kassakasadisā. Yathā kassako sālikhettādīnam kassitvā yathā kālaṃ ca vaṭṭudakadānanīharāṇanidhānarakkhanā-dihi appamajjanto ulāram vipulaṃ ca sassaphalam paṭilabhati, evam dāyako pi arahante sudeyyadhammapariccāgena pāricariyāya ca appamajjanto ulāram vipulaṃ ca dānaphalam paṭilabhati. Tena vuttam: dāyaka kassūpamā ti.

Bijūpamam deyyadhamman ti līṅgavipallāsena vuttam. Bijasadiṣo deyyadhammo ti attho. Annapānādikassa hi dasavidhassa dātabbavatthuno etam nāmaṃ. Etto nibbattate phalaṃ ti etasmā dāyakapaṭiggāhakadeyya-

¹ ogha, S₁; ogham, S₂. ² °pūjaya, M. D.; B.; °pūjiya, C.

³ gamati, M. C. D.; B.

⁴ S₁, S₂ omit the whole passage from kilesānam to uddissa after Pete ca paṭipūjayan ti pete (on p. 8 l. 4 from the bottom). ⁵ °vattassa or °cakkassa.

dhammapariccāgato dānaphalam nibbattati c'eva uppajjati ca ciratarapabandhavasena pavattati cā ti attho. Ettha yasmā pariccāgacetanābhisaṅkhatassa anupānādivatthuno bhāvo na itarassa, tasmā bijūpamaṃ deyyadhamman ti deyya-dhammagahaṇaṃ katam. Tena deyyadhammāpadesena deyyadhammavattuvisayāpariccāgato nāyayeva bija-bhāvo daṭṭhabbo. Sā hi paṭisandhi-ādippabhedassa tassa nissayārammaṇapabhedassa ca phalassa nipphādikā na deyyadhammo ti.

Etam bijam kasikhettan ti yathā vuttam bijam yathā vuttañ ca khettaṃ tassa bijassa tasmim khette vapanapayogasaṅkhātā kaṣi cā ti attho. Etamtayam kesam icchitabban ti āha: petānaṃ dāyakassa cā ti. Yadi dāyako pete uddissa dānaṃ deti petānañ ca dāyakassa ca, atha na pete uddissa dānaṃ deti dāyakass' eva etam bijam eṣā kaṣi etam khettaṃ upakārāya hoti ti adhippayo. Idāni taṃ upakāraṃ dassetuṃ: petā paribhuñjanti dātā puññena vaḍḍhati ti vuttam. Tattha taṃ petā paribhuñjanti ti dāyakena pete uddissa dāne dinne yathā vuttam khetta-sibbijasampattiyā anumodanāya ca yaṃ petānaṃ upakappati taṃ dānaphalam petā paribhuñjanti. Dātā puññena vaḍḍhati ti dātā pana attano dānamayapuññanimittam devamanusse subhogasampatti-ādinā puññaphalena abhivaḍḍhati.

Puññaphalam pi hi Kusalānaṃ bhikkhave dhammānaṃ samādānāhetu jvaṃ idaṃ puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati ti ādi puññaṇ ti vuccati.

Idh' eva kusalam katvā ti anavajjasukhavipākattḥena kusalam petānaṃ uddissa vasena dānamayaṃ puññaṃ upacinitvā idh' eva imasmim yeva attabhāve. Pete ca paṭipūjayan ti pete uddissa dānena¹ sampādetvā² anubhūyamānadukkhatō pete mocetvā (te hi³ uddissa diyamānaṃ dānaṃ) tesam pūjā nāma hoti. Tenāha: amhākañ ca katā pūjā⁴ petānaṃ pūjā ca katā ulārā ti ca pete cā ti⁵ ca

¹ tena, S₁. S₂. ² sammānetvā, S₁. S₂.

³ pete hi, S₁. S₂. ⁴ B. S₂ add ti.

⁵ petā ti ca, S₁. S₂.

Saddena piyo ca¹ hoti manāpo abhigamanīyo ca hoti vissāsanīyo bhāvanīyo ca hoti garukātabbo pasamso ca hoti kittanīyo viññūnan ti evam ādike diṭṭhadhammike dānānisamse saṅgaṇhāti.

Saggañ ca kamati ṭhānaṃ kammaṃ katvāna² bhaddakan ti bhaddakaṃ³ kalyāṇaṃ⁴ kusalaṃ kammaṃ katvā dibbehi āyu-ādihi dasahi ṭhānehi suṭṭhu-aggattā saggan ti⁵ laddhanāmaṃ katapuññānibbattanatṭhānaṃ devalokaṃ kamati⁶ uppajjanavasena uppajjati⁷. Ettha ca kusalaṃ katvā ti⁸ vatvā⁸ puna kammaṃ katvāna bhaddakan ti vacanaṃ deyyadhammaṃ pariccāgo viya pattidānavasena dānadhammapariccāgo⁹ pi dānamayakusalakammam evā ti dassanatthan ti datṭhabbaṃ.

Keci pan' ettha petā ti arahanto adhippetā ti vadanti. Taṃ tesam matimattaṃ¹⁰. Petā ti khīṇāsavānaṃ āgatatṭhānass' eva abhāvato bijātibhāvassa ca dāyakassa¹¹ viya tesam ayujjamānattā petayonikānaṃ yujjamānattā¹² ca.

Desanāpariyosāne devaputtaṃ Sulasañ ca ādiṃ katvā caturāsitiyā pānasahassānaṃ¹³ dhammābhisamayo ahosi¹⁴.

Paramatthadīpaniyā¹⁵ Petavatthusamvaṇṇanāya¹⁵

Khettūpamā Petavatthuvaṇṇanā

niṭṭhitā.

I, 2.

Kāyo te sabbasovaṇṇo ti.¹⁶ Idam Satthari Rājagahaṃ upanissāya Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe viharante aññataraṃ sūkaramukhapetaṃ¹⁷ ārabba vuttaṃ. Atite kira Kassapassa bhagavato sāsane eko bhikkhu kāyena

¹ om. B. ² katvā, S₂. ³ om. B.

⁴ kalyāṇassa, S₁, S₂. ⁵ sattan ti, S₂. ⁶ gamati, B.

⁷ upapajjanavasena upagacchati, B. ⁸ om. S₁.

⁹ S₁ omits dāna before dhamma.^o

¹⁰ None of the three MSS. has this reading, but S₁. B. have patimaggam, whereas S₂ has nicam or nimam.

¹¹ padāyakassa l. ca dāy.^o, S₁. S₂.

¹² yajamānattā, S₁. S₂. ¹³ °sahassāni, B.

¹⁴ B. adds ti. ¹⁵ om. B. ¹⁶ om. S₁. B.

¹⁷ sukārapetaṃ, B.

saññato ahosi, vācāya asaññato bhikkhū akkosati paribhāsati. So kālaṃ katvā niraye nibbatto. Ekam buddhantaram tattha pacitvā¹ tato cavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahasamipe Gijjhakūṭe pabbatapāde tass' eva kammasa vipākavasena khuppipāsāhi guṇūpeto² hutvā nibbatti. Tassa kāyo suvaṇṇavaṇṇo ahosi³, mukhaṃ sūkaramukhasadisam. Ath' āyasmā Nārado Gijjhakūṭapabbate⁴ vasanto pāto 'va sarīrapaṭijagganaṃ katvā pattacīvaram⁵ c' ādāya⁵ Rājagahaṃ piṇḍacāratvāya⁶ gacchanto⁷ antarāmagge taṃ petam disvā tena katakammaṃ pucchanto gātham āha⁸:

Kāyo te sabbasovaṇṇo sabbā obhāsate disā

mukhaṃ te sūkaraṃ eva, kiṃ kammaṃ akarī⁹ pure ti. 1

Tattha kāyo te sabbasovaṇṇo ti tava kāyo deho sabbo suvaṇṇavaṇṇo uggattakanakasannibho.¹⁰ Sabbā obhāsate disā ti tassa pabhāya sabbā pi disā samantato pabhāseti¹¹ vijjoteti.¹² Obhāsate ti vā antogadhahetu attham idaṃ padan ti te kāyo sabbasovaṇṇo sabbā disā obhāseti vijjoteti ti attho daṭṭhabbo. Mukhaṃ te sūkaraṃ eva ti mukhaṃ pana te sūkaraṃ viya sūkaramukhasadisam tava¹³ mukhaṃ ti attho. Kiṃ kammaṃ akarī¹⁴ pure ti tvaṃ¹⁵ pubbe¹⁵ atitajātiyaṃ kidaṃ¹⁶ kammaṃ akāsi ti pucchati. Evaṃ so¹⁷ therena pana¹⁸ peto katakammaṃ puṭṭho gāthāya vissajjento¹⁹:

Kāyena saññato āsiṃ vācāyāsiṃ asaññato

tena me tādiso vaṇṇo yathā passasi Nārada ti 2

āha.

Tattha kāyena saññato āsin ti kāyikena saññamena saññato kāyaṃ cārikena²⁰ samvarena samvuto ahosiṃ²¹.

¹ pathitvā, S₁. S₂. ² guṇūpeto, S₁. S₂; bhūtopeto, B.

³ hoti, B. ⁴ B. omits pabbate. ⁵ om. B.

⁶ piṇḍattāya, B. ⁷ āgacchanto, B.

⁸ B. puts gātham āha after pure ti.

⁹ akara, M. C. D.; B. ¹⁰ uttatta, B.

¹¹ obhāsati, B. ¹² vijjotati, B. ¹³ vā l. tava, B.

¹⁴ akara, B. ¹⁵ om. B. ¹⁶ kiṃ disaṃ, B.

¹⁷ om. B., but puts it after therena. ¹⁸ om. B.

¹⁹ vissajjanto, S₁; B. has eva before vis.

²⁰ S₁ adds 'va. ²¹ ahosi, S₂.

Vācāyāsim asaṇṇato ti vācasikena¹ asaṃvarena samannāgato ahoṣim. Tenā ti tena ubhayena saṇṇamena ca. Me ti mayhaṃ. Tādiso vaṇṇo ti etādiso² yathā tvaṃ Nārada paccakkhato passasi, evarūpo kāyena manussasanthāno suvaṇṇavaṇṇo mukhena sūkarasadiṣo āsin ti yojanā, vaṇṇasaddo hi idha chavisanthāne 'va daṭṭhabbo. Evaṃ peto therena pucchito tam atthaṃ³ vissajjetvā tam eva kāraṇaṃ katvā therassa ovādaṃ dento⁴ gātham āha⁵:

Tan tāhaṃ⁶ Nārada brūmi sāmaṃ diṭṭham idan tayā mākāsi mukhasā pāpaṃ mā kho sūkaramukho ahū ti. 3

Tattha⁷ tan ti tasmā. Tāhan ti te ahaṃ. Nārada ti theram ālapati. Brūmi ti kathemi. Sāmaṃ ti sayam eva. Idan ti attano sarīraṃ sandhāya vadati. Ayaṃ h' ettha attho yasmā bhante Nārada idaṃ⁸ mama sarīraṃ galato paṭṭhāya heṭṭhā manussasanthānaṃ upari sūkarasanthānaṃ tayā paccakkhato tāva⁹ diṭṭho¹⁰ tasmā te ahaṃ ovādasena vadāmi¹¹. Kim idan¹² ti peti āha: mākāsi mukhasā pāpaṃ mā kho sūkaramukho ahū ti¹³.

Tattha mā ti paṭisedhenipāto. Mukhasā ti mukhena. Kho ti¹⁴ avadhāraṇaṃ. Vācāya pāpakammaṃ¹⁵ mā akāsi mā karoḥi mā kho sūkaramukho ahū ti. Ahaṃ viya sūkaramukho ahosi yeva¹⁶, sace¹⁷ pana tvaṃ mukharo hutvā vācāya pāpaṃ kareyyāsi ekaṃsena sūkaramukho bhaveyyāsi, tasmā mākāsi mukhasā pāpaṃ ti phalapāṭisedhanamukhena pi hetum eva paṭisedheti¹⁸.

Ath' āyasmā Nārado Rājagahe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkanto catuparisamajjhe nisinnassa Satthuno tam atthaṃ ārocesi¹⁹. Satthā 'Nārada pubbe 'va

¹ B. reads here vācāya asaṇṇato vācasikena sampannāgato (sic) ahoṣim. ² ediso, B. ³ pucchitam atthaṃ, B.

⁴ oyādanto, B. ⁵ B. puts these two words after ahū ti.

⁶ tan tāhaṃ, M. C. D.; B. S₂; tan tāha, S₁. ⁷ S₁ has here a gap which does not end until after paccakkhato. ⁸ imam, B.

⁹ ca l. tāva, S₂. B. ¹⁰ diṭṭham, B. ¹¹ S₂ adds ti.

¹² om. B. ¹³ ahūsi evā ti, S₁. S₂; S₂ adds -la- after mākāsi.

¹⁴ S₂ adds ca. ¹⁵ paṭipakammaṃ, S₁. ¹⁶ viya mukho māhosi yeva, B. ¹⁷ sac' eva, B. ¹⁸ paṭisedhati, S₁. S₂.

¹⁹ S₁ here adds: so vihāraṃ pavisitvā cintesi.

mayā so satto diṭṭho' ti vatvā anekā kāravo kāraṃ vaci-
duccaritasannissitaṃ ādīnaṃ vacisucaritapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ¹
ānisaṃsaṃ pakāśento dhammaṃ desesi. Sā desanā sam-
pattaparisāya sātthikā ahosi².

Sūkarapetavatthuvaṇṇanā.

I, 3.

Dibbaṃ subhaṃ dhāresi vaṇṇadhātun ti. Idaṃ
Satthari Veluvane viharante Kalandakanivāpe aññatarāṃ
pūtimukhapetaṃ ārabba vuttaṃ. Atīte kira Kassapassa
bhagavato kāle dve kulaputtā tassa sāsane pabbajitvā si-
lācārasampannā sallekhaṇvuttino aññatarasmiṃ gāmakā-
vāse³ samaggavāsaṃ vasanti. Atha aññataro pāpajjhāsayo
pesuññāhi rato bhikkhu tesāṃ vasanaṭṭhānaṃ upagacchi.
Therā tena saddhiṃ paṭisanthāraṃ⁴ katvā vasanaṭṭhānaṃ
datvā dutiyadivase taṃ gahetvā gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisimsu.
Manussā taṃ disvā tesu thesesu ativiya⁵ paramanipaccā-
kāraṃ katvā yāgubhattādihi paṭimānesuṃ. So vihāraṃ
pavisitvā cintesi 'sundaro 'yaṃ⁶ gocaragāmo manussā ca
saddhāsampannā⁷ paṇitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ denti ayañ ca⁸
vihāro chāyūdakasampanno sakkā idh' eva sukhena vasi-
tuṃ, imesu pana bhikkhūsu idh' eva vasantesu mayhaṃ⁹
phāsu vihāro na bhavissati, antevāsikavāso viya¹⁰ bhavis-
sati, hand' ahaṃ ime aññamaññaṃ bhinditvā yathā na
puna idha¹¹ vasissanti tathā karissāmi' ti. Ath' ekadivasam
mahāthere dinnam pi ovādaṃ datvā attano vasanaṭṭhānaṃ
paviṭṭhe pesuniko bhikkhu thokaṃ kālaṃ vītināmetvā ma-
hātheraṃ upasaṅkamitvā therena 'kim āvuso vikāle āgato
'si' ti¹² vutte 'āma bhante kiñci vattabbaṃ atthi' ti vatvā
'kathehi āvuso' ti therena anuññāto āha: 'eso bhante tum-

¹ B. adds ca. ² B. adds ti, also has jātā after
sātthikā. ³ gāme, B. ⁴ sandhāraṃ, B.

⁵ S₁. B., ativiya twice. ⁶ 'va tāhaṃ l. 'yaṃ, B.

⁷ saṭṭhāsampanno, S₁. S₂; sandhāvasannā, B.

⁸ B. omits ayañ ca, but puts ca after vihāro.

⁹ mayā, S₂. ¹⁰ viyā ti, B. and om. bhavissati.

¹¹ yathā pana idha na, B. ¹² B. adds ca.

hākaṃ saḥāyakathero¹ sammukhā mitto² viya attānaṃ dassetvā paraṃ mukhā sapatto viya upavadati³ ti. 'Kiṃ katheti⁴ ti pucchito 'suṇātha bhante, eso mahāthero saṭho⁵ māyāvi kuhako micchājīvena jivitaṃ kappeti ti tumhākaṃ agunaṃ katheti⁶ ti āha. 'Mā āvuso evaṃ bhāṇi, na so bhikkhu evaṃ maṃ upavadissati, gihikālato paṭṭhāya mama⁷ sabhāvaṃ⁸ jānāti, pesalakalyāṇasīlo⁹ ti. 'Sace bhante tumhe attano visuddhicittattāya evaṃ cintetha, taṃ tumhākaṃ yeva anucchavikaṃ, mayhaṃ pana tena sad-dhiṃ veraṃ natthi. Kasmā ahaṃ tena avuttaṃ vuttan ti vadāmi? hotu kālantarena sayam eva jāniṣṣathā¹⁰ ti āha. Thero pi puthujjanabhāvasena¹¹ dvelhakacitto 'evaṃ pi siyā¹² ti sāsāṅkahadayo hutvā thokaṃ sithilavissāso ahosi. So bālo paṭhamam mahātheram bhinditvā itaram pi theram vuttanayena¹³ paribhindi. Atha te ubho pi¹⁴ therā dutiya-divase aññamaññaṃ anālapitvā pattacivaram ādāya gāme piṇḍāya caritvā¹⁵ piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya attano vasanaṭṭhāne yeva paribhuñjitvā sāmīcimattam pi akatvā taṃ divasaṃ tatth¹⁶ eva vasitvā vibhātāya ca rattiyā aññamaññaṃ an-ārocetvā¹⁷ va yathā phāsukaṭṭhānam āgamaṃsu. Pesunikaṃ pana bhikkhuṃ paripunnāmanorathaṃ gāmaṃ¹⁸ piṇḍāya pavitṭhaṃ manussā disvā āhamsu: 'bhante therā kuhiṃ gatā¹⁹ ti. So āha: 'sabbarattim aññamaññaṃ kalaham katvā mayā mā²⁰ kalaham karotha samaggā hotha, kalaho nāma anat-thāvaho hoti āyatim dukkhuppādako akusalasaṃvattaniko, purimakā pi kalahena mahatā hitā parihaṭṭhā ti ādini vuc-camānā pi mama vacanaṃ anādayitvā pakkamanti²¹ ti. Tato manussā 'therā tāva gacchantu, tumhe pana ambhākaṃ anukampāya idh²² eva anukkaṇṭhitā²³ vasathā²⁴ ti yācimsu. So sādhu ti paṭisunitvā tatth²⁵ eva²⁶ vasanto katipāhena cintesi 'mayā silavanto kalyāṇadhammā bhikkhū āvāsa-lobhena paribhinnā, bahum vata mayā pāpakammaṃ pasu-

¹ saḥāyathero, B. ² S₁ omits mitto . . . mukhā.

³ S₁. S₂ read sadho; B. has satho. ⁴ kathesi, B.

⁵ mamam, S₂. ⁶ sabhāvaṃ, S₁. ⁷ °dosena l. °vasena, B.

⁸ °nāyena¹ eva, B. ⁹ S₁ adds te. ¹⁰ vicaritvā, B.

¹¹ gāmāya, S₁. ¹² B. puts mā before karotha.

¹³ °hitvā, B. ¹⁴ B. omits eva.

tan' ti balavavippatisārābhībhūto sokavegena gilāno hutvā na ciren' eva kālaṃ katvā Avīcimhi nibbatti.

Itare dve sahāyakatherā¹ janapadacārikāṃ carantā aññatarasmiṃ āvāse samāgantvā aññamaññaṃ sammoditvā tena bhikkhunā vuttaṃ bhedavacanāṃ aññamaññaṃ ārocetvā tassa abhūtabhāvaṃ nātvā samaggā hutvā anukka-mena tam eva āvāsaṃ paccāgamimsu. Manussā dve there disvā haṭṭhatutṭhā sañjātasomanassā² hutvā catūhi pacca-yehi upaṭṭhahimsu. Therā³ tatth' eva⁴ vasantā sappāya-āhārālābhena samāhitacittavipassanaṃ vaddhetvā na ciren' eva arahattaṃ pāpunimsu.

Pesuniko bhikkhu ekaṃ buddhantaraṃ niraye pacitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahassa avidūre pūtimukha-peto hutvā nibbatti. Tassa kāyo suvaṇṇavaṇṇo ahosi, mukhato pana⁵ pulavakā nikkhamitvā ito c' ito ca mukhaṃ khādanti. Tathārūpaṃ pi⁶ okāsaṃ pharitvā duggandhaṃ vāyati. Ath' āyasmā Nārado Gijjhakūṭapabbatā orohanta taṃ disvā⁷:

Dibbaṃ subhaṃ dhāresi vaṇṇadhātun, vehāyasaṃ
tiṭṭhasi antalikkhe

mukhañ ca te kimiyo⁸ pūtigandhaṃ khādanti, kiṃ
kammam akāsi pubbe ti 1

imāya gāthāya katakammaṃ pucchi.

Tattha dibbaṃ ti divibhāvaṃ⁹ devattabhāva-pariyāpan-naṃ, idha pana dibbaṃ viyā ti dibbaṃ. Subhaṃ ti so-bhaṇaṃ sundarabhāvaṃ vā. Vaṇṇadhātun ti chavi-vaṇṇaṃ¹⁰. Dhāresi ti vahaṃ. Vehāyasaṃ¹¹ tiṭṭhasi antalikkhe ti vehāyasa-saññite¹² antalikkhe tiṭṭhasi. Keci pana vihāyasaṃ¹³ tiṭṭhasi antalikkhe ti pāṭhaṃ vatvā vihāyasaṃ¹³ abhāsento antalikkhe tiṭṭhasi ti vacanasesena

¹ sahāyatherā, B. ² saññoyasomanassā, S.

³ B. adds ca. ⁴ B. omits eva. ⁵ om. B.

⁶ tass' addharam pi, S. S. ⁷ B. adds pucchanto āha.

⁸ kimayo, S. S. ⁹ dibbabhāvaṃ, B.

¹⁰ om. S., which also shows some inversion in the order of the commenting words. ¹¹ vehāyaṃ, S.

¹² vehāyasaññite, S.; vehāsayasaññite, S.

¹³ vehāyasaṃ, S. S.

attham vadanti. Pūtigandhan ti kuṇapagandham dug-
gandhan ti attho. Kiṃ kammam akāsi pubbe ti
paramaduggandham te mukham kimiyo¹ khādanti kāyo
ca suvaṇṇavaṇṇo, kiḍisaṃ² nāma kammam evarūpassa
attabhāvassa kāraṇabhūtaṃ pubbe tvam akāsi ti pucchi.
Therena so peto attanā katakammam puṭṭho tam attham
vissajjento³ gātham āha⁴:

Samaṇo ahaṃ pāpo dukkhavāco⁵ tapassīrūpo mukhasā
asaññato
laddhā⁶ ca me tapasā vaṇṇadhātum mukhañ ca me
pesuniyena⁷ pūti ti. 2

Tattha samaṇo ahaṃ pāpo ti ahaṃ lāmakko samaṇo
pāpabhikkhu ahosi⁸. Dukkhavāco⁹ ti dukkhavacano¹⁰
pare atikkamitvā laṅghitvā¹¹ vattā¹² paresaṃ guṇaṃ pa-
ridhamśakavacano¹³ ti attho. Atidukkhavāco ti vā pāṭho
ativiya pharusavacano musāvādāpesuññādivaciḍuccaritani-
rato¹⁴. Tapassīrūpo ti samaṇapaṭirūpako. Mukhasā ti
mukhena. Laddhā¹⁵ ti paṭiladdhā¹⁶, ca-kāro sampiṇḍan-
attho. Me ti mayā. Tapasā ti brahmacariyena¹⁷. Pesu-
niyenā ti¹⁸ pisunā vācāya. Pūti ti pūtigandham.

Evam so peto attano katakammam ācikkhitvā idāni the-
rassa ovādaṃ dento osānagātham¹⁹ āha:

Tayidaṃ tayā²⁰ Nārada sāmam dīṭṭham, anukampakā
ye kusalā vadeyyum
mā pesunaṃ mā ca²¹ musā²² abhaṇi, yakkho tuvaṃ
hohisi kāmakāmi ti²³. 3

¹ kimayo, S₁. ² kiṃ disaṃ, B. ³ visajjanto, B.

⁴ B. *puts* gātham āha *after* pūti ti.

⁵ duṭṭhavāco, M. D.; B. *reads* 'tiduṭṭhavāco.

⁶ lālā, D.; B.; M. *has* lālā. ⁷ pesukiyena, C.

⁸ B *adds* ti. ⁹ atiduṭṭhavāco, B. ¹⁰ atiduṭṭha°, B.

¹¹ laṅghetvā, B. ¹² vattāro, B.

¹³ paridhamśakavacano, S₁. S₂; paridham sanamano, B.

¹⁴ °pesuññāvaci°, S₂. ¹⁵ lālā, B. ¹⁶ paṭilālā, B.

¹⁷ brahmayena, S₂; S₁ *adds* ti. ¹⁸ S₁ *omits* pesuniyenā ti.

¹⁹ om. B. ²⁰ om. D. ²¹ pa, S₂.

²² musā pisunā, S₁. S₂. ²³ B. *adds* ovādagātham āha.

Tattha tayidan ti taṃ idaṃ mama rūpaṃ. Anukam-pakā ye kusalā vadeyyun ti ye anukampanasilā kārū-nikā parahitapaṭipattiyāṃ kusalā nīpūṇā buddhādayo yaṃ vadeyyuṃ tad¹ eva vadāmi ti adhippāyo. Idāni taṃ ovādaṃ dassento 'mā pesunaṃ mā ca musā abhaṇi yakkho tuvaṃ hohisi kāmakāmi' ti āha². Tass' attho: pesunaṃ vacanaṃ³ musā ca mā⁴ abhaṇi mā kathesi, yadi⁵ tvaṃ musāvādaṃ pisunavācaṇ ca⁶ pahāya vācāya saññato bhavēyyāsi, yakkho vā⁷ devo vā⁸ devaṇṇatara vā tvaṃ bhavissasi, kāmaṃ kāmī kaññaṃ⁹ ulāraṃ dibbasampattiṃ paṭilabhitvā tatthagama-nasilo yathā sukhaṃ indriyānaṃ paricaraṇena¹⁰ abhira-manasilo ti.

Taṃ sutvā thero tato Rājagahaṃ gantvā¹¹ piṇḍāya ca-ritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkanto Satthuno¹² taṃ attham ārocesi. Satthā taṃ atthupattiṃ katvā dhammaṃ desesi. Sā desanā sampattaparisāya sātthikā ahosi¹³.

Pūtimukhapetavatthuvaṇṇanā.

I, 4.

Yaṃ kiñcārammaṇaṃ katvā ti. Idaṃ Satthā Sā-vatthiyāṃ¹⁴ Jetavane viharanto Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatino dānaṃ ārabba kathesi. Anāthapiṇḍikassa kira gahapatino dhītudhītāya dārikāya dhātī katapiṭṭhaṃ¹⁵ dhitalikaṃ adāsi. Imaṃ gahetvā¹⁶ kiḷassū ti¹⁷ sā tattha dhītu'saññaṃ uppādesi. Ath' assā¹⁸ ekadivasaṃ taṃ gahetvā kiḷantiyā pamādena pa-titvā bhijji. Tato dārikā mama dhītā matā ti parodi¹⁹. Taṃ rodantiṃ²⁰ koci pi gehajano saññāpetuṃ nāsakki.

Tasmiṇ ca samaye Satthā Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatino gehe paññatte āsane nisinno hoti. Mahāsetṭhi ca²¹ Bhaga-

¹ taṃ (om. eva), B. ² om. S₁. S₂.

³ pisunaṃ pisunavacanaṃ, B. ⁴ om. B. ⁵ B. adds hi.

⁶ om. B. ⁷ om. S₁. ⁸ om. B. ⁹ kāmītabbaṃ, B.

¹⁰ paṭi-(paṭi-S₂)caraṇena, S₁. ¹¹ om. B.

¹² satthāraṃ, B. ¹³ B. adds ti.

¹⁴ B. omits kata before piṭṭha.

¹⁵ S₁. S₂ have asante dhītā before imaṃ.

¹⁶ kiḷassū ti, B.; kiḷissatu, S₂; kiḷissatu, S₁. ¹⁷ assa, S₁.

¹⁸ parodanti (m), B. ¹⁹ amaranti (m), B. ²⁰ om. B.

vato samipe nisinno hoti. Dhāti tam dārikam gahetvā setṭhissa santikam agamāsi. Setṭhi tam disvā 'kim nissāya dārikā rodati' ti āha. Dhāti tam pavattim setṭhissa ārocesi. Setṭhi tam dārikam anke nisīdāpetvā 'tava dhītudānam dassāmī' ti saññāpetvā Satthuno¹ ārocesi: 'bhante mama nattudhītaram² piṇḍadhītalikam³ uddissa dānam dātukāmo tam me pañcahi bhikkhusatehi saddhim svātanāya adhivāsethā' ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇḍibhāvena. Atha Bhagavā dutiyadivase pañcahi bhikkhusatehi saddhim setṭhissa gharam gantvā bhattakiccam katvā anumodanam karonto imā gāthā abhāsi⁴:

Yam kiñcārammanam katvā dajjā dānam amaccharī
pubbe pete ca ārabbhā atha vā vatthudevātā 1
Cattāro ca mahārāje lokapāle yasassine
Kuveram Dhataratṭhañ ca Virūpakkham Virūlhakam,
te c' eva⁵ pūjitā honti dāyakā ca anipphalā. 2
Na hi ruṇṇam 'va⁶ soko vā yā c'aññā paridevanā
na tam petassa⁷ atthāya evam tiṭṭhanti nātayo⁸. 3
Ayañ ca kho dakkhiṇā dinnā saṅghamhi suppatitṭhitā
dīgharattam hitāy' assa thānaso upakappatī ti. 4

Tattha yam kiñcārammanam katvā ti maṅgalādisu, aññataram yam kiñci ārabbhā uddissa. Dajjā ti dadeyya. Amaccharī ti attano sampattiyā parehi sādharmaṇā bhāvasahanalakkhaṇassa maccherassa abhāvato amaccharī pariccāgasilo macchariyalobhādi cittamalam dūrato katvā dānam dadeyyā ti adhippayo. Pubbe pete ca ārabbhā ti pubbe keci pitaro vā uddissa. Vatthudevātā ti ghavaravatthu-ādīsu adhivatthā devātā ārabbhā ti yojanā. Atha vā ti iminā aññe pi devamanussādi ye keci ārabbhā dānam⁹ dadeyyā ti dasseti, tattha devesu tāva ekacce pākāte deve dassento cattāro ca⁹ mahārāje ti vatvā puna te

¹ satthū (satthu, S₂), S₁. ² netta.^o, B.

³ B. *omits* piṇḍa *before* dhīt.^o

⁴ B. *puts the last three words after the stanzas.*

⁵ tam eva, S₁. S₂. ⁶ vā, M.; B. ⁷ petānam, C.

⁸ nātiyo, S₁. S₂; nātakā, M. C. D.; B. ⁹ om. B.

nāmaṃ¹ gaṇhanto Kuveran ti ādim āha. Tattha Kuveran ti Vessavaṇaṃ Dhataratṭhan ti ādini sesānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ lokapālānaṃ nāmāni. Te c' eva² pūjitā honti ti te ca mahārājāno pubbe petavatthudevātādayo³ ca uddissa ki-riyāya paṭimānitā honti. Dāyakā ca anipphalā ti ye dānaṃ denti te dāyakā ca paresaṃ uddissa na⁴ mattenā nipphalā attano dānaphalassa bhāgino eva honti. Idāni ye attano nātinaṃ maraṇena rodanti⁵ socanti⁶ paridevanti, tesāṃ taṃ niratthakaṃ attaparitāpanaṃ attam evā ti dasse-tuṃ Na hi ruṇṇaṃ 'vā ti gātham āha.

Tattha ruṇṇaṃ ti ruditaṃ assumocanaṃ, na hi kātab-baṃ ti vacanaseso. Soko ti socanaṃ cittasantāpo anto-nijjhānaṃ⁷ ti attho. Yā c' aññā paridevanā ti yā ca ruṇṇasokato aññā paridevanā kaṃ ekaputtako ti ādi vācāvippalāpo so pi na kātabbo ti attho⁸. Sabbattha vā-saddo vikappattho. Na taṃ petassa atthāya ti yasmā ruṇṇaṃ vā soko vā paridevanā vā ti sabbam pi taṃ pe-tassa kālakatassa atthāya upakārāya na hoti, tasmā na hi taṃ kātabbamaṃ, tathāpi evaṃ tiṭṭhanti nātayo avindasuno ti adhippāyo. Evaṃ ruṇṇādīnaṃ niratthabhāvaṃ dassetvā idāni yā pubbe petādike ārabba dāyakena saṅghassa dak-khiṇā dinnā tassa⁹ sātthabhāvaṃ dassento Ayaṇ ca kho dakkhiṇā¹⁰ ti gātham āha.

Tattha ayaṇ ti dāyakena taṃ dinnam¹¹ dānaṃ paccak-khato dassento vadati¹². Ca¹³-saddo vyatireko¹⁴. Tena yathā ruṇṇādi petassa na kassaci¹⁵ atthāya hoti, na evaṃ ayaṃ¹⁶ pana dakkhiṇā dīgharattaṃ hitāy'assa hoti ti vak-khamānaṃ eva viśesaṃ joteti. Kho ti avadhāraṇe. Dak-khiṇā ti dānaṃ. Saṅghamhi suppatiṭṭhā ti anuttare

¹ te nāmato, B. ² om. S₁, and S₂ also ce.

³ °devatāyo, B. ⁴ B. has na also after mattenā.

⁵ rudanti, B. ⁶ om. S₁; whereas B. has socenti, but after parid.^o ⁷ atthonijjh.^o, S₂. ⁸ S₁ adds ti.

⁹ tassā, B. ¹⁰ S₁, S₂ add dīgharattaṃ hitāyassā; S₂ puts -la- before dīghar.^o ¹¹ dādinnaṃ, S₁, S₂.

¹² vadanti, S₁, S₂. ¹³ pa, S₁, S₂. ¹⁴ byatirekatto, B.

¹⁵ kiñci, B. ¹⁶ evaṃ mayā mayaṃ, S₁; evaṃ mayaṃ aya, S₂; evaṃ ayaṃ ayaṃ, B.

puññakkhette saṅghē suṭṭhu paṭiṭṭhitā. Dīgharattam hitāy' assā ti assa petassa cirakālam hitāya atthāya. Thānaso tam¹ upakappatī ti khaṇ' aññe 'va nippajjati na kālantare ti attho. Ayaṃ hitātthadhammatā: yaṃ pete uddissa dāne dinne petā ce anumodanti tāva devassa phalena petā bhuñjanti² ti.

Evam Bhagavā dhammaṃ desetvā mahājanam pete uddissa dānāhi ratamānasam katvā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Punadivase seṭṭhibhariyā³ avasesā ca⁴ nātakā seṭṭhim anuvattanti. Evam te māsamattam mahādānam pavattesum. Atha rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā 'kasmā bhante bhikkhū māsamattam mama gharam nāgamimsū⁵' ti pucchi. Satthārā tasmim kārāṇe kathite rājā pi seṭṭhim anuvattanto buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānam pavattesi. Tam disvā nāgarā rājānam⁶ anuvattantā māsamattam mahādānam pavattesum. Evam māsadvayaṃ piṭṭhadhitalikamūlakam mahādānam pavattenti⁷.

Piṭṭhadhitalikapetavatthuvaṇṇanā.

I, 5.

Tiro kuḍḍesu tiṭṭhanti ti. Idam Satthā Rājagahe viharanto sambahule pete ārabba katesi. Tatrāyaṃ vitthārakathā. Ito dvā⁸ navutikappe Kāsipurī nāma nagaram ahosi. Tattha Jayaseno nāma rājā ratṭham⁸ kāresi⁸, tassa Sīrimā nāma devī. Tassā kucchiyaṃ Phusso nāma Bodhisatto nibbattetvā anupubbena sammāsambodhim abhisambhujjhi. Jayaseno rājā 'mama putto mahābhiniikkhamanam nikkhamitvā buddho jāto, mayham eva buddho⁸ mayham⁸ dhammo mayham⁹ saṅgho' ti mamāyitam¹⁰ uppādetvā sabakālam sayam eva upaṭṭhahati, na aññesaṃ okāsaṃ¹¹ deti. Bhagavato kaniṭṭhabhātaro vemātikā tayo bhātaro cintesum:

¹ om. B. ² paribhunjanti, B. ³ B. adds atha.

⁴ om. S₁. B. ⁵ nāgamissati pucchi, S₁. S₂.

⁶ tam l. rājānam, B.; S₁. S₂ have nāgarājānam.

⁷ pavattati, B.; all MSS. add ti. ⁸ om. S₁. S₂.

⁹ S₂. S₂ add eva. ¹⁰ mamattam, B. ¹¹ S₂ adds na.

‘buddhā nāma sabbalokahitāya’¹ uppajjanti, na ekass’ evāthāya², amhākañ ca pitā aññesam okāsam na deti, katham nu kho mayam labheyyāma Bhagavantam upatthātum saṅghaṇ cā’ ti. Tesam etad ahosi: ‘handa mayam kiñci upāyam karomā’ ti. Te paccantam kupitam viya kārāpesum. Tato rājā ‘paccanto kupito’ ti sutvā tayo pi putte paccantam vūpasametum pesesi. Te gantvā vūpasamētvā āgatā rājā tuṭṭho varam adāsi ‘yam icchatha tam gaṇhathā’ ti. Te ‘mayam Bhagavantam upatthātum icchāmā’ ti āhamsu. Rājā etam ṭhapetvā ‘aññam gaṇhathā’ ti āha. Te ‘mayam aññena anattikā’ ti āhamsu. ‘Tena hi paricchedam katvā gaṇhathā’ ti. Te satta vassāni yācimsu. Rājā nādāsi³. Evañ cha pañca cattāri tiṇi dve ekam, sattamāsam cha pañca cattāro ti vatvā yāva temāsam yācimsu. Tadā rājā gaṇhathā ti adāsi. Te Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā āhamsu: ‘icchāma mayam bhante Bhagavantam temāsam upatthātum, adhivāsetu no bhante Bhagavā imam temāsam vassavāsan’ ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇḍibhāvena. Te tayo attano janapade niyuttakapurisassa likhāpaṇṇam pesesum ‘imam temāsam amhehi Bhagavā upatthātabbo, vihāram ādikatvā sabbam Bhagavato upatthānasambhāram⁴ sampādehi’ ti. So sabbam sampādetvā paṭipesesi. Te kāsāyavatthani-vatthā hutvā adḍhateyyehi purisasahashehi veyyāvaccakarehi Bhagavantam bhikkhusaṅghaṇ ca sakkaccam upatthahamānā janapadam netvā vihāram nīyādetvā vassam vasāpesum. Tesam bhaṇḍāgāriko eko⁵ gahapatiputto sapajāpatiko saddho ahosi pasanno. So buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa⁶ sakkaccam⁷ dānavatthum adāsi. Janapade niyuttakapuriso tam gahetvā janapadehi ekādasamattehi purisasahashehi saddhim sakkaccam eva dānavatthum⁸ pesesi. Tattha keci janā ca paṭihatacittā ahesum. Te dānassa antarāyam katvā deyyadhammam attanā⁹ khādimsu bhattasālāṇ ca agginā dahimsu. Saparivārā te hi¹⁰ rāja-puttā Bhagavato sakkāram

¹ ‘hitattāyo, B. ² eva atthāya, B.; ev’ atthāya, S₁. S₂.

³ na adāsi, B. ⁴ ‘sambhāre, B. ⁵ om. B.

⁶ B. *omits* bhikkhu *before* saṅghassa.

⁷ B. *puts* sakkaceam *after* dāna.^o ⁸ dānam, B.

⁹ B. *adds* ‘va. ¹⁰ pavāritā, B., and om. tehi.

katvā Bhagavantam purakkhatvā pitu santikam eva āgamiṃsu¹. Tattha gantvā Bhagavā² parinibbāyi rājaputtā³ ca janapade niyuttakapuriso⁴ ca bhaṇḍāgāriko ca anupubbena kālam katvā saddhim parisāya sagge uppajjimsu, paṭihata-cittā janā nirayesu uppajjimsu⁵. Evaṃ tesam ubhayesam pi⁶ janānam saggato saggam nirayato nirayam uppajjan-tānam dvānavutikappā vitivattā. Atha imasmim bhadda-kappe Kassapassa bhagavato kāle te⁷ paṭihatacittā janā petesu uppannā. Tadā manussā attano nātakānam petānam atthāya dānam datvā uddissanti: 'idam no nātīnam hotū' ti. Te sampattim labhanti. Atha ime pi petānam disvā Kassapasammāsambuddham upasaṅkamitvā puc-chimsu: 'kin nu kho bhante mayam⁸ evarūpaṃ sampattim labheyyāma' ti. Bhagavā āha: 'idāni na labhetha, anāgate pana Gotamo nāma sammāsambuddho bhavissati, tassa⁹ Bhagavato kāle Bimbisāro nāma rājā bhavissati, so tumhākam ito dvānavutikappe nātiko¹⁰ ahosi. So¹¹ buddhassa dānam datvā tumhākam uddissati, tadā labhissathā' ti. Evaṃ vutte kira tesam petānam¹² vacanam sve labhissathā ti vuttam viya ahosi.

Tato ekasmim buddhantare vitivatte loke¹³ amhākaṃ Bhagavā uppajji, te pi tayo rājaputtā purisasahassena sad-dhim¹⁴ devalokato cavitvā Magadharatṭhe brāhmaṇakulesu uppajjitvā anupubbena tāpasapabbajjam pabbajitvā Gayā-sīse tayo Jaṭilā ahesum, janapade niyuttakapuriso rājā Bim-bisāro ahosi, bhaṇḍāgāriko gahapatiputto Visākho nāma seṭṭhi ahosi, tassa pajāpati Dhammadinnā nāma seṭṭhi-dhītā ahosi, avasesā pana parisā rañño parivārā hutvā nibbattimsu. Amhākaṃ pi Bhagavā loke uppajjitvā satta-sattāham vitināmetvā¹⁵ anupubbena Bārāṇasim¹⁶ āgamma dhammacakkaṃ pavattetvā pañcavaggiye ādim katvā yāva sahassa¹⁷ parivāre tayo Jaṭile vinetvā Rājagahaṃ agamāsi.

¹ agamimsu, S₂.

² S₂ adds tattha, and om. pari before nibbāyi.

³ rājā ca puttā, B. ⁴ niyuttap.^o, S₁. S₂. ⁵ om. B.

⁶ B. adds pi. ⁷ om. S₂. ⁸ nāti, B. ⁹ B. adds tam.

¹⁰ om. B. ¹¹ om. S₁. S₂. ¹² atikkametva, B.

¹³ Bārānasiyaṃ, S₁. ¹⁴ aḍḍhatteyyasahassa, B.

Tattha pi¹ tadāhu pasaṅkantam² yeva rājānam Bimbisāram sotāpattiphale patitṭhāpesi saddhim ekādasanahutehi Aṅga-Magadhavāsihi brāhmaṇagahapatikehi. Atha rañña svātanāya bhattachena nimantito adbhivāsetvā dutiyadivase mānavakavaṇṇena Sakkena devānam indena purato³ gacchantena:

danto dantehi saha purāṇajaṭilehi vippamutto vippamuttehi siṅganikkhasuvaṇṇo Rājagaham pāvisi Bhagavā ti⁴

evam ādihi gāthāhi⁵ abhittaviyamāno⁶ Rājagaham pa-visitva rañño nivesane mahādānam sampatichchi. Te pana petā 'idāni rājā dānam amhākam uddissati' ti geham⁷ samparivāretvā atṭhamasu. Rājā dānam datvā 'kattha⁸ nu kho Bhagavā vihareyyā' ti Bhagavato viharatṭhānam yeva cintesi, na tam dānam kassaci uddisi⁹. Tathā tam dānam alabhantā¹⁰ petā chinnāsā hutvā rattiyam rañño nivesane ativiya bhimśanakam vissaram¹¹ akamsu. Rājā bhayasantāsasamvegam āpajjitvā vibhātāya rattiyā Bhagavato ārocesi: 'evarūpaṃ saddam¹² assosi, kin nu kho me bhante bhavissati' ti? Bhagavā 'mā bhāyi mahārāja, na te¹³ kiñci pāpakam bhavissati, vuddhi¹⁴ te¹⁴ bhavissati¹⁴, atha kho santi te purāṇañātakā¹⁵ petesu uppannā, te ekam buddhantaram tam eva paccasimsantā 'buddhassa dānam datvā amhākam uddissati' ti vicarantā hiyo dānam datvā na uddissasi¹⁶, te chinnāsā hutvā tathārūpaṃ bhimśanakam vissaram¹⁷ akamsū' ti. 'Kim¹⁴ idāni pi bhante dinne¹⁸ te¹⁹ labheyyun²⁰ ti? 'Āma mahārāja' ti. 'Tena hi bhante adbhivāsetu me Bhagavā svātanāya²¹, dānam tesam uddissāmi' ti. Adbhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhaveṇa. Rājā nivesanam gantvā mahādānam paṭiyādāpetvā²² Bhagavato kalam āro-

¹ ca l. pi, B. ² okamantam, B. ³ B. twice.

⁴ = Mahāv. I. 22. 13. ⁵ kathāhi, S₁. S₂.

⁶ abhittayamāno, S₂. ⁷ āsāya, B. ⁸ katha, S₁.

⁹ uddissi, S₁. S₂; uddissati, B. ¹⁰ yathā tam tam attham ajānantā, B. ¹¹ om. S₁. S₂. ¹² saddo, B. ¹³ tava, B.

¹⁴ om. B. ¹⁵ ñātikā, S₁. S₂. ¹⁶ B. reads: vicarantam na tayā hiyyo dānam datvā uddisi. ¹⁷ bheravam, S₁. S₂.

¹⁸ om. S₁. ¹⁹ om. B. ²⁰ labheyyan, S₁. B.

²¹ ajjhatanāya, B. ²² paṭiyādetvā, B.; paṭiyāpetvā, S₁.

cāpesi. Bhagavā rājantepuram gantvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena. Te petā 'ajja labheyyamā' ti gantvā tirokuḍḍādīsu atṭhamṣu. Bhagavā tathā akāsi yathā te sabbe pi¹ rañño āpātham gatā ahesum. Rājā dakhhiṇodakam dento 'idam me nātinam hotū' ti uddisi. Tāva-d-eva petānam kamalakuvalayasañchannā² pokkharaniyo nibbattimsu. Te tattha nahātvā pivitvā ca paṭippassaddhā darathakilamathapipāsā suvaṇṇavaṇṇā ahesum. Rājā yāgu-khajjakabhōjjanāni datvā uddisi. Tesam tam khaṇ'aññ'eva dibbayāgukhajjakabhajjāni nibbattimsu. Te tāni³ paribhuñjitvā pi nindiyā ahesum. Rājā vatthasenāsanāni datvā uddisi. Tesam dibbavatthā⁴ dibbapāsādā seyyāpaccattharaṇālaṅkaravidhāyo nibbattimsu. Sā ca tesam sampatti sabbā pi yathā rañño pākātā hoti tathā Bhagavā adhiṭṭhāsi. Rājā tam disvā ativiya attamano ahosi. Tato Bhagavā bhuttavī pavārito rañño Bimbisārassa anumodanattham Tirokuḍḍapetavatthum abhāsi:

Tiro kuḍḍesu tiṭṭhanti sandhisīṅghātakesu ca
dvārabāhāsu tiṭṭhanti āgantvāna sakam gharam. 1
Pahūte⁵ annapānamhi khajjabhōjje upaṭṭhite
na tesam koci sarati sattānam kammaṇaccayā. 2
Evaṃ dadanti nātinam ye honti anukampakā
sucim paṇitam kālena kappiyam pānabhōjanam:
idam vo nātinam hotu, sukhitā hontu nātayo. 3
Te ca tattha samāgantvā nātipetā samāgatā
pahūte annapānamhi sakkaccam anumodare. 4
Ciram jivantu no nāti yesam hetu labhāmase
amhākāṇ ca katā pūjā dāyakā ca anipphalā. 5
Na hi tattha kaṣi atthi gorakkh' etta⁶ na vijjati
vañijjā tādisi n' atthi hiraññena kayakkayam⁷, 6
Ito dinnena yāpenti petā kālakatā tahim
unname v' udakam⁸ vuṭṭham⁹ yathā ninnam pavattati

¹ va l. pi, B. ² °kuvalasamchannā, S₁. S₂.

³ petā l. tāni, S₂. ⁴ om. B.

⁵ bahute, M. D. (also 4 c). ⁶ ettha, D.; B.

⁷ kayākayam, in all Burmese MSS.

⁸ v' before udakam, only in S₁. S₂. ⁹ vuṭṭhim, S₁. S₂.

evam eva ito dinnam petānam upakappati.	7
Yathā vārivahā ¹ pūrā paripūrenti sāgaram	
evam eva iṭo dinnam petānam upakappati.	8
Adāsi me akāsi me nātimitā sakhā ca me	
petānam dakkhiṇam ² dajjā pubbe katam anussaram.	9
Na hi = I, 4, 3 ³	10
Ayañ ca = I, 4, 4	11
So nātiddhammo ca ayaṃ nidassito petānam pūjā	
ca katā ulārā	
balañ ca bhikkhūnam anuppadinnam tumhehi puññam	
pasutam anappakan ti.	12

Tattha tiro kuḍḍesū ti kuḍḍānam parabhāgesu. Tiṭṭhanti ti nisajjādipaṭikkhepato ṭhānakappanavacanam etaṃ, gahapākāra kuḍḍānam⁴ parato bahi evaṃ tiṭṭhanti ti attho. Sandhisīṅghāṭakesu cā ti sandhisu ca sīṅghāṭakesu ca, sandhiyo⁵ ti catukonāraccā gharasandhi bhit-tisandhi⁶ alokasandhiyo pi vuccanti, sīṅghāṭake ti koṇaraccā. Dvārābāhāsu tiṭṭhanti ti nagaradvārāgharadvārānam bāhā nissāya tiṭṭhanti. Āgantvāna sakam gharan ti sakagharam nāma pubbañātigharam pi attano⁷ sāmibhāvena ajjhāvutthagharan pi. Tad ubhayam hi te yasmā sakasaññāya āgacchanti tasmā āgantvāna sakam gharan ti āha.

Evaṃ Bhagavā pubbe anajjhāvutthe⁸ pubbam pi pubbañātigharattā Bimbisāranivesanam sakagharasaññāya āgantvā tirokuḍḍādīsu ṭhite issāmacchariyaphalam anubhavante ativiya duddasikavirūpabhayānikadassane bahū pete rañño dassento Tirokuḍḍesu tiṭṭhanti ti gātham vatvā puna tehi katassa kammassa dāruṇabhāvaṃ⁹ dassento Pahūte annapānamhī ti dutiyagatham āha.

Tattha pahūte ti anappake bahumhi yāvadatthe ti

¹ vāharivahā, S₂. ² dakkhiṇā, S₂; dakkhiṇa, S₁; the other MSS. have dakkhiṇam. ³ S₁. S₂ have here petānam, whereas M. C. D., B. retain petassa; M. only has etaṃ l. evaṃ. ⁴ gehap.^o, B. ⁵ sandhi, B.
⁶ om. B. ⁷ attanā, B. ⁸ ovuttha, all.
⁹ garubhāvaṃ, S₁.

attho, ba-kārassa hi pa-kāro labhati Pahu santo na bharati ti ādisu viya. Keci pana bahuke ti paṭhanti, te pana¹ pamādapāṭhā. Annapānamhi ti anne ca pāne ca. Khajjabhoyje² ti khajje ca bhojje ca, etena asitapitakhāyitasāyitavasena catubbidham pi āhāram dasseti. Upatṭhite ti upagamma³ ṭhite sajjite paṭiyatte ti attho. Na tesam koci sarati sattānan ti tesam pettivisayam⁴ uppannānam⁵ sattānam koci mātā vā pitā⁶ vā⁶ putto vā nattā vā na sarati⁷. Kiṃ kāraṇā? kammappaccayā attanā katassa⁸ adānadānapaṭisedhanādibhedassa kadariyakammassa⁹ karaṇabhāvato. Tahim¹⁰ kammam tesam nātinam saritum¹¹ na deti.

Evam Bhagavā anappakeci¹² annapānādimhi vijjamāne nātinam paccāsimśantānam petānam pāpakammavasena¹³ nātakānam¹⁴ anussaraṇamattassā pi abhāvam dassetvā idāni pettivisaye⁴ uppanne¹⁵ nātake uddissa dinnam dānam¹⁶ pasamsanto Evam dadanti nātinan ti tatiyagātham āha.

Tattha evan ti upamāvacanam. Tassa dvidhā¹⁷ sambandho: tesam sattānam kammappaccayā asarantesu pi kesuci¹⁸ keci dadanti nātinam ye¹⁹ evam anukampakā honti ti ca mahārāja yathā tayā dinnam evam sucim paṇitam kālena kappiyam pānabhōjanam dadanti nātinam 'ye honti anukampakā ti ca. Tattha dadanti ti uddissanti niyādenti. Nātinam ti mātito pitito ca sambandhānam. Ye ti ye keci puttādayo. Honti ti bhavanti. Anukampakā ti atthakāmā²⁰ hitesino. Sucin ti suddham²¹ manoharam dhammikaṇ ca²². Paṇitan ti ulāram. Kālenā ti dakkhiṇeyyānam paribhogayogyakālena nātipetānam vā tiro

¹ om. B. ² bhojjam, S₁. ³ upagama, B.

⁴ pattivisaye, B. ⁵ upapannānam, B. ⁶ om. B.

⁷ nassarati, B. ⁸ katakammassa, B. ⁹ kadariyassa, B.

¹⁰ tam hi, B. ¹¹ paritum, S₁.

¹² appakeci, S₂; anappake pi, B. ¹³ kammaphalena, B.

¹⁴ nātikānam, S₁. ¹⁵ upapanne, B.

¹⁶ raññā dinnadānam, B. ¹⁷ dvididhasam.^o, S₁; dvi-

dhasam.^o, S₂; dvidhā sampanno, B. ¹⁸ tesu pi, S₁; kesu pi, S₂. ¹⁹ yeva, B. ²⁰ atthakāmā ti, S₁. S₂.

²¹ sundaram, S₁. S₂. ²² S₁ has nāpikam; S₂ nāma nāp.^o.

kuḍḍādisu āgantvā t̥hitakālena. Kappiyan ti anucchavikaṃ paṭirūpaṃ ariyānaṃ paribhogārahama. Pānabhōjanan ti pānañ ca bhōjanañ ca. Tadupādesena ettha¹ sabbam² deyyadhammaṃ vadati³. Idāni yena pakārena tesam petānaṃ dinnam nāma hoti, tam dassento Idam vo nātinam hotu, sukhitā hontu⁴ nātayo⁵ ti āha. Tatiyagāthā purimapaḍena⁶ sambandhitabbā: evam dadanti nātinam ye honti anukampakā, idam vo nātinam hotu sukhitā hontu nātayo⁷ ti. Tena dātabbākāradassanaṃ kataṃ⁸ hoti. Tattha idan ti deyyadhammanidassanaṃ. Vo ti nipātamattam Ye hi vo ariyā ti ādisu viya. Nātinam hotū ti pettivisaye⁹ uppannānaṃ¹⁰ nātakānaṃ¹¹ hotu. No nātinan ti ca paṭhanti, amhākaṃ nātinan ti attho. Sukhitā hontu nātayo⁷ ti te pettivisayuppannā¹² nātayo⁷ idam phalam¹³ paccanubhāvanto¹⁴ sukhitā sukhappattā hontu. Yasmā idam vo nātinam hotū¹⁵ ti vutte pi aññena katakammaṃ aññassa phalam dinnam hoti kevalam pana tathā uddissa diyamānaṃ¹⁶ vuttapetānaṃ¹⁷ kusalakammassa paccayo hoti, tasmā yathā tesam tasmim vatthusmim tasmim yeva khane phalanibbattaṃ kusalam kammaṃ hoti. Tam dassento Te ca tatthā ti ādim āha.

Tattha te ti nātipetā. Tatthā ti yattha dānaṃ diyati tattha samāgantvā ti ime no nātayo¹⁸ amhākaṃ atthāya dānaṃ uddissanti ti anumodanattam tattha samāgatā hutvā. Pahūte¹⁹ annapānaṃhi ti attano uddissa diyamāne tasmim vatthusmim pahūte²⁰ annapānaṃhi. Sakkaccam anumodare ti kammaphalam abhisaddahantā cittikāraṃ vijjamaṇā avikkhittacittā va hutvā idam vo²¹ dānaṃ²²

¹ c' ettha, B.; S₂. S₂ have tadapasenatthe.

² saddham, S₁. ³ vadāti, S₁. ⁴ honti, S₂.

⁵ nātiyo, S₂ (nāti āha, S₁). ⁶ °addhena, S₂; °aṭṭhena, S₁.

⁷ nātiyo, S₁. S₂. ⁸ om. S₁. ⁹ pettivisayaṃ, B.

¹⁰ upapannānaṃ, B. ¹¹ nātinam, S₁; nātikānaṃ, S₂.

¹² pettiv.^o, B. ¹³ evam l. phalam, S₁. ¹⁴ °bhavantā, B.

¹⁵ hontu, B. ¹⁶ disvāna l. diya.^o, S₁. S₂.

¹⁷ tam vuttam petānaṃ, S₁. S₂. ¹⁸ nātiyo, S₁. S₂.

¹⁹ bahute, B. ²⁰ S₁ twice.

²¹ no, B. ²² nātim, S₁.

hitāya sukhāya hotū ti modanti anumodanti pītisomanassa-jātā honti.

Ciraṃ¹ jīvantū² ti³ ciraṃ jīvino⁴ dīghāyukā hontu. No ñāti ti amhākaṃ ñatakā. Yesaṃ hetū ti yesaṃ kāraṇā ye nissāya. Labhāmase ti idisaṃ sampattim labhāma. Idaṃ hi uddissanena⁵ laddhaṃ sampattim anubhavantānaṃ petānaṃ attano ñātinaṃ thomanākāradassanaṃ. Petānaṃ hi attano anumodanena dāyakānaṃ uddissanena dakkhiṇeyyasampattiyaṃ vā tihi aṅgehi dakkhiṇā taṃ khaṇ' aññe'va phalanibbattikā hoti⁶. Tattha dāyakā visesaheṭu. Tenāha: yesaṃ hetu labhāmase ti. Amhākañ ca katā pūjā ti idaṃ vo ñātinaṃ hotū ti evaṃ uddissantehi dāyakehi amhākañ ca pūjā katā. Dāyakā ca anipphalā ti yasmiṃ santāne⁷ kammaṃ nibbattaṃ tassa tatth' eva phalādānato, ettha⁸ hi⁹ kiṃ pana pettivisa-yuppannā¹⁰ evañ ñātihetusampattiyo labhanti udāhu aññe pi ti na c'ettha amhehi vattabbaṃ atthi. Bhagavatā eva¹¹ vyākatattā vuttaṃ h' etaṃ: 'mayam assu bho Gotama brāhmaṇa nāma dānāni dema puññāni¹² karoma, idaṃ dānaṃ petānaṃ ñātisālohitānaṃ upakappatu, idaṃ dānaṃ petāñātisālohitā paribhuñjantū ti, kacci taṃ bho Gotama dānaṃ petānaṃ ñātisālohitānaṃ upakappati, kacci te petāñātisālohitā taṃ dānaṃ paribhuñjanti' ti? 'Thāne kho brāhmaṇa upakappati, no aṭṭhāne' ti¹³. 'Katamaṃ pana bho Gotama thānaṃ, katamaṃ aṭṭhānaṃ' ti?

'Idha brāhmaṇa ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti — pe¹⁴ — micchā-ditṭhiko hoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ parammaraṇā nirayaṃ uppajjati. Yo nerayikānaṃ sattānaṃ āhāro tena so tattha yāpeti tena so tattha tiṭṭhati. Idaṃ pi kho brāhmaṇa aṭṭhānaṃ yattha thitassa taṃ dānaṃ na upakappati.

'Idha brāhmaṇa ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti — pe¹⁵ — micchā-ditṭhiko hoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ parammaraṇā tiracchā-

¹ om. S.₁. ² jīvantā, B. ³ uddissamānena, B., but it agrees with S.₁. S.₂ a few lines afterwards where the same word recurs. ⁴ honti, B.

⁵ B. adds pariccāgamayaṃ.

⁶ om. B. ⁷ pittiv., B.

⁸ evaṃ, B. ⁹ saddhāni, B.

¹⁰ om. B.

¹¹ pa, B.; la, S.₁. S.₂.

nayoniyam uppajjati. Yo tiracchānayanoniyānam sattānam āhāro tena so tattha yāpeti tena so tattha tiṭṭhati. Idam pi kho brāhmaṇa aṭṭhānam yattha ṭhitassa tam dānam na upakappati¹.

‘Idha kho brāhmaṇa ekacco pānātipātā paṭivirato hoti — pe² — sammādiṭṭhiko hoti. So kāyassa bheda parammaranā manussānam saḥavyatam uppajjati, devānam saḥavyatam uppajjati. Yo devānam āhāro tena so tattha yāpeti tena so tattha tiṭṭhati. Idam kho brāhmaṇa aṭṭhānam yattha ṭhitassa tam dānam na upakappati.

‘Idha brāhmaṇa ekacco pānātipāti hoti — pe² — micchādiṭṭhiko hoti. So kāyassa bheda parammaranā pettivisayam³ uppajjati. Yo pettivisayikānam³ sattānam āhāro tena so tattha yāpeti tena so tattha tiṭṭhati, yaṃ vā pan’assa ito anupaveccanti⁴ mittā vā amaccā vā nātisālohitā vā tena so tattha yāpeti tena so tattha tiṭṭhati. Idam kho brāhmaṇa ṭhānam yattha ṭhitassa tam dānam upakappati’ ti.

‘Sace pana bho Gotama so peto nātisālohito tam ṭhānam anuppanno hoti, ko tam⁵ dānam paribhuñjati’ ti? ‘Aññe pi ’ssa brāhmaṇa petā nātisālohitā tam ṭhānam uppannā honti, te tam dānam paribhuñjanti’ ti. ‘Sace pana bho Gotama so c’eva peto nātisālohito tam ṭhānam anuppanno hoti, aññe pi ’ssa petā nātisālohitā tam ṭhānam anuppannā honti, ko tam dānam paribhuñjati’ ti? ‘Aṭṭhānam kho tam⁶ brāhmaṇa anavakāso yaṃ tam ṭhānam vivittam assa iminā dighena addhunā yad idam petehi nātisālohi-tehi, api ca kho⁶ brāhmaṇa dāyako pi anipphalo’ ti.

Idāni pettivisayuppannānam³ tattha aññassa kasigorak-khādino sampatti paṭilābhakāraṇassa abhāvam ito dinnena yāpanaṃ ca dassetum Na hi ti ādi vuttam.

Tattha na hi tattha kasī atthi ti tasmim pettivisaye³ kasī na hi atthi yaṃ nissāya petā sukhena jiveyyum. Gorakkh’etta na vijjati ti ettha pettivisaye³ na kevalam kasī yeva n’atthi, atha kho gorakkhā pi na vijjati yaṃ

¹ S₁ omits this sentence entirely. ² pa, B.; la, S₁. S₂.

³ pittiv.^o, B. S₁. ⁴ °vacchanti, B. ⁵ om. S₁. S₂.

⁶ om. B.

nissāya te sukhena jīveyyūṃ. Vaṇijjā tādisi n'atthi ti vaṇijjā pi tādisi n'atthi¹ yā tesam sampattipaṭilābhahetu bhaveyya. Hiraṇṇena kayakkayan ti hiraṇṇena kayavikkayam pi tattha tādisam natthi yaṃ tesam sampattipaṭilābhahetu bhaveyya.

Ito dinnena yāpenti petā kālakatā tahin ti kevaḷam pana ito² nātihi mittāmaccehi vā dinnena yāpenti attabhāvaṃ pavattenti petā pettivisayuppannā³ kālakatā⁴ attano maraṇakālena gatā. Kālagatā ti⁵ vā pāṭho. Katakālā katamaranā maraṇasampattā. Tahin ti tasmim pettivisaye⁶.

Idāni yathā vuttam attham upamāhi pakāsetum Unname v'udakam vuṭṭhan⁷ ti gāthadvayam āha. Tass' attho: yathā unname thale⁸ unnatapadese meghehi abhivuṭṭham udakam yathā ninnam pavattati, yo bhūmibhāgo ninno oṇato taṃ upagacchati, evam eva ito dinnam dānam⁹ petānam upakappati phalupattiyā viniyujjati, ninnam iva hi udakappavattiyā ṭhānam petaloko dānupakappanāya, yathāha: idam brāhmaṇa ṭhānam yattha ṭhitassa taṃ dānam upakappati ti. Yathā ca kandarapadarasākhapasākhakusubhamahāsobbhehi¹⁰ opatitena¹¹ udakena vārivahā mahānājjo pūrā hutvā sāgaram paripūrenti,¹² evam ito dinnam dānam pubbe vuttanayen' eva petānam upakappati. Yasmā petā ito kiñci labhāmā ti āsābhībhitā nātigharam āgantvā¹³ idam nāma no dethā ti yācitum na sakkonti, tasmā tesam imāni anussaraṇavatthūni anussaranto kulaputto dakkhiṇam dajjā ti dassento Adāsi me ti gātham āha.

Tass' attho: idam nāma me dhanam vā dhaññaṃ vā adāsi, idam nāma me kiccaṃ attanā vosānam anāpajjanto¹⁴ akāsi. Asuko me mātito vā pitito vā sambandhattā nāti-

¹ *om.* B. ² ito pana, B. ³ pittiv.^o, S₁. B.

⁴ kālāṇakatā, B. ⁵ kālāṇakatā ti, B.; kilagatā ti, S₁; kilagatā, S₂. ⁶ pittiv.^o, S₁. S₂. ⁷ vuṭṭhan, S₁. B.; vuṭṭhin, S₂. ⁸ unnathale, S₂ (unnathale, S₁).

⁹ *om.* S₁. B. ¹⁰ kandarapadarasākhāsākhā.^o, S₁. S₂; °mahākusumbhehi, S₂; °mahākumbhehi, B. ¹¹ ovulhitena, B.; opalahitena, S₂. ¹² B. *om.* pari before pūrenti.

¹³ B. *adds* pi. ¹⁴ attanā te yogam āpajjanto, B.

sinehavasena tñānasamatthatāya mitto asuko ca¹ me saha-
pamsukīlitasahāyo sakhā ti² etaṃ sabbam anussaraṃ petā-
naṃ³ dakkhiṇaṃ dajjā dānaṃ nīyāteyya. Dakkhiṇā dajjā
ti pi⁴ pātho. Petānaṃ dakkhiṇā dātabbā, tena adāsi me
ti ādinā nayena pubbe kataṃ anussaraṃ anussaraṇā ti
vuttaṃ hoti, karaṇatthe hi idaṃ paccattaṃ vacanaṃ. Ye
pana sattā nātimaraṇena ruṇṇasokādi varā eva⁵ hutvā
tiṭṭhanti, na tesam⁶ atthāya kiñci denti. Tesam taṃ ruṇṇa-
sokādi kevalaṃ attaparitāpanaṃ eva hoti, na⁷ petānaṃ
kiñci atthaṃ sādheti ti dassento Na hi ruṇṇaṃ vā ti
gāthaṃ vatvā puna Magadharājena dinnadakkhiṇāya sāttha-
kabhāvaṃ dassetuṃ Ayañ ca kho ti gāthaṃ āha.

Tesam attho heṭṭhā vutto yeva. Idāni yasmā idaṃ dakk-
hiṇaṃ dentena raññā nātihi kattabbakiccakaraṇena nāti-
dhammo nidassito bahujanassa pākaṭo⁸ nidassanaṃ pāka-
ṭakatam 'tumhehi pi evam eva nātisu⁹ nātidhammo pari-
pūretabbo' ti te ca pete dibbasampattim adhigamentena
petānaṃ pūjā ca katā ulārā buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhu-
saṅghaṃ annapānādihi santappentena bhikkhūnaṃ balaṃ⁹
anuppadinnaṃ anukampādiguṇaparivārācāgacetanaṃ nib-
battentena anappakaṃ puññaṃ pasutaṃ, tasmā Bhagavā
imehi yathābhuccaguṇehi rājānaṃ sampahaṃsento So nāti-
dhammo ca¹⁰ ti osānagāthaṃ āha.

Tattha nātidhammo ti nātihi nātinaṃ kattabbakaraṇaṃ.
Ulārā ti hitā samiddhā¹¹. Balan ti kāyabalaṃ. Pa-
sutan ti upacitaṃ. Ettha¹² ca so nātidhammo ca
ayaṃ nidassito ti etena Bhagavā rājānaṃ dhammiyā
kathāya sandassesī nātidhammasandassanaṃ hetusandassa-
naṃ¹³. Petānaṃ pūjā ca katā ulārā ti iminā samā-
dapesi. Ulārā ti pasamsanaṃ h'ettha punappunapūjā-
karaṇasamādapaṇaṃ. Balañ¹⁴ ca bhikkhūnaṃ anup-
padinnaṃ ti iminā samuttejesi. Bhikkhūnaṃ balānupa-
dānaṃ h'ettha eva 'va¹⁵ vidhānatthabalānuppadāne ti

¹ om. B. ² B. adds ca. ³ sattānaṃ, S₁. S₂.

⁴ vā, B. ⁵ ve l. varā eva, B. ⁶ tesāñ ca, B.

⁷ taṃ na, B. ⁸ B. adds kato. ⁹ phalaṃ, B.

¹⁰ om. B. ¹¹ pītā, S₁. S₂. ¹² etaṃ (etañ, S₂), S₁.

¹³ h'ettha sand.^o, B. ¹⁴ phalañ, B. ¹⁵ h'ettha evaṃ, B.

ussāhavaḍḍhanena samuttejanam. Tumhehi puññam pasutam anappakan ti iminā sampahaṃsesi. Puññapasaṇakittanam¹ h'ettha tassa yathābhuccagūṇasaṃvaṇṇanatāya sampahaṃsan ti evam ettha yojanā veditabbā.

Desanāpariyosāne pettivisayuppattiā² ādinam 'va samvaṇṇanena samviggahadayānam yoniso padahatam caturāsītiyā pāṇasahassānam dhammābhisamayo ahosi. Dutiyadivase pi devamanussānam imaṃ³ eva tirokuḍḍadesanam desesi. Evam yāva sattadivasā tādiso eva⁴ dhammābhisamayo ahosi⁵.

Tirokuḍḍapetavatthuvaṇṇanā.

I, 6.

Naggā dubbaṇṇarūpāsī ti. Idam Satthari Sāvattiyaṃ viharante pañcaputtakhādinim petim ārabba vuttam. Sāvattiyaṃ kira avidūre gāmake aññatarassa kuṭumbikassa⁶ bhariyā vañjhā ahosi. Tassa nātakā etad avocum 'tava pajāpati vañjhā, aññam te kaññam ānemā' ti. So tassa bhariyāya sinehena na icchi. Ath' assa bhariyā tam pavuttim⁷ sutvā sāmikam evam āha 'sāmi aham vañjhā, aññā⁸ kaññā ānetabbā, mā te kulavamso upacchijji' ti. So tāya nippīliyamāno aññam kaññam⁸ ānesi. Sā aparena samayena gabbhinī ahosi. Vañjhitti 'ayam puttam labhitvā imassa⁹ gehassa issarā bhavissati' ti issāpakatā tassā gabbhapātanupāyam pariyesanti aññataram paribbājakaṃ annapānādihi santappitvā tena tassā gabbhapātanam dāpesi. Sā gabbhe patite¹⁰ attano mātuyā ārocesi. Mātā attano nātake samodhānetvā tam attham vedesi¹¹. Te¹² vañjhithim etad avocum 'tayā imissā¹³ gabbho pātito' ti. 'Nāham pātesin¹⁴' ti. 'Sace tayā gabbho na pātito sapatham¹⁵

¹ °sampasavana.°, B. ² pittiv.°, B. ³ idam, B.

⁴ 'va, B. ⁵ B. adds ti.

⁶ kuṭumbikassa, B. *throughout*. ⁷ pavattim, B.

⁸ om. B. ⁹ sabbassa, B. ¹⁰ om. S.₁. ¹¹ nivedesi, B.

¹² om. S.₂. ¹³ imassā, S.₁. B. ¹⁴ pātemi, B.

¹⁵ sapatam, B. *throughout*.

karohī' ti. 'Sace mayā gabbho pātito duggatiparāyanā khuppiṇāpāsābhūṭā sāyaṃ pātaṃ pañca pañca putte vijāyitvā khāditvā tittim na gaccheyyaṃ niccaṃ duggandhā makkhikāparikkhinṇā ca bhavēyyaṃ' ti musāvattvā sapathaṃ akāsi.

Sā na cirass' eva kālaṃ katvā tass' eva gāmassa avidūre dubbāṇṇārūpapeti¹ hutvā nibbatti. Tadā janapade vuttha-vassā aṭṭha therā Satthu dassanattamaṃ Sāvatthiyaṃ āgacchantā tassa gāmassa avidūre chāyūdakasampanne araṇṇatthāne vāsaṃ upagacchimsu². Atha sā peti therānaṃ attānaṃ dassesi. Tesu saṅghatthero taṃ petim:

Naggā dubbāṇṇārūpāsi duggandhā pūti vāyasi
makkhikāparikkhinṇā³ 'va⁴, kā nu tvaṃ idha tiṭṭhasi ti 1

gāthāya paṭipucchi.

Tattha⁵ naggā ti niccolā. Dubbāṇṇārūpāsi⁶ ti virūpā⁷ ativiya bībhacchādassanarūpena⁸ samannāgatā āsi. Duggandhā ti anīṭṭhagandhā. Pūti vāyasi ti sarīrato kuṇapagandhā vāyasi. Makkhikāparikkhinṇā 'va⁹ ti nila-makkhikāhi samantato ākiṇṇā. Kā nu tvaṃ idha tiṭṭhasi ti kā nāma evarūpa imasmiṃ ṭhāne tiṭṭhasi, ito c' ito ca¹⁰ vicarasī¹¹ ti attho.

Atha sā peti therena evaṃ puṭṭhā attānaṃ pakāsentī sattānaṃ samvegaṃ janentī:

Ahaṃ bhaddante peti 'mhi duggatā Yamalokikā
pāpakammaṃ karitvāna petalokaṃ¹² ito gatā. 2
kālena pañca puttāni sāyaṃ pañca punāpare
vijāyitvāna khādāmi, te pi nā honti me alaṃ. 3

¹ vuttarūpāpeti, B. ² upagañchimsu, S₁. S₂.

³ makkhikāhi par.^o, M. C. D.; *om.* B. ⁴ *om.* M. C. D.

⁵ *om.* S₁. S₂. ⁶ dubbāṇṇā ti, S₁. S₂ (*and then sī ti*).

⁷ S₁. S₂ *add* ti. ⁸ ativiya jigucchena rūpena, B.

⁹ makkhikāhi parikkhinṇā ti, B. ¹⁰ *om.* S₁. S₂.

¹¹ pavicarasi ti, S₁. S₂ (*or rather pa is a mistake for ca after c' ito*). ¹² 'lokā, *all except* C. D.

Pariḍayhati dhūmāyati¹ khudāya² hadayaṃ mama
pāṇiyaṃ na labhe pātum, passa maṃ vyasanaṃ gatan ti 4
imā tisso gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha bhaddante³ ti theram gāravena ālapati. Dug-
gatā ti duggatiṃ gatā. Yamalokikā ti Yamaloko ti
laddhanāmena petaloke tatthapariyāpannabhāvena viditā.
Ito gatā ti ito manussalokato petalokaṃ uppajjanavasena
gatā, uppannā ti attho.

Kālenā ti rattiya vibhātakāle, bhummatthe⁴ hi etaṃ
karaṇavacanaṃ. Pañca puttāni ti pañca putte līṅgavi-
pallāsena h' etaṃ vuttaṃ. Sāyaṃ pañca punāpare ti
sāyaṇhakāle puna apare pañca putte khādāmi ti yojanā.
Vijāyitvānā ti divase divase dasa dasa putte vijāyitvā.
Te pi nā honti me alan ti te pi ekadivasam dasa puttā
mayhaṃ khudāpaṭighātāya⁵ alaṃ pariyattā na honti, gā-
thāsukhatthaṃ h' ettha⁶ nā iti dīghaṃ katvā vuttaṃ.

Pariḍayhati dhūmāyati⁷ khudāya⁸ hadayaṃ
mamā ti khudāya⁸ jigacchāya bādhayamānāya mama ha-
dayapadeso udaragginā parito⁹ jhāyati dhūmāyati¹⁰ san-
tappati. Pāṇiyaṃ na labhe patun ti pipāsābhibhūtā
tattha tattha vicaranti pāṇiyaṃ pātum na labhāmi. Passa
maṃ vyasanaṃ gatan ti petuppattiyā sādharāṇaṃ asādhā-
raṇaṃ ca imaṃ idisaṃ vyasanaṃ upagataṃ maṃ passa
bhante ti attanā anubhaviyamānaṃ dukkhaṃ therassa pa-
vedeti¹¹. Taṃ sutvā therō tāya katakammaṃ pucchanto:

kin nu kāyena vācāya manasā dukkaṭaṃ kataṃ

kissa kammavipākena puttamaṃsāni khādasi ti 5

gātham āha.

Tattha¹² dukkaṭaṃ ti duccaritaṃ. Kissa kammavi-
pākenā ti kīdisassa¹³ kammaṃ vipākena kiṃ pāṇātipā-
tassa udāhu adinnādānādisu aññatarassā ti attho. Kena
kammavipākenā ti keci paṭhanti.

¹ dhūpāya, S₁; dhupayanti, S₂. ² khuddāya, M. C. D.; B.

³ bhante, S₁. ⁴ bhummatte, B. ⁵ khuddāya pati.^o, B.

⁶ te pi l. h' ettha, B. ⁷ dhūpāyati, S₁; dhupāyati, S₂.

⁸ khuddāya, B. ⁹ parisamantato, B. ¹⁰ dhūyati, S₁.

¹¹ pavedesi, B. ¹² tassa, S₁. ¹³ kiṃdisassa, B.

Atha sā peti attanā katakammaṃ therassa kathenti:

Sapati¹ me gabbhinī āsi, tassā pāpaṃ acetayim²
 sāhaṃ paduṭṭhamanasā akarim³ gabbhapātanam. 6
 Tassā dvemāsiko⁴ gabbho lohitaṇ ñeva paggharī
 tad assā⁵ matā kupitā mayhaṃ nāti samānaya
 sapathaṇ ca maṃ⁶ kāresi⁷ paribhāsāpayi ca maṃ. 7
 Sāhaṃ ghoraṇ ca sapatham musāvādaṃ abhāsissam:
 puttamaṃsāni khādāmi sac' etam⁸ pakatam⁹ mayā. 8
 Tassa kammavipākena¹⁰ musāvādassa c' ūbhayaṃ
 puttamaṃsāni khādāmi pubbalohitamakkhikā¹¹ ti 9

āha.

Tattha sapati ti samānapatikā¹² itthi vuccati. Tassā
 pāpaṃ acetayin ti tassā sapatiyā pāpaṃ luddakaṃ
 kammaṃ cetesim¹³. Paduṭṭhamanasā ti paduṭṭhacittā
 paduṭṭhena vā manasā.

Dvemāsiko ti dve māsā jāto patiṭṭhito hutvā dvemāsiko.
 Lohitaṇ ñeva paggharī ti vipajjamāno rudhiram¹⁴ ñeva
 hutvā vissandi. Tad assā¹⁵ matā kupitā mayhaṃ
 nāti samānaya ti tadā assā sapatiyā matā mayhaṃ ku-
 pitā attano nātaka¹⁶ samodhānesi. Tat' assā ti¹⁷ vā pāṭho,
 tato assā ti padavibhāgo.

Sapathan ti sapanam¹⁸. Paribhāsāpayi cā ti bhayena
 tajiāpesi. Sapatham musāvādaṃ abhāsissan ti sac'
 etam¹⁹ mayā katam idisi²⁰ bhaveyyan ti katam eva pāpaṃ
 akatam katvā dassenti²¹ musāvādaṃ abhūtam²² sapatham
 abhāsīm.

Puttamamaṃsāni khādāmi sac' etam pakatam mayā

¹ sapatti, C. D.; B.

² acetayi, C. D.

³ akari, C. D.; B.

⁴ dvemāsiyo, S₁. S₂.

⁵ assa, M.

⁶ mām, S₁. S₂.

⁷ akaresi, C.

⁸ sapathaṇ, S₁. S₂.

⁹ ca katam, S₁. S₂.

¹⁰ kammavipākaṃ, B.; kammassa

vipākaṃ, M. C. D.

¹¹ °makkhitā, M. D.

¹² °pati, S₁. S₂.

¹³ acetayim, B.

¹⁴ ruhira, B.; rudhim, S₁.

¹⁵ assa, S₂.

¹⁶ B. adds pare.

¹⁷ tassā ti, S₁. S₂.

¹⁸ sappanam, S₁. S₂.

¹⁹ sapatham, S₁. S₂.

²⁰ idisaṃ, B.

²¹ dassesi, S₂ (dassesim, S₂).

²² abhanam, S₁; abhatham, S₂.

ti idaṃ tadā sapathassa katakārādassanaṃ¹, yadi etaṃ gabbhapātanapāpaṃ mayā kataṃ, āyatiṃ punabbhavābhiniḃbattiyaṃ mayhaṃ puttamaṃsāni yeva khādeyyan ti attho. Tassā ti tassa² gabbhapātanavasena pavattassa pānatipātakamma³. Musāvādassa cā ti musāvādakamma⁴ ca. Ubhayaṃ ti ubhayassa pi kamma⁵ ubhayaena vipākena, karaṇatthe⁶ hi idaṃ paccattavacanāṃ. Pubbalohitamakkhikā ti pasavanavasena⁷ paṇibhūjanavasena ca pubbena lohiteṇa ca makkhikā hutvā puttamaṃsāni khādāmi ti yojanā.

Evam sā peti attano kammavipākaṃ pavedetvā puna therā⁸ evaṃ āha: ‘ahaṃ bhante imaṃsīṃ yeva gāme asukassa kuṭimbikassa bhariyā hutvā issāpakatā hutvā pāpakammaṃ katvā evaṃ petayoniyaṃ nibbattā. Sādhu bhante tassa kuṭimbikassa gehaṃ gacchatha. So tumhākaṃ dānaṃ dassati. Taṃ dakkhiṇaṃ mayhaṃ uddissāpeyyātha⁹. Evaṃ me ito petalokato mutti bhavissati’ ti. Therā taṃ sutvā taṃ anukampamānā ullumpanasabhāva-saṇṭhitā tassa kuṭimbikassa gehaṃ piṇḍāya pavasiṃsu. Kuṭimbiko there disvā saṇjātapasādo paccuggantvā pattaṃ gahetvā there āsane nisīdāpetvā paṇitaṃ āhāraṃ bhojetuṃ ārabbi. Therā taṃ pavattiṃ kuṭimbikassa ārocetvā taṃ dānaṃ tassā petiyā uddissāpesuṃ. Taṃ khanaṃ nēva sā peti tato dukkhato apeta¹⁰ ulārasampattiṃ labhitvā rattiyaṃ kuṭimbikassa attānaṃ dassesi. Atha therā anukamena Sāvattiyaṃ gantvā Bhagavato taṃ attham ārocesuṃ. Bhagavā taṃ attham atthupattiṃ katvā sampattapariśāya dhammaṃ desesi¹¹. Sā¹² desanā¹³ mahājanassa sātthikā ahosi¹⁴.

Pañcaputtakhādakapetavatthuvaṇṇanā¹⁵.

¹ °ākāraṇadassanaṃ, S₁. ² tassā, S₁. S₂.

³ pānatipātaṇṇaṃ, B. (om. kammaṃ). ⁴ karaṇatthe, S₂.

⁵ sapatavasena, B. ⁶ there, B. ⁷ ādisēyyātha, B.

⁸ apanetvā, B. ⁹ S₁. S₂ insert here the following

phrase: mahājano patiladdhasamvego issāmaccherato pativirami (S₂ °viramati). ¹⁰ om. S₁. S₂. ¹¹ nidesanā, S₁.

¹² ahosī ti, S₁. S₂. B. ¹³ °puttamāṃsakhādaka°, B.

I, 7.

Naggā dubbhaṇṇarūpāsi ti. Idam Satthari Sāvattthi-
yam viharante sattaputtakhāditapetiṃ ārabha vuttam.
Sāvattthiyā kira avidūre aññatarasmim gāme aññatarassa
upāsakassa dve puttā ahesum paṭhamavaye tñitā rūpasam-
pannā silācāraguṇasamannāgatā. Tesam mātā puttavasena
bhattāram atimaññati. So bhariyāya avamānito nibbinda-
mānaso aññam kaññam ānesi. Sā na ciren' eva gabbhini
ahosi. Jeṭṭhabhəriyā issāpakatā aññataram vejjam¹ āmi-
sena upalāpetvā tena² tassā temāsikam gabbham pātesi.
Atha sā³ nātihi ca bhattunā⁴ ca 'tayā imissā gabbho
pātito' ti puttā 'nāham pātesin' ti musāvātvā, tehi asad-
dahantehi 'sapatham karohi' ti vuttā⁵ 'sāyam pātam satta
satta putte vijāyitvā puttamaṃsāni khādāmi⁶ niccam dug-
gandhā ca makkhikāparikiṇṇā ca bhavēyyan' ti sapatham
akāsi. Sā aparena samayena kālam katvā tassa gabbha-
pātanassa musāvādassa ca phalen' eva petayoniyam nib-
battā⁷ vuttanayen' eva⁸ puttamaṃsāni khādentī tass' eva
gāmassa avidūre vicarati.

Tena ca samayena sambahulā therā gāmakāvāse vuttha-
vassā Bhagavantam dassanāya Sāvattthiyam⁹ āgacchantā
tassa gāmassa avidūre ekasmim padase rattiyam vāsam
kappesum. Atha sā peti tesam therānam attānam dasesi.
Tam mahāthero⁹

Naggā = I, 6, 1

1

gāthāya¹⁰ pucchi¹⁰. Sā therena puttā¹¹:

Aham = I, 6, 2¹²

2

Kālena satta satta . . . = I, 6, 3

3

¹ vijjāvādinam, B. ² om. B. ³ ath' assā, B.

⁴ attanā l. bhattunā, B. ⁵ B. is here corrupt, it reads:
khādinī bhavēyyan ti. ⁶ nibbattetvā, B.

⁷ vuttanayena, B. (om. eva). ⁸ Sāvattthim, B.

⁹ otherā, S₁. B.; B. adds gāthāya pucchimsu.

¹⁰ om. B. ¹¹ B. adds tihi gāthāhi pativacanam adāsi.

¹² S₁. S₂. B. have bhante instead of bhaddante (M. C. D.);
all MSS. however have petalokam.

Parīdayhati dhūmayati kudāya hadayaṃ mama
nibbutiṃ nādhigacchāmi aggidaḍḍhā va¹ ātape ti 4

tihi² gāthāhi paṭivacanam adāsi.

Tattha nibbutin³ ti khuppiṇāsadukkhassa vūpasamanam.
Nādhigacchāmi ti na labhāmi. Aggidaḍḍhā va⁴
ātape ti ati-upha-atāpe aggīdayhamānā viya nibbutiṃ
nādhigacchāmi ti yojanā.

Taṃ sutvā mahāthero tāya katakammaṃ pucchanto:

Kin nu kāyena = I, 6, 5⁵ 5

gātham āha.

Atha sā peti attano petalokuppattiṃ⁶ ca puttānaṃ ca
khāḍakāraṇam kathenti imā⁷ gāthā abhāsi:

Ahu mayham duve puttā ubho sampattayobhanā
sāham puttabalūpetā sāmikaṃ atimaññissam⁸. 6

Tato me sāmiko kuddho sapatim⁹ aññam¹⁰ ānaya
sā ca gabbham alabbhittha, tassā pāpam acetayim. 7

Sāham paduṭṭhamanasā akarim gabbhapātanam
tassā temāsiko gabbho pūtilohitako¹¹ pati. 8

Tad assā mātā — I, 6, 7 c. d. 8¹² 9

Puttamamsāni = I, 6, 9¹³ 10

Tattha putta balūpetā ti puttabalena upetā puttānam
vasena laddhabalā. Atimaññissan¹⁴ ti atikkamitvā¹⁵
avamāññim.

Pūtilohitako¹⁰ pati ti kuṇapalohitam hutvā gabbho
paripati. Sesam sabbam anantarasadisam eva. Tattha aṭṭha
therā idha sambahulā, tattha pañca puttā idha sattā ti ayam
eva viseso¹⁶.

Sattaputtakhāḍakapetavatthuvannanā.

¹ °daḍḍh' eva, only M.; S₁. ² om. S₁. S₂; B. omits the whole phrase. ³ nivuttin, S₁. S₂. ⁴ eva, S₁. ⁵ manasāya, S₁. S₂ (instead of manasā). ⁶ B. omits peta before loku.^o. ⁷ B. omits imā g. abh.^o. ⁸ atimaññissim, S₁. S₂.

⁹ sapatim, M. C. D. (sapatam, B.). ¹⁰ mayham l. aññam, M. C. D.; B. ¹¹ pubbaloh.^o, M. C. D.; B. ¹² akaresi, C. D. ¹³ °makkhitā, M.; S₂. ¹⁴ all MSS. ¹⁵ B. adds maññim.

¹⁶ B. adds ti, whereas S₁. S₂ repeat the very same sentences as above I, 6 (p. 35) with a few slightly different

I, 8.*)

Kin nu ummatarūpo vā ti. Idam Satthā Jetavane viharanto aññataram matapitikam¹ kuṭimbikam ārabha kathesi. Sāvatthiyam kira² aññatarassa kuṭimbikassa pitā kālam akāsi. So pitu maraṇena sokasantattamānaso³ hadayaparidevamāno ummattako viya vicaranto yaṃ yaṃ passati taṃ taṃ puccati⁴: ‘api me pitaram passathā’ ti. Na koci tassa sokam vinodetum asakkhi. Tassa pana hadaye ghaṭe padipo viya sotāpattiphalassa⁵ upanissayo pajjalati. Satthā paccūsasamaye lokam olokeno tassa sotāpattiphalassa upanissayam disvā ‘imassa atitakāraṇam āharitvā sokam vūpasametvā sotāpattiphalam dātum vaṭṭati’ ti cintetvā punadivase pacchābhaddam piṇḍapātapatikanto pacchāsamanam ādāya tassa gharadvāram agamāsi. So ‘Satthā āgato’ ti sutvā paccugantvā Satthāram geham pavesetvā. Satthari paññatte āsane nisinne sayam⁶ Bhagavantam vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisinno ‘bhante mayham pitu gatathānam jānāthā’ ti āha. Atha naṃ Satthā ‘upāsaka kim imasmim attabhāve pitaram pucchasi udāhu atite’ ti āha. So taṃ vacanam sutvā ‘bahutarā’⁷ mayham pitaro’ ti tanubhūtasoko thokam majjhatham⁸ paṭilabhati. Ath’assa Satthā sokavinodanadhammikatham katvā apagatasokam kallacittam veditvā sāmukkamsikāya dhammadesanāya sotāpattiphale paṭiṭṭhāpetvā vihāram agamāsi. Ath’assa bhikkhū dhammasabhāyam katham samuṭṭhāpesum: ‘passatha āvuso buddhānubhāvam, tathā sokam paramosoko⁹ upāsako khaṇen’ eva¹⁰ Bhagavatā sotāpattiphale vinīto’ ti.

readings, viz. kammam l. kammavipākam; mahātheram l. theram; mayham *before* (not after) dakkhiṇam; *om.* me ito *after* Evaṃ (eva. S₁); āsanesu l. āsane: paṭilabhitvā l. labhitvā; S₁ rattim l. rattiyam.

¹ matapattika, S₂; pattika, S₁. ² *om.* B.

³ °santappa.°, S₁. S₂; santattahadayo rodamāno um.°, B.

⁴ pucchi, S₁. S₂. ⁵ °pattimaggassa, *all.*

⁶ siṅgham l. sayam, B. ⁷ bahu kira, S₁. S₂.

⁸ majjhattikam, S₁. S₂. ⁹ so paridevasamāpanno, B.

¹⁰ khaṇena ’va, S₂; B. *omits* va.

*) cp. Jāt. vol. III, pp. 155, sqq.

Satthā tattha gantvā paññattapavarabuddhāsane¹ nisimo 'kāya nu'ttha bhikkave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā' ti pucchi². Bhikkhū tam atthaṃ Bhagavato ārocesuṃ. Satthā 'na bhikkhave idān' eva mayā imassa soko apanīto, pubbe pi apanīto yevā' ti vatvā tehi yācito atītam āhari.

Atīte Bārāṇasīyam aññatarassa gahapatikassa pitā kalam akāsi. So pitu maraṇena sokaparidevasamāpanno assu-mukho urattāliṃ³ karonto⁴ tato⁵ citakaṃ padakkhiṇaṃ karoti. Tassa putto Sujāto nāma kumāro paṇḍito vyatto buddhisampanno pitu sokavinayanupāyaṃ cintento ekadivasaṃ bahinagare ekaṃ goṇaṃ matam⁶ disvā tiṇaṃ ca pā-nīyaṃ ca āharitvā tassa purato ṭhapetvā kabalaṃ⁷ dento taṃ jīvamānaṃ viya ānāpento 'khāda khāda piva pivā' ti vadanto atṭhāsi. Āgatāgatā taṃ⁸ disvā 'samma Sujāta kiṃ tvam⁹ ummattako⁸ 'si yo tvam matassa goṇassa tiṇo-dukam upanes' ti vadanti. So na kiñci paṭivadati. Ma-nussā tassa pitu santikaṃ gantvā 'putto te ummattako jāto matagoṇassa tiṇodakaṃ deti' ti āhamsu. Taṃ sutvā ca kuṭimbikassa pitaraṃ ārabbha soko apagato. 'Mayhaṃ kira putto ummattako jāto' ti saṃvegapatto vegena gantvā 'na nu tvam Sujāta paṇḍito vyatto buddhisampanno, kasmā matagoṇassa tiṇodakaṃ desi'ti codento:

Kin nu ummattarūpo va lāyitvā haritaṃ tiṇaṃ
khādā khādā⁹ ti lapasi gatasattaṃ¹⁰ jaraggavaṃ. 1
Na hi annena pānena mato goṇo samuṭṭhahe
tvam 'si bālo ca¹¹ dummedho yathā t'aññ' eva¹²
dummati ti 2

gāthadvayam āha.

Tattha kin nū ti pucchāvacanaṃ. Ummattarūpo vā ti ummattakasabhāvo¹³ viya cittakkhepaṃ patto viya.

¹ paññattavara.°, B. ² om. S₁. S₂.

³ rattakkho l. urattāliṃ, B. ⁴ kandanto, B.

⁵ om. B. ⁶ ekaṃ matagoṇaṃ, B.

⁷ B. omits kabalaṃ and the following words . . . khāda.

⁸ S₁ adds jāto. ° piva l. khādā, D.; B.

¹⁰ matam santaṃ, S₁. S₂. ¹¹ va, M. C. D.; B.

¹² yathā añño 'va dummati, M. C. D.; B. ¹³ °kabhāvo, B.

Lāyitvā ti lāvitvā¹. Haritaṃ tiṇaṃ ti allatiṇaṃ. Lapasī ti vilapasi. Gatasattan ti² vigatajīvitam. Jaragavan ti balivaddam pi jinṇagonaṃ.

Annena pānenā ti tayā dinnena haritatiṇena vā¹ pāṇiyena vā. Mato goṇo³ samuṭṭhahe ti kālagato goṇo laddhajiviko⁴ hutvā na hi samuṭṭhaheyya. Tvam⁵ 'si⁶ bālo ca dummedho ti tvam bālyayogato bālo medhāsaṅkhātāya⁷ paññāya abhāvato dummedho āsi. Yathā t' aññ' eva⁸ dummatī ti yathā tam⁹ aññ' eva¹⁰ nippaṇño vippalapeyya, evaṃ tvam niratthakaṃ vippalapasi ti attho. Yathā tan ti¹¹ nipātamattam. Aññ' evā' ti¹² tvam paññāvā pi samāno añño¹³ dummati puggalo¹⁴ viya dummati¹⁵ hutvā vippalapasi ti attho.

Tam sutvā Sujāto pitaraṃ saññāpetum attano adhippāyaṃ pakāsento gāthadvayaṃ⁹ abhāsi⁹:

Ime pādā imaṃ¹⁶ sīsaṃ ayaṃ kāyo savāladhi
nettā tath' eva tiṭṭhanti ayaṃ goṇo samuṭṭhahe. 3
N'¹⁷ ayyakassa¹⁸ hatthapādā kāyo sīsaṃ ca¹⁹ dissati
rudam mattikathūpasmiṃ nanu tvañ ñeva²⁰ dummatī ti. 4

Tass' attho: imassa goṇassa ime cattāro pādā idaṃ dundubhisadisam⁹ sīsaṃ saha vāladhinā vattatī ti. Savāladhi ayaṃ kāyo imāni ca nettāni nayanāni yathā amaraṇato²¹ pubbe tath' eva abhinavasantaṃhānāni²² tiṭṭhanti. Ayaṃ goṇo samuṭṭhahe ti imasmā kāraṇā ayaṃ goṇo samuṭṭhaheyya samutiṭṭheyyā ti²³ mama cittaṃ bhavēyya, maññe goṇo samuṭṭhahe ti keci paṭhanti, tena kāraṇena ayaṃ goṇo sahasā pi kāyaṃ samuṭṭhaheyyā ti ahaṃ maññeyyaṃ, evaṃ me saññā²⁴ sambhavēyyā ti adhippāyo.

¹ om. B. ² gataṃ sattanaṃ ti gatasattam vig., S₁. S₂.

³ S₁. S₂ add ti goṇena hi. ⁴ laddham jivito, S₁. S₂.

⁵ tam, B. ⁶ tvañ ca, S₁. S₂. ⁷ paralokasaṅkh., S₁. S₂.

⁸ yathā añño 'va, B. ⁹ om. B. ¹⁰ añño pi, B.

¹¹ yathā ti vā, B. ¹² añño vā ti, S₂; om. B.

¹³ aññ' evā, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ ummattapuggalo, S₁. S₂.

¹⁵ umugo, S₁. S₂. ¹⁶ idaṃ, C. D. ¹⁷ om. S₁. S₂.

¹⁸ S₁. S₂. add na. ¹⁹ na, B. ²⁰ tvam eva, M. C.

²¹ amato, S₁; yathāmaranato, B.

²² abhindasantaṃhānāni, S₁. S₂. ²³ B. omits samutiṭṭheyyā ti.

²⁴ saññamāna, S₁. S₂; maññanā, B.

‘Ayyakassa pana mayham pitāmahassa na hatthapādā kāyo sīsam dissati, kevalam pana tassa atthikāni pakkhipitvā kate mattikāmaye thūpe rudanto sataguṇena sahasaguṇena tāta tvaññeva dummāti nippaṇṇo, bhijjanadhammā saṅkhārā bhijjanti tattha, vijānataṃ kā paridevanā’ ti pitu dhammam kathesi. Tam sutvā Bodhisattassa pitā ‘mama putto paṇḍito maṃ saññāpetum imaṃ kammam akāsi’ ti cintetvā ‘tāta Sujāta sabbe pi sattā maraṇadhammā’ ti¹ aññātam etam ito paṭṭhāya na socissāmi sokaharaṇasamatthēna nāma² tādiseṇ’ eva bhavitabban’ ti puttam³ pasamsanto catasso⁴ gāthayo abhāsi:

Ādittam vata maṃ santam ghatasittam va pāvakaṃ
vārinā viya osiñcam⁵ sabbam nibbāpaye daram. 5

Abbūḷha vata me sallam sokam hadayanissitam
yo me sokaparetassa⁶ pitu sokam apānudi⁷. 6

Sv’ āham abbūḷhasallo ’smim sitibhūto ’smi nibbuto
na socāmi na rodāmi tava⁸ sutvāna mānava. 7

Evam karonti sappaññā ye konti anukampakā
vinivattanti⁹ sokamhā Sujāto pitaram yathā ti. 8

Tattha ādittan ti sokagginā padittam¹⁰ jalitam. Santan ti samānam. Pāvakan ti aggi. Vārinā viya osincan ti udakena āsiñcanto viya. Sabbam nibbāpaye¹¹ daran ti sabbam¹² cittadaratham nibbāpeti¹³.

Abbulha vatā ti nīhari vata. Sallan ti sokasallam. Hadayanissitan ti cittasannissitasallabhūtam. Sokaparetassā ti sokābhībhūtassa. Pitusokan ti pitaram ārabha uppannasokam. Apānudi ti apanesi.

Tava sutvāna mānavā ti kumāra tava vacanam sutvā idāni pana¹⁴ na socāmi na rodāmi.

Sujāto pitaram yathā ti yathā ayam Sujāto attano pitaram sokato vinivattesi, evam aññe pi¹⁴ ye anukampakā¹⁵

¹ S₁. omits ti. ² B. adds medhāvinā. ³ tam, B.

⁴ B. puts these three words after yathā ti.

⁵ osiñci, M., C.; S₁. S₂. ⁶ sokahadayaparetassa, S₁.

⁷ anupādi, B. ⁸ tañ ca, M.; S₁.

⁹ vinivattayanti, D.; B.; vinivattayi, M.

¹⁰ ādittam, B. (corrected from padittam). ¹¹ nibbāpayi, B.

¹² B. adds me. ¹³ °pesi, B. ¹⁴ om. B. ¹⁵ om. S₁. S₂.

anuggaṇhasilā honti te sappaññā evaṃ karonti pitunnaṃ aññesaṃ ca upakāraṃ karonti ti attho¹.

Mānavassa vacanaṃ sutvā pitā apagatasoko hutvā sīsaṃ nahāyitvā bhuñjitvā kammante pavattetvā kālaṃ katvā saggaparāyano ahosi.

Satthā imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ āharitvā tesam² bhikkhūnam³ saccāni pakāsesi. Saccapariyosāne bahū sotāpattiphalādisu patitṭhahimsu. Tada Sujāto lokanātho ahosi³.

Gopaṇetavattthuvannaṃ.

I, 9.

Gūthaṃ ca muttaṃ ruhiraṃ ca pubbaṃ ti. Imaṃ Satthari Sāvattthiyaṃ viharante aññataraṃ pesakārapetiṃ ārabba vuttaṃ. Dvādasamattā kira bhikkhū Satthu santike kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā vasanaṭṭhānaṃ⁴ vīmaṃsantā upakaṭṭhāya vassūpanāyikāya aññataraṃ chāyūdaka-sampannaṃ ramaṇiyaṃ araṇṇāyatanaṃ tass' eva⁵ nātidūre nāccāsanne gocaraḡāmaṃ disvā tattha ekarattim vasiṭvā dutiyadivase ḡamaṃ piṇḡāya pāvisimsu. Tattha ca ekādasapesakārā⁶ paṭivasanti. Te te⁷ bhikkhū disvā sañjāta-somanassā hutvā attano geḡaṃ netvā paṇitena āhārena parivisitvā āhamsu: 'kuhiṃ bhante gacchathā' ti. 'Yattha amhākaṃ phāsukaṃ tattha gamissāmā' ti. 'Yadi evaṃ bhante idh' eva vasiṭabbaṃ' ti vassūpagamaṇaṃ yācimsu. Bhikkhū sampatiṇchimsu. Upāsakā tesam tattha araṇṇe kuṭikāyo kāretvā adamsu. Bhikkhū tattha vassaṃ upagacchimsu⁸. Tattha jeṭṭhapesakāro dve bhikkhū catuhi paccayehi sakkaccaṃ upaṭṭhahi, itaresam⁹ ekeko¹⁰ ekekaṃ bhikkhūṃ upaṭṭhahi¹¹. Jeṭṭhapesakārassa¹² bhariyā assaddhā appasannā micchādiṭṭhimaccharinī bhikkhū na sakkaccaṃ upaṭṭhāsi¹³. So taṃ disvā tassā yeva kaniṭṭhabhaginiṃ ānetvā attano¹⁴ geḡe issariyaṃ nīyādesi. Sā

¹ after attho B. continues: imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ and so on.

² om. B. ³ āsi, B. ⁴ vasanaṇyogyatṭhānaṃ, B.

⁵ tassa ca, B. ⁶ °pesakārakā, S₁. S₂. ⁷ om. B.

⁸ °gaṇchimsu, S₁. S₂. ⁹ itaresu, B. ¹⁰ om. S₁. S₂.

¹¹ upaṭṭhahimsu, S₁. S₂. ¹² ° pesakārakassa, S₁. S₂.

¹³ upaṭṭhāti, B. ¹⁴ om. B.

saddhāpasannā hutvā sakaccam bhikkhū paṭijaggi. Te sabbe pesakārā vassam vutthānam bhikkhūnam ekekassa ekekaṃ sātakaṃ adamsu. Tattha maccharinī jeṭṭhapesakārassa bhariyā paduṭṭhacittā attano sāmikaṃ paribhāsi: ‘yaṃ tayā samaṇānam Sakyaputtiyānam dānam dinnaṃ annapānam, tan te paraloke gūthamuttaṃ pubbalohitaṃ ca hutvā nibbattatu, sātakā pajjalitā ayomayapaṭṭā hontū’ ti. Tattha jeṭṭhapesakāro aparena samayena kālam katvā Viñjhāṭaviyaṃ¹ ānubhāvasampannā rukkhadevatā hutvā nibbatti. Tassa pana kadariyā bhariyā kālam katvā tass’ eva² vasanaṭṭhānassa avidūre petī hutvā nibbatti. Sa naggā dubbaṇṇarūpā jighacchāpipāsābhībhūtā tassa bhummadevassa³ santikaṃ gantvā āha: ‘ahaṃ sāmī niccolā ativiya jighacchāpipāsābhībhūtā vicarāmi⁴, dehi me vatthaṃ annapānaṃ cā’ ti. So tassa dibbaṃ uḷāraṃ annapānaṃ upanesi. Taṃ tāya gaṇhitamattam⁵ eva gūthamuttaṃ pubbalohitaṃ ca sampajjati⁶ sātakaṃ ca tāya paridahitaṃ pajjalitaṃ⁷ ayopaṭṭam⁸ hoti. Sā mahādukkhaṃ anubhavanti⁹ taṃ chaḍḍetvā kandanti vicarati.

Tena samayena aññataro bhikkhu vutthavasso Satthāram vanditum gacchanto mahatā satthena saddhiṃ Viñjhāṭaviyaṃ paṭipajji. Satthikā¹⁰ rattiṃ maggaṃ gantvā divā¹¹ sandachāyūdakasampannaṃ padesaṃ disvā yoggāni muñcitvā¹² muhuttaṃ vissamiṃsu. Bhikkhu pana vivekakāmatāya thokaṃ apakkamitvā¹³ aññatarassa sandachāyassa sandagahaṇapaṭicchannassa¹⁴ rukkhassa mūle¹⁵ saṅghāṭiṃ paññāpetvā nipanno rattiyaṃ maggagamanaparissamena kilantakāyo niddaṃ upagacchi¹⁶. Satthikā vissamitvā maggaṃ paṭipajjiṃsu. So bhikkhu na paṭibujjihi. Atha sāyaṇhasamaye¹⁷ uṭṭhahitvā¹⁸ satthike¹⁹ appassanto aññataraṃ

¹ Viñjhāṭaviyaṃ, S₁; Vījhāṭ°, B. ² tassa, B.

³ °devatassa, S₁. ⁴ S₁ adds va. ⁵ gaṇhitamattam, B.

⁶ sampajjalitaṃ, B. ⁷ sampajjalitaṃ, B.

⁸ ayomanam, S₁. S₂. ⁹ anuvatti, S₁. ¹⁰ satthakā, B.

¹¹ B. adds udakathānam disvā and then continues: yoggāni and so on. ¹² muñcetvā, S₁. S₂. ¹³ apakkamitvā, B.

¹⁴ vanagahaṇa°, B. ¹⁵ rukkhāmūle, S₁. S₂. ¹⁶ upagañchi, all MSS. ¹⁷ sāyaṇhe, B. ¹⁸ upaṭṭhahitvā, S₁. S₂.; uṭṭhahetvā, B. ¹⁹ te l. satthike, B. (S₁. S₂. santike or sattike).

ummaggam¹ paṭipajjitvā² anukkamena tassā devatāya nivāsanaṭṭhānam sampāpunī. Atha nam so devaputto disvā manussarūpena upagantvā paṭisanthāram katvā attano vimānam pavesetvā pādabbhañjanādinī datvā payirupāsanto nisīdi. Tasmiṃ ca samaye sā petī āgantvā 'dehi me sāmi annapānam sātakaṃ cā' ti³ āha. So⁴ tassā tāni adāsi. Tāya ca⁵ gahitamattāni gūthamuttam pubbalohitam jalitā⁶-ayopattā yeva ahoṣum. So bhikkhu tam disvā sañjā-tasaṃvego tam devaputtam⁷:

Gūthāṃ ca muttam ruhiraṃ ca pubbam paribhuñjati,
kissa⁸ ayam vipāko
ayam nu kiṃ⁹ kammam akāsi nārī yā¹⁰ ca¹¹ sabbadā
lohitapubbabhakkhā. 1
Navāni vatthāni subhāni c'eva¹² mudūni suddhāni ca¹³
lomasāni
dinnāni missā kiṭakā va¹⁴ bhavanti, ayam nu kiṃ kam-
mam akāsi nārī ti 2

dvihi gāthāhi paṭipucchi.

Tattha kissa ayam vipāko ti kīdisassa kammassa ayam vipāko yam esā idāni paccanubhavati¹⁵. Ayam nu kiṃ kammam akāsi nārī' ti ayam itthi kiṃ nu kho kammam pubbe akāsi. Yā ca sabbadā¹⁶ lohitapubba-bhakkhā ti yā ca¹⁷ sabbakālam ruhiraṃpubbam eva bhakkhā ti paribhuñjati.

Navāni ti paccagghāni tāva devapātubhūtāni. Subhāni ti sundarāni dassaniyāni. Mudūni ti sukhasamphassāni. Suddhāni ti parisuddhavaṇṇāni. Lomasāni ti salomakāni sukhasamphassāni sundarāni ti attho. Dinnāni missā kiṭakā va bhavanti ti kiṭakasadisāni lohapaṭṭasadisāni bhavanti, kiṭakā bhavanti ti vā pāṭho, khāḍakapāṇakavaṇṇāni bhavanti ti attho.

¹ kummaggam, S₁. S₂. ² B. has gahetvā gacchanto.

³ sātikan ti, S₁ (sātakan ti, S₂). ⁴ B. adds ca. ⁵ tāni ca tāya, S₁. S₂. ⁶ jalitvā, B. ⁷ S₁. adds pucchi. ⁸ kassa, M. D.

⁹ C. adds kho. ¹⁰ sā, M. C. D.; B. ¹¹ om. M. C. D.; B.

¹² subhā 'va c'eva, S₁. S₂. ¹³ om. C.

¹⁴ M. C. D., B. S₂ omit va. ¹⁵ B. adds ti.

¹⁶ sā sabbadā, B. ¹⁷ sā l. yā ca, B.

Evam so devaputto tena bhikkhunā puṭṭho tāya purimajātiyā katakammaṃ pakāsento dve¹ gāthā abhāsi:

Bhariyā mam' esā ahu² bhaddante adāyikā maccharinī
kadariyā

sā maṃ dadantaṃ samānabrāhmaṇānaṃ akkosati³ paribhāsati ca. 3

Gūthaṃ ca muttaṃ ruhiraṃ ca pubbaṃ paribhuñja tvaṃ
asuciṃ sabbakālaṃ

etan te paralokasmiṃ hotu vatthāni⁴ ca te kiṭakasamā
bhavantu⁵

etādisaṃ duccharitaṃ caritvā idhāgatā cirarattāya khādati ti. 4

Tattha adāyikā ti kassaci kiñci pi na adāsi⁶, adāna-silā. Maccharinī kadariyā ti paṭhamam macchera-malassa⁷ sabbhāvena maccharinī⁸ tāya ca⁹ punappunaṃ asevanāya thaddamaccharinī¹⁰ tāya kadariyā ahū ti yojanā. Idāni tassā tam eva kadariyataṃ dassento Sā maṃ dadantaṃ ti ādim āha.

Tattha etādisaṃ¹¹ ti evarūpaṃ¹² yathāvuttaṃ vacīduccaritādi¹³ caritvā. Idhāgatā ti imaṃ petalokaṃ āgatā¹⁴ petabhāvaṃ¹⁵ upagatā. Cirarattāya khādati ti cirakālaṃ gūthādim eva khādati. Tassā hi yenā pi¹⁶ kārena akatṭha tena vā kārena pavattamānaṃ pi phalaṃ yaṃ uddissa akatṭha tato aññattha paṭhaviyaṃ matakasaṅkhāte¹⁷ matthake¹⁸ asanipāto viya attano upari patati.

Evam so devaputto tāya pubbe katakammaṃ kathetvā puna taṃ bhikkhuṃ ārabha¹⁹ 'atthi pana bhante koci upāyo imaṃ petalokato mocetun' ti āha. 'Atthi' ti vutte 'kathetha bhante' ti.

¹ after khādati ti, B. ² ahu mam' esā, M.; C. omits mam' esā. ³ M. C. D., B. add ca. ⁴ vatthā, B.

⁵ bhavanti, S₁. S₂.

⁶ S₁. S₂ omit na adāsi.

⁷ maccharimattassa, B.

⁸ macchari, B.

⁹ tam yeva, B.

¹⁰ macchari, B.

¹¹ tādīsaṃ, B.

¹² rūpāni, B.

¹³ duccharitāni, B.

¹⁴ gatā, S₂.

¹⁵ petatta°, B.

¹⁶ om. B.

¹⁷ kamantakasaṅkhāte, B; matakasāghātena, S₁. S₂.

¹⁸ mataka, S₁. ¹⁹ om. S₂. B.; but they have āha.

'Yadi Bhagavato ariyasāṅghassa ca ekass' eva vā¹ bhikkhuno dānaṃ datvā imissā uddissiyati² ayaṇ ca taṃ anu-
modati, evaṃ etissā ito dukkhato mutti bhavissati' ti. Taṃ
sutvā devaputto tassa bhikkhuno paṇitaṃ annapānaṃ
datvā taṃ dakkhiṇaṃ tassā petiyā ādisi tāva-d-eva sā
peti suhitā pīṇitindriyā dibbāhārassa tittā ahosi. Puna
tass' eva³ bhikkhuno hatthe dibbasātakayugaṃ Bhagavan-
taṃ uddissa datvā dakkhiṇaṃ petiyā ādisi tāva-d-eva⁴ sā
dibbavatthāni vatthā dibbāṇāṃ karāvibhūsitā sabbakāma-
samiddhā devaccharāpaṭibhāgā ahosi. So ca bhikkhu
tassa devaputtassa iddhiyā tadahe 'va Sāvattiṃ⁵ patvā⁶
Jetavanaṃ pavisitvā Bhagavato santikaṃ upagantvā van-
ditvā taṃ sātakayugaṃ datvā taṃ pavuttiṃ ārocesi.
Bhagavā pi taṃ attham atthupattiṃ katvā sampatta-
parisāya dhammaṃ desesi. Sā dhammadesanā mahājanassa
sātthikā ahosi⁷.

Mahāpesakārapetavatthuvannaṇā.

I, 10.

Kā nu anto vimānasmin ti. Idam Satthari Sāvatti-
yaṃ viharante aññataraṃ khalātiyapetiṃ ārabha vuttaṃ.
Atīte kira Bārāṇasiyaṃ aññatara rūpupajivini itthi abhi-
rūpā dassaniyā pāsādikā paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya sa-
mannāgatā atimanoharakesakalāpā ahosi. Tassā hi kesā
nilā dīghā tanumudusiniddhā vellitaggā dvehatthā⁸ gayhā
visaṭṭhā yāva mekhalā kalāpā olambanti. Taṃ tassā ke-
sasobhaṃ disvā taruṇajanā⁹ yebhuyyena tattha paṭi-
baddhacittā¹⁰ ahesuṃ¹¹. Ath' assā taṃ kesasobhaṃ asaha-
mānā issāpakatā katipayā itthi¹² samantetvā¹³ tassā eva
paricārikaṃ dāsiṃ āmisena upalāpetvā tāya tassā kesu-
pātanaṃ bhesajjaṃ dāpesuṃ. Sā kira dāsi taṃ bhesajjaṃ
nahāniyacunṇena saddhiṃ payojetvā Gaṅgāya nadiyā nahā-
nakāle tassā adāsi. Sā tena kese samūle sutemitvā uduke

¹ om. S₁. S₂. ² uddissayati, B. ³ puttass' eva, S₁. S₂.
⁴ B. adds ca. ⁵ Sāvattiyaṃ, S₂. ⁶ gantvā, B. ⁷ all
MSS. add ti. ⁸ vellitaggādi hatthā, S₁. S₂. ⁹ °jano, B.
¹⁰ °citto, B. ¹¹ ahosi, B. ¹² itthiyo, B. ¹³ mantetvā, B.

nimuji. Nimujjanamate yeva kesā samulā paripatimsu. Sisaṃ tassā¹ tintakalābusadisam ahosi. Atha sā² sabbaso vilūnakesā³ luñcitapamatṭā⁴ kapoti viya virūpā hutvā lajjāya anto nagaram pavisitum asakkonti vatthena sisaṃ veṭhetvā bahinagare aññatarasmim padese vasaṃ kappenti katipāhaccayena apagatalajjā⁵ tilāni pīletvā telavanijjam surāvanijjaṇ ca karonti jīvitam kappesi. Sā ekadivasam dvīsu tīsu manussesu surāmattesu⁶ mahāniddam okkaman-tesu sithilabhūtāni tesam nivatthavatthāni avahari. Ath' ekadivasam sā ekam khīṇāsavattheram piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasannacittā attano gharam netvā paññatte āsane nisīdāpetvā telasamsatṭham dopinimmijjanam miñjakam adāsi. So tassā anukampāya taṃ paṭiggahetvā paribhuñji. Sā pasannahadayā⁷ upari chattaṃ dhāriyamānā atṭhāsi. So ca thero tassā cittaṃ sampahaṃsanto⁸ anumodanam katvā pakkāmi. Sā ca itthi anumodanakāle yeva 'mayhaṃ kesā dighā tanusiniddhamuduvellitaggaṃ hontū' ti patthanam akāsi. Sā aparena samayena kālam katvā puññāpuñña-kammasa⁹ nissandena¹⁰ samuddamajjhe kanakavimāne ekikā hutvā nibbatti. Tassā kesā patthitā kārā yeva sampajjimsu, manussānam sātākāvaharaṇena naggā ahosi. Sā tasmiṃ kanakavimāne punappunam uppajjitvā ekam buddhantaram naggā hutvā vītināmesi. Atha amhākaṃ Bhagavati loke uppajjitvā pavattatapavaradhammacakkhe anupubbena Sāvatthiyaṃ viharante¹¹ Sāvatthivāsino satamattā¹² vāṇijā Suvannabhūmim uddissa nāvāya mahāsamuddam otarimsu. Tehi ārūḥhanāvā visamavātavegukkhittā ito c' ito ca pa-ribbhamanti taṃ padesam āgamāsi. Atha sā vimānapeti saha vimānena tesam attānam dassesi. Taṃ disvā jetṭha-vāṇijo pucchanto

¹ c' assā, B. ² ath' assā, B.

³ virūhanakesā, B.

⁴ °patthaka, B.; °pamattam, S₁; °mattham; S₂.

⁵ B. adds tato nivattetvā. ⁶ madamentisu, S¹.

⁷ °mānasā, B. ⁸ B. omits sam before pah.^o.

⁹ missakakammasa phalena, B. ¹⁰ om. B.

¹¹ vasante, B. ¹² sattasatā, B.

Kā nu anto vimānasmim tiṭṭhantī na¹ upanikkhami
upanikkhamassu bhadde tvam² passāma tam

mahiddhikan³ ti 1

gātham āha.

Tattha kā nu anto vimānasmim tiṭṭhantī ti vimā-
nassa anto abbhantare tiṭṭhantī kā nu tvam kim manus-
sitthi udāhu amanussitthī ti pucchati. Na upanikkhamī
ti vimānato na nikkhami. Upanikkhamassu bhadde
tvam⁴ passāma tam mahiddhikan⁵ ti bhadde tam⁶
mahiddhikam⁷ passāma datṭhukāmamhā, tasmā⁸ vimānato
nikkamassu, upanikkhamassu bhaddan te ti vā pāṭho,
bhaddam tava atthū ti attho.

Ath' assā attano bahinikkhamitum asakkuṇeyyattam pa-
kāsentī gātham⁹ āha⁹:

Aṭṭiyāmi harāyami naggā nikkhamitum bahi

keseh' amhi paṭicchannā puñṇam me appakam

katan ti. 2

Tattha aṭṭiyāmi ti naggā hutvā bahi nikkhamitum dā-
tukkhittā¹⁰ amhi. Harāyāmi ti lajjāmi. Keseh' amhi
paṭicchannā ti kesehi amhi aham paṭicchādita pāruta-
sarirā. Puñṇam me appakam katan ti appakam pa-
rittam mayā kusalakammaṃ katam piñṇākādānamattan ti
adhippayo.

Atha vāpiyo attano uttarisākaṃ datukāmo

Hand' uttarīyam dāmi te imam¹¹ dussam nivāsaya¹²

imam¹¹ dussam nivāsetvā bahi¹³ nikkhama sobhane

upanikkhamassu¹⁴ bhadde passāma tam mahiddhi-

kan¹⁵ ti 3

gātham āha.

¹ n', M. C. D.; B.

² om. C. D.; B.

³ bahiṭṭhitam, M. D.; B. ⁴ om. B. ⁵ bahiṭṭhitam, B.

⁶ B. adds mayam. ⁷ om. S₁. S₂; B. has bahiṭṭhitam.

⁸ tamhā, S₁. S₂. ⁹ after katan ti, B.

¹⁰ dadukkhita, S₁. S₂; aṭṭā dukkhita, B.

¹¹ idam, M. C. D.; B. ¹² vāsayaṃ, S₁. S₂; vāsiya, C.

¹³ ehi, M. C. D.; B. ¹⁴ okkhamassa, S₁; okkhassa, S₂.

¹⁵ bahiṭṭhitam, M. C. D.; B.

Tattha handā ti gaṇha. Uttariyan ti uparivasanam¹ uparihāram² uttarisākaṭaṇ ti attho. Imam³ dussam ni-vāsaya ti imam³ mamam⁴ uttariyam⁵ sāṭakam tvam ni-vāsehi. Sobhane ti sundararūpe.

Evañ ca pana vatvā attano uttarisāṭakam tassā upanesi. Sā tathā pi diyamānassa attano anupakappanam⁶ yathā ca diyamānam⁷ upakappati ti⁸ dassenti gāthadvayam āha:

Hatthena hatthe te dinnam na mayham upakappati
es' etth' upāsako saddho sammāsambuddhasāvako. 4

Etam acchādayitvāna mama dakkhiṇam ādisa⁹
tadāham¹⁰ sukhitā hessam sabbakāmasamiddhinī ti. 5

Tattha hatthena hatthe te dinnam na mayham upakappati ti mārissa tava¹¹ hatthena mama hatthe¹² tayā¹² dinnam mayham na upakappati¹³, na niyujjati¹⁴ upabhogayoyam¹⁵ na arahatī¹⁶ ti attho. Es' etth' upāsako saddho ti¹⁷ eso ratanattayam uddissasaraṇagāmanena¹⁸ upāsako kammaphalam saddhāya ca samannāgatattā saddho ettha etasmim janasamūhe atthi.

Etam acchādayitvāna mama dakkhiṇam ādisā ti etam upāsakam mama diyamānam sāṭakam paridahāpetvā tam dakkhiṇam mayham ādisa¹⁹ pattidānam dehi. Tadāham²⁰ sukhitā hessan ti tadā²¹ kate aham²² dibbavatthanivatthā sukhappattā bhavissāmi.

Tam sutvā vāṇijā tam upāsakam nahāpetvā vilimpetvā vatthayugena acchādesum. Tam attham pakāsento saṅgitikārā tisso²³ gāthāyo²³ avocum²³:

Taṇ ca te nahāpayitvāna vilimpitvāna²⁴ vāṇijā
vattheh' acchādayitvāna tassā dakkhiṇam ādisum²⁴. 6

¹ upasabyānam, B. ² sariram, B. ³ idam, B.

⁴ mam, S₂. ⁵ uttara, B. ⁶ B. adds nātva.

⁷ S₁. B. add na. ⁸ tam, B. l. ti; taṇ ca, S₁. S₂.

⁹ ādisam, M. C. D. ¹⁰ tathāham, M. C. D.

¹¹ mama, S₁; vata, B. ¹² om. S₁. ¹³ S₁ adds ti.

¹⁴ viniy.^o, B. ¹⁵ yoggam, B. ¹⁶ hotī, B.

¹⁷ om. S₁. ¹⁸ ogamane, S₁. ¹⁹ ādi, S₁.

²⁰ tathāham, B. ²¹ tathā, B. ²² B. adds sukhitā.

²³ after phalan ti, B. ²⁴ petvāna, M. C. D.; B.

²⁵ ādisam, S₁. S₂; ādisu, D.; B.

Samanantarānudiṭṭhe¹ vipāko upapajjatha²
 bhojanacchādanapāṇīyaṃ dakkhiṇāya idaṃ phalaṃ. 7
 Tato suddhā sucivasanā kāsikuttamadhārini
 hasanti vimānā nikkhami dakkhiṇāya idaṃ phalaṃ ti. 8

Tattha tan ti upāsakaṃ, ca-saddo nipātamattam. Te
 ti³ vāṇijā ti yojanā. Vilimpitvānā ti uttamera gandhena
 vilimpetvā⁴. Vattheh' acchādayitvānā ti vaṇṇagan-
 dharasasampannaṃ sabbavyañjanaṃ bhojanaṃ bhojetvā
 nivāsanaṃ uttariyaṃ dvihi vatthehi acchādesuṃ dve vat-
 thāni adamsū ti attho. Tassā dakkhiṇaṃ ādisun⁵ ti
 tassā petiyā taṃ dakkhiṇaṃ adamsu.

Samanantarānudiṭṭhe⁶ ti anū ti nipātamattam, tassā
 dakkhiṇāya uddiṭṭhasamanantaram eva. Vipāko upa-
 pajjathā ti tassā petiyā vipāko dakkhiṇāya idaṃ phalaṃ
 uppajji. Kīdiso ti peti⁷ āha. Bhojanacchādanam pā-
 ṇīyan ti nānāppakāraṃ dibbbhojanasadisam bhojanañ ca
 nānāviraḡavaṇṇasamujjalaṃ dibbavatthasadisam vatthañ ca
 anekavidhaṃ pānañ ca dakkhiṇāya idaṃ idisaṃ phalaṃ,
 upapajjathā⁸ ti yojanā.

Tato ti yathāvuttābhojanādi paṭilābhato pacchā, Sud-
 dhā ti nahānena⁹ suddhasarirā. Sucivasanā ti sucisud-
 dhavatthanivattā. Kāsikuttamadhārini ti Kāsika-
 vatthato pi uttamavatthadhārini. Hasanti ti passatha
 tāta tumhākaṃ dakkhiṇāya idaṃ phalavisesaṃ ti pakāsa-
 navasena hasamānā vimānato nikkhami.

Tato¹⁰ vāṇijā evaṃ paccakkhato puññaphalaṃ disvā ac-
 chariyabbhuta citta jātā tasmim upāsake sañjātagāravabahu-
 mānā katañjali taṃ payirupāsimsu. So pi¹¹ te¹² dhamma-
 kathāya bhīyosomattāya pasādetvā saraṇesu ca sīlesu ca
 patiṭṭhāpesi. Te tāya vimānapetiyā katakammaṃ imāya¹³
 gāthāya¹³ pucchimsu¹³:

¹ 'tarā an.°, M. C. D.; B. ² udap.°, M. C. D.; B.

³ om. B. ⁴ 'pitvā, S₁. ⁵ ādisun, B.

⁶ 'tarā anu.°, B. ⁷ ce l. peti, B. ⁸ udap.°, B.

⁹ nahāpanavasena, B. ¹⁰ atha te, B. ¹¹ ca, B.

¹² tesam, B.; om. S₁. S₂. ¹³ imā, S₁. S₂; after phalaṃ ti, B.

Sucittarūpaṃ ruciraṃ vimānaṃ te ca bhāsati¹
devate pucchitācikkha kissa kammaṣṣ' idaṃ phalaṃ ti. 9

Tattha sucittarūpaṃ ti atthi² assa itthipurisādivasena
c' eva mālākammalatākammādivasena ca suṭṭhu vihitacitta-
rūpaṃ. Ruciraṃ ti ramaṇiyaṃ dassaniyaṃ. Kissa
kammaṣṣ' idaṃ phalaṃ ti kiḍḍassa kammaṣṣa kiṃ
dānamayassa udāhu sīlamayassa phalaṃ ti attho.

Sā tehi evaṃ puṭṭhā 'mayā katassa parittakassa³ kusa-
lakammaṣṣa tāva idaṃ phalaṃ akusalakammaṣṣa⁴ pana
āyatim niraye iḍḍisaṃ bhavissati ti tad ubhayaṃ ācikkhanti
tā⁵ gāthāyo abhāsi:

Bhikkhuno caramānassa doṇinimmiṇjanaṃ⁶ ahaṃ
adāsim ujubhūtaṃ vipasannaṃ cetasaṃ. 10

Tassa kammaṣṣa kusalassa vipākaṃ dīghaṃ antaraṃ
anubhomi vimānasmim taṃ ca dāni parittakaṃ. 11

Uddhaṇ catūhi māsehi kālakiriyaṃ bhavissati
ekantaṃ kaṭukaṃ ghorāṃ nirayaṃ papatiss' ahaṃ⁷. 12

Catukkaṇṇaṃ⁸ catudvāraṃ vibhattaṃ bhāgaso mitaṃ
ayopākārapariyantaṃ ayasā paṭikujjitaṃ. 13

Tassa ayomayā bhūmi jalitā tejasāyutā
samantā yojanasataṃ pharitvā tiṭṭhati sabbadā. 14

Tatthāhaṃ dīghaṃ addhānaṃ dukkhaṃ⁹ vedissaṃ¹⁰
vedanaṃ

phalaṃ ca pāpakammaṣṣa tasmā socāmiḍaṃ¹¹ bhūtaṃ ti 15.

Tattha bhikkhuno caramānassa ti aññatarassa
bhinnakilesassa bhikkhuno bhikkhāya carantassa. Doṇi-
nimmiṇjanaṃ ti vissandamānatelamiṇjakaṃ. Ujubhū-
tassa ti cittajimhavaṇkakāṭilabhāvakarānaṃ kilesānaṃ

¹ pabhāsati l. ca bh.^o, M. C. D.; B. ² hatthi, S₂. B.

³ om. B.; parittatassa, S₁; parittassa kassa, S₂.

⁴ S₁. S₂ add ca. ⁵ B. omits tā and so on, but puts
gāthāyo abhāsi after bhūtaṃ ti.

⁶ nimmajjanaṃ, M. C. D.; B.

⁷ niray' upapattiss' ahaṃ, S₁. S₂. ⁸ catukkaṇṇaṃ, B.

⁹ dīghaṃ, C. D.; B. ¹⁰ vedissa, M. C. D.; B.

¹¹ socāmi' ahaṃ bhūsan, M.; B.; 'bhūtan, C. D.

abhāvena ujubhāvappattassa. Vipprasannena cetasā ti kammaphalasandhāya suṭṭhu pasannena cittena.

Dīgham antaran ti ma-kāro padasandhikaro dīgham antaram, dīgham kalan ti attho. Tañ ca dāni parittakan ti tañ ca puññaphalam vipākattā¹ kammassa idāni parittakam appāvasesam na ciren' eva² ito cavissāmi³ ti attho. Tenāha:

Uddhañ catūhi māsehi kālakiriya bhavissati ti catūhi māsehi uddham catunnam māsānam upari pañcame māse mama kālakiriya bhavissati ti dasseti. Ekantam kaṭukan ti ekanten' eva anīṭṭham chaphassāyatanikabhāvato ekantadukkhān ti attho. Ghoran ti dāruṇam. Nirayan ti natthi ettha ayo sukhan ti katvā nirayan ti laddhanānam narakam. Papatiss'⁴ āhan'⁴ ti⁴ papatissāmi⁵ aham nirayan ti, c'ettha Avicimāhānirayassa adhippetattā tam sarūpato dassenti Catukkaṇṇan ti ādim āha.

Tattha catukkaṇṇan ti catukoṇam. Catudvāran ti catūsu disāsu catūhi dvārehi yuttam. Vibhattan ti suṭṭhu vibhattam. Bhāgaso ti bhāgato. Mitān ti tulitam. Ayopākārapariyantān ti ayomayena pākārena parikkhitam. Ayasā paṭikujjitan ti ayopaṭalen' eva upari pidahitam⁶.

Tejasāyuttā⁷ ti samantato samuṭṭhitajālāna mahatā agginā nirantaram samāyuttā jālā. Samantā⁸ yojanasatan⁸ ti⁸ evam puna⁹ samantā bahisabbadisāsu, yojanasatam¹⁰ yojanānam satam. Sabbada¹¹ ti¹¹ sabbakālam. Pharitvā ti vyāpetvā tiṭṭhati.

Tatthā ti tasmim mahāniraye. Vedissan ti vedissāmi anubhavissāmi. Phalañ ca pāpakammassā ti idaṃ idisam dukkhānubhavanam mayā evam¹² katassa pāpakammasa phalan ti attho.

Evam tāya attano kammaphale āyatim nerayikabhāve ca

¹ vipakkavipākattā, S₂. B. ² na paran' eva, S₁. S₂.
³ cavissāma, S₁. S₂. ⁴ om. S₁. S₂. ⁵ patissāmi, S₁.
⁶ pihitam, B. ⁷ paṭalāyuttā, S₁. S₂. ⁸ om. S₁. S₂.
⁹ pana, B. ¹⁰ om. S₁. ¹¹ om. all MSS. ¹² eva, B.

pakāsīte so upāsako karuṇāya sañcoditamānaso 'hand' ass' āham¹ patitṭhā bhaveyyan' ti cintetvā āha: 'devate tvaṃ mayham ekassā² dānavasena³ sabbakāmasamiddhā ulāra-sampattim yuttā jātā. Idāni pana imesaṃ upāsakānaṃ dānaṃ⁴ datvā Satthu ca⁵ guṇe anussaritvā nirayūpapattito muccissasi' ti. Sā peti haṭṭhatutṭhā sādhu⁵ ti⁵ vatvā⁵ tesam⁵ dibbena annapānena santappetvā dibbāni vatthāni nānāvidhāni ratanāni ca adāsi Bhagavantaṃ ca uddissa dibbadussayugam tesam hatthe datvā 'aṇṇatarā bhante vimānapeti Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati ti Sāvatthiyam⁶ gantvā Satthāraṃ mama vacanena vandathā' ti vandanaṃ ca pesesi taṃ ca nāvaṃ attano iddhānubhāvena tehi icchita-paṭṭanaṃ taṃ divasaṃ eva upanesi. Atha te vāṇijā tato paṭṭanato anukkamena Sāvattim patvā Jetavanaṃ pavisitvā⁷ Satthu⁸ taṃ dussayugam datvā vandanaṃ ca nivedetvā ādito paṭṭhāya taṃ sabbam⁹ pavuttiṃ ārocesuṃ. Satthā taṃ atthaṃ atthupattim katvā sampattaparisāya vitthārena dhammaṃ desesi. Sā desanā mahājanassa sātthikā jātā. Te⁹ pana⁹ upāsakā dutiyadivase buddhapa-mukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ datvā tassā dak-khiṇaṃ ādisimsu. Sā¹⁰ tato petalokato cavitvā vividhara-tanañjotite tāvatimsabhavane kanakavimāne accharāsahassa-parivārā nibbatti¹¹.

Khalātiyapetavattuvannanā¹².

I, 11.

Purato 'va setena paleti hatthinā ti. Idaṃ Sat-thari Jetavane viharante dve brāhmaṇapete¹³ ārabha vut-taṃ. Āyasmā kira Saṃkicco sattavassiko khuragge yeva arahattaṃ patvā sāmaṇerabhūmiyaṃ tṭhito¹⁴ tiṃsamattehi

¹ tass' āham l. hand' ass' āham, B. ² etassa, S.
³ dānena, idān' eva, B. ⁴ om. S.
⁵ om. S.
⁶ Sāvatti, B. ⁷ pavisetvā, B.
⁸ S¹ omits Satthu and so on as far as nivedetvā.
⁹ om. B. ¹⁰ B. adds ca. ¹¹ B. adds ti.
¹² khallātiya., B. ¹³ brāhmaṇaputte pete, B.
¹⁴ B. adds pi.

bhikkhūhi saddhim araṇṇāyatane vasanto tesam bhikkhū-
nam pañcannam corasātānam hatthato āgataṃ maraṇam
paṭibāhitvā te ca core dametvā pabbājetvā Satthu santikaṃ
agamāsi. Satthā tesam bhikkhūnam dhammaṃ desesi.
Desanāvasāne arahattaṃ pāpuṇimsu. Ath' āyasmā Saṃ-
kicco paripuṇṇavasso laddhupasampado tehi pañcahi bhik-
khusatehi saddhim Bārānasim gantvā Isipatane vihāsi.
Manussā therassa santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā pasan-
namānasā vithipaṭipātiyā vaggavaggā hutvā āgantukadānaṃ
adaṃsu. Tatra¹ aññataro upāsako manusse niccabhatte
samādapesi. Te yathā balaṃ niccabhattam paṭṭhapesum.

Tena ca samayena Bārāṇasiyaṃ aññatarassa micchā-ditṭhikassa brāhmaṇassa dve puttā ekā ca dhītā² ahesum. Tesu jeṭṭhaputto tassa upāsakassa mitto ahosi. So taṃ gahe tvā āyasmato Saṃkiccassa santikaṃ agamāsi. Āyasma Saṃkicco tassa dhammaṃ desesi. So muducitto ahosi. Atha naṃ so upāsako āha: 'tvam ekassa bhikkhuno nicca-bhattaṃ dehi' ti. 'Anāciṇṇaṃ ambhākaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtiyānaṃ niccabhattadānaṃ, tasmā nāhaṃ dassāmi' ti. 'Kiṃ³ mayhaṃ pi bhattaṃ dassasi na dassasi' ti āha. 'Kathaṃ na dassāmi' ti āha. 'Yadi⁴ evaṃ⁵ yaṃ mayhaṃ desitaṃ ekassa bhikkhuno⁶ dehi' ti. So sādhu ti paṭisunitvā dutiyadivase pāto 'va vihāraṃ gantvā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ ānetvā bhojesi. Evaṃ gacchante kāle bhikkhūnaṃ paṭipattim disvā dhammaṃ ca sunitvā tassa kaṇiṭṭhabhātā ca bhaginī ca sāsane abhippasannā puñṇakammābhiratā ca ahesum. Evaṃ⁷ te tayo janā yathā vibhavaṃ dānāni⁸ dentā samaṇabrāhmaṇe sakkariṃsu garu-kariṃsu mānesum⁹ pūjesum. Mātāpitāro pana nesam assaddhā appasannā samaṇabrāhmaṇesu agāravāpuñṇa-kiriyaṃ anādarā¹⁰ ahesum. Tesam¹¹ dhītaraṃ dārikaṃ

¹ tattha, B. ² dve puttā ca dhītā ca, S₁. S₂.

³ *om.* S_I. S₂. ⁴ *yadā*, S_I. S₂. ⁵ *eva*, S_I. S₂.

⁶ bhikkhussa, B. ⁷ B. *adds* pi. ⁸ dānādini, B.

⁹ mānemsu, Ś_I. ¹⁰ B. *adds* acchandikā.

¹¹ tesu tesam, S₁; *all MSS. omit dhītarām after tesam, but S₁. S₂ have mātuladhītarām puttassatthāya, whereas B. has mātulaputtassatthāya.*

mātulaputtassatthāya nātakā vāresum. So ca āyasmato Saṃkiccassa santike dhammaṃ sutvā saṃvegajāto pabbajito niccam attano mātu gehaṃ bhuñjitum gacchati. Taṃ mātā attano mātuladhītāya dārikāya palobheti. Tena so ukkaṇṭhito hutvā upajjhāyaṃ upasaṅkamitvā āha: ‘up-pabbajissām’ ahaṃ bhante anujānātha maman’ ti. Upajjhāyo tassa upanissayasampattiṃ disvā āha: ‘sāmaṇera māsamattaṃ āgamehi’¹ ti. So sādhu ti paṭisunivā mase atikkante tath’ eva ārocesi. Upajjhāyo puna ‘aḍḍhamāsaṃ āgamehi’² ti āha. Aḍḍhamāse atikkante tena tath’ eva vutte puna ‘sattāhaṃ āgamehi’³ ti āha. So sādhu ti pa-tisuni². Atha tasmim³ anto sattāhe sāmaṇerassa mātu-lāniyā gehaṃ vinatṭhacchadanam jinnaṃ dubbalaṃ kūṭaṃ vātavassāhi hatam paripati. Tattha brāhmaṇo brāhmaṇi ca dve puttā dhītā ca gehena⁴ ajjhotthata kalam akamsu. Tesu brāhmaṇo brāhmaṇi ca petayoniyam nibbattiṃsu, dve puttā dhītā ca bhummadevesu. Tesu jeṭṭhaputtassa hatthiyānaṃ nibbatti kaniṭṭhassa assatarīratho dhītāya suvaṇṇasavikā. Brāhmaṇo brāhmaṇi ca mahante mahante ayomuggare gahetvā aññamaññaṃ ākoṭenti. Abhihatatṭhā-nesu mahantā mahantā ghaṭappamāṇā gaṇḍā utthahitvā muhuttaṇ’ eva papaccitvā paribhedappattā honti. Te aññamaññaṃ gaṇḍe⁵ phāletvā kodhābhibhūtā nikkaruṇa-pharusavacanehi tājantā⁶ pubbalohitaṃ pivanti na ca tittim paṭilabhanti. Atha sāmaṇero ukkaṇṭhābhibhūto upajjhāyaṃ upasaṅkamitvā āha: ‘bhante mayā paṭiññātadivasā⁷ vitivattā gehaṃ gamissāmi anujānātha man’ ti. Atha naṃ upajjhāyo ‘atthaṅgate suriye kālāpakkhacātuddasiyā vattamānāya ehi’ ti vatvā Isipatanavihārassa piṭṭhipasse thokaṃ gantvā atṭhāsi.

Tena ca⁸ samayena te⁹ dve devaputtā¹⁰ saddhiṃ bhaginiya ten’ eva maggena yakkhasamāgamaṃ sambhāvetum gacchanti. Tesam pana mātāpitaro¹¹ muggarahatthā pharusa-

¹ āgamehi, S₁. S₂.

² paṭisunivā, S₁. S₂.

³ ath’ asmim, S₁.

⁴ gehe, S₁.

⁵ gaṇḍam, B.

⁶ tājantā, B.

⁷ mañātiñāta.^o, S₁. S₂.

⁸ om. B.

⁹ om. S₁. S₂.

¹⁰ devatāputtā, S₁. S₂.

¹¹ mātaro, S₂.

vācā kālarūpā ākulākulāsukhapatitakesabhārā indaggidaḍḍhatālakkhandasadisā vīgalitapubbalohitā valitagattā ativiya jigucchabībhacchadassanā te anubajjhanti. Ath' āyasmā Saṃkicco yathā so sāmaṇero te sabbe gacchante passati tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sāmaṇeram āha 'passasi tvam sāmaṇera ime gacchante' ti? 'Āma bhante passāmi' ti. 'Tena hi ime' katakammaṃ paṭipucchā' ti. So hatthiyānādihi gacchante anukkamena paṭipucchi. Te āhaṃsu 'ye pacchato petā āgacchanti te paṭipucchā' ti. Sāmaṇero te² pete³ gāthāhi⁴ ajjhabhāsi:

Purato 'va setena paleti hatthinā, majjhe pana assatarīrathena

pacchā 'va⁵ kaññā sivikāyaṃ⁶ niyati obhāsayanti dasa sabbato disā. 1

Tumhe pana muggarahatthapāṇino rudamukhā bhinnapabhinnaḥḥattā⁷

manussabhūtā kim akattha pāpaṃ yena aññamaññassa⁹ pivātha⁹ lohitaṃ ti. 2

Tattha purato ti sabbapaṭhamam. Setenā ti paṇḍarena. Paleti, ti gacchaṭi. Majjhe paṇā ti hatthi-ārulhassa sivikaṃ ārulhāya ca antare. Assatarīrathenā ti assatariyuttena rathena paleti ti yojanā. Niyati ti vahi-yati. Obhāsayanti dasa sabbato disā ti sabbato samantato sabbā¹⁰ dasa¹¹ disā attano sarīrappabhāhi vatthabharanādippabhāhi ca vijjotamānā.

Muggarahatthapāṇino ti muggarā hatthasaṅkhātesu pāṇīsu yesaṃ te muggarahatthapāṇino bhūmisaṅhākaraṇīyādīsu pāṇino vohārassa labbhamānattā hatthasaddena pāṇi visesito¹². Bhinnapabhinnaḥḥattā¹³ ti muggarappahārena tattha tattha bhinnapabhinna-sarīrā¹⁴. Pivāthā ti pivatha.

¹ imehi, S₁. S₂ (h' imehi, S₁). ² om. S₁.

³ petehi, S₁. S₂. ⁴ gāthāya, B. ⁵ ca, C. D.; B.

⁶ sivikāya, C. D.; B. ⁷ bhinnaggattā, S₁. S₂; chinna-pabhinnaḥḥattā, B. ⁸ yen' aññamaññassa, C. D.; B.

⁹ pivātha, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ S₁. S₂ add vā. ¹¹ S₁. S₂ add pi.

¹² visesato, S₁. S₂. ¹³ chinna.^o, B.

¹⁴ chinna.^o, B.; S₁. S₂ have bhinnapaggalita-sarīrā.

Evam sāmaṇerena puṭṭhā te petā sabban tam pavuttiṃ
catūhi gāthāhi pacchābhāsimsu¹:

Purato 'va² yo gacchati kuṇjarena setena nāgena catuk-
kamaṇa

amhākaṃ putto³ ahu so⁴ jeṭṭhako⁵, dānāni datvāna⁶
sukhiṃ pamodati. 3

Yo so majjhe assatarīrathena catubbhi yuttana suva-
gena

amhākaṃ putto ahu majjhimo so, amacchari dānapati
virocati. 4

Yā sā⁷ pacchā sivikāya nīyati dārī sapaññā migaman-
dalocanā

amhākaṃ dhītā ahu sā kaniṭṭhā⁸, bhāgaḍḍhabhāgena
sukhiṃ pamodati. 5

Ete ca dānāni adamsu pubbe pasannacittā samaṇabrāh-
maṇānaṃ

mayam pana maccharino ahumhā paribhāsakā samaṇa-
brāhmaṇānaṃ

ete padatvā⁹ paricārayanti mayān ca sūssāma naḷo va
chinno¹⁰ ti. 6

Tattha purato 'va¹¹ yo gacchati ti imesaṃ gacchan-
tānaṃ purato gacchati, yo so purato gacchati ti pi¹² pāṭho,
tassa yo eso purato gacchati ti attho. Kuṇjarenā ti
kum paṭhavim jīrayati kuṇjo suvāram aticarati kuṇjaro ti
laddhanāmena hatthinā. Nāgenā ti n'¹³ assa agati¹⁴ abhi-
bhavanīyam¹⁵ atthi ti nāgo. Tena nāgena catukkamaṇa
ti catuppādena. Jeṭṭhako¹⁶ ti pubbajo.

Catubbhi ti catūhi assatarīhi. Suviggatenā ti sun-
daragamanena vā turagamanena¹⁷.

Migamandalocanā ti migi viya mandakkhipātā. Bhā-

¹ °bhāsum, B. ² om. C. D.; B. ³ om. S₁. S₂.

⁴ M. C. D.; B. add va. ⁵ jeṭṭho, M. C. D.; B.

⁶ datvā, C. ⁷ ya sā ca, M.; yā ca sā, D. ⁸ kaniṭṭhakā, D.; B.;
kaniṭṭhikā, M.; kaniṭṭhata, C. ⁹ ca datvā, M. C. D.; B.

¹⁰ khitto, S₁. S₂; bhinno, C. ¹¹ om. B. S₂. ¹² vā, B.

¹³ S₁. S₂ omit n'. ¹⁴ agamanīyam, B. ¹⁵ anabhi°, all
MSS. ¹⁶ jeṭṭho, here also S₁. S₂. ¹⁷ cārug°, B., and omits vā.

gaḍḍhabbhāgenā ti bhāgassa aḍḍhabbhāgena attanā laddha-
kotṭhāsato aḍḍhabbhāgadānena hetubhūtena. Sukhī ti
sukhinī līṅgavippalāsena h'etaṃ vuttaṃ.

Paribhāsa kā ti akkosakā. Paricārayanti¹ ti di-
bbesu kāmaguṇesu attano indriyāni ito c'ito ca yathā
sukhaṃ cārenti parijanehi vā attano puññānubhāvanissan-
dena pāricariyaṃ kārenti. Mayaṃ ca² sussāma naḷo
va chinno ti mayaṃ pana chinno³ ātape pakkhitto⁴ naḷo
viya sussāma khuppiṇāsaḥi aññamaññaṃ daṇḍābhigāṭṭhena
ca sukkhā visukkhā⁵ bhavāmā ti.

Evam attano pāpaṃ⁶ pavedetvā 'mayaṃ tumhaṃ mātula-
mātulāniyo' ti ācikkimsu. Taṃ sutvā sāmaṇero sañjāta-
samvego evarūpānaṃ kibbisakārīnaṃ 'kathaṃ nu kho
bhojanāni⁷ sījanti' ti pucchanto:

Kim tumhākaṃ bhojanaṃ kissayanaṃ⁸ kathaṃ su⁹ yā-
petha¹⁰ supāpadhammino
pahūtabhogesu¹¹ anappakesu sukhaṃ virāgāya dukkh' ajja
pattā ti 7

imaṃ gātham āha.

Tattha kim tumhākaṃ bhojanan ti kin ti¹² kiḍisaṃ¹³
tumhākaṃ bhojanaṃ. Kissayanaṃ¹⁴ ti kiḍisaṃ sayanaṃ,
kissayānā¹⁵ ti keci paṭhanti, kiḍisaṃ sayanā¹⁶ kiḍise sayane
sayathā ti attho. Kathaṃ su¹⁷ yāpethā ti kena pakā-
rena yāpetha, kathaṃ ha¹⁸ yapethā ti vā paṭho, kathaṃ
tumhe yāpethā ti attho. Supāpadhammino ti suṭṭhu
atīviya pāpadhammā. Pahūtabhagesū ti apariyantesu
ulāresu bhogesu santesu. Anappakesū ti na appakesu¹⁹
bahūsu²⁰. Sukhaṃ virāgāya ti sukhahetuno puññassa

¹ paricārini, S₁. S₂. ² mayaṃ l. mayaṃ ca, S₁. S₂.

³ dinnam, S₁; dhinno, S₂. ⁴ khitto, B.

⁵ sukkhavis., S₁. S₂. ⁶ pāpassa yaṃ, S₁. S₂.

⁷ bhojanādi, B. ⁸ kissayānaṃ, S₁. S₂; kisayānaṃ, B.;
kim sayānaṃ, M. C. D. ⁹ kathaṃ ca, M. C. D.; B.

¹⁰ yāpeta, S₁. S₂. ¹¹ bahuta., M. C. D. ¹² om. B.

¹³ kiḍisaṃ, B. ¹⁴ kissayānaṃ, S₁. S₂; kim sayānaṃ, B.

¹⁵ kissayānā, S₁. S₂; kiṃsayānā, B. ¹⁶ kiḍisaṃ sayānā, B.

¹⁷ ca, B. ¹⁸ vo, B. ¹⁹ anappakesu, S₁. ²⁰ om. B.

akaraṇena sukhaṃ virajjhita virādheta, sukhasa virāgenā
ti keci paṭhanti. Dukkha' ajja patta ti ajja idāni idam
petayonipariyāpannam dukkhaṃ anuppatta ti.

Evam sāmaṇerena putṭhā petā tena pucchitamattam vissaj-
jenta gāthāyo abhāsimsu:

Aññamaññaṃ vadhitaṃ pivāma pubbalohitaṃ
bahum pitvā¹ na dhātā² homa na ruccādimhase³
mayam. 8

Icc' eva maccā paridevayanti adāyakā⁴ pecca⁵ Yamassa
ṭhāyino

ye te vivicca⁶ adhigamma bhoge na bhuñjare nā pi
karonti puññaṃ. 9

Te khuppiṇāsupagatā parattha petā ciram ghāyire⁷
ḍayhamānā

kammāni katvāna dukkhandriyāni⁸ anubhonti dukkhaṃ
kaṭukapphalāni. 10

Ittaram⁹ hi dhanadhaññaṃ ittaram⁹ idha jīvitam
ittaram⁹ ittarato⁹ natvā dīpam kayirātha¹⁰ paṇḍito. 11

Ye te evam pajānanti narā dhammassa kovida
te dāne na ppamajjanti sutvā arahataṃ vaco ti¹¹. 12

Tattha na dhātā² homā ti dhātā suhita tittā¹² na homa.
Na ruccādimhase¹³ ti na ruccāma na rucim uppādema
na tam mayam attano ruciya pivissamā ti attho.

Icc' eva ti evam eva. Maccā paridevayanti ti
mayam viya aññe pi manussā katakibbisā¹⁴ paridevanti
kandanti¹⁵. Adāyakā ti adānasilā maccharino. Yamassa
ṭhāyino ti Yamalokasaññite Yamassa ṭhāne pettivisaye

¹ pivitva, C. ² dātā, S₂; S₁ has here dhātā, but in the
gloss dātā. ³ na cchādimhamhase, S₁. S₂. ⁴ adāyikā, S₁. S₂.

⁵ maccā, M. D.; maccharino, C.; B. ⁶ vidicca, M.; B.;
viricca, C.; viviccādhī adhig., S₁. ⁷ jhāyire, C.; jhāyare,
M. D.; jhāraye, B. ⁸ dukkhindriyāni, C.; dukkhundrayā-
ni, D.; dukhudrayāni, M.; dukhi., S₁; dukha., S₂.

⁹ itaram, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ kariyātha, C. ¹¹ B. adds pañca
gāthā abhāsimsu (for gā.° abh.° which are left out before).
¹² su hi gā titā, S₁. S₂. ¹³ dhādimhamhase, S₂; dhā-
dimhase, S₁. ¹⁴ kibbisā, S₂. ¹⁵ kundanti, S₂.

ṭhāne sīlā. Ye te vivicca adhigamma bhoge ti ye te sampati¹ āyatiñ ca sukhavisesavidhāyake bhoge vinditvā paṭilabbhitvā². Na bhuñjare nā pi karonti puññan ti amhe viya sayam pi na bhuñjanti paresam dentā dāna-mayam puññam pi na karonti.

Te khuppiṭāsūpagatā³ paratthā ti te sattā parattha paraloke pettivisaye⁴ jighacchāpipāsābhībūtā hutvā⁵. Ciram ghāyire⁶ ḍayhamānā ti khudādihetukena dukkhagginā akataṃ vata amhehi kusalam kataṃ pāpan ti ādinā pavattamānena vippiṭāsāragginā⁷ pariḍayhamānā⁸ ghāyanti⁹ anutthunanti ti attho. Dukkhandriyāni ti dukkhavipākāni. Anubhonti dukkham kaṭukapphalāni ti anitthaphalāni pāpakammāni katvā cirakālam dukkham apāyikam¹⁰ dukkham¹¹ anubhavanti.

Ittaran¹⁰ ti na cirakālaṭṭhāyi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam. Ittaram¹⁰ idha jīvitam ti idha manussaloke sattānam jivitaṃ pi ittaram¹⁰ parittaṃ appakam. Tenāha Bhagavā: yo ciram jīvati so vassasataṃ appam vā bhīyo¹¹ ti. Ittaram¹⁰ ittarato¹⁰ natvā ti dhanadhaññādi upakaraṇam manussānam jivitañ ca ittaram¹⁰ parittaṃ khaṇikaṃ na cirassan ti paññāya upaparikkhitvā. Dīpaṃ kayirātha paṇḍito ti sapañño puriso dīpaṃ attano patittham paraloke hitasukham itthānam kareyya.

Ye te evam pajānanti ti ye te¹² manussānam bhoḡanam jīvitassa ca ittarabhāvam¹³ yathā vato jānanti te dāne sabbam kālam na ppamajjanti. Sutvā arahataṃ vaco ti arahataṃ buddhādinaṃ ariyānam vacanam sutvā ti attho. Sesam pākataṃ eva.

Evan te¹⁴ petā sāmaṇerena puṭṭhā tam attham ācikkhitvā ‘mayam tuyham mātulamātulāniyo’ ti vadimsu¹⁵. Tam sutvā sāmaṇero sañjātasamvego ukkanṭham paṭivinodetvā upajjhāyassa pādesu sirasā nipatitvā evam āha: ‘yam bhante anu-

¹ sampattim, S₁. S₂. ² om. B. ³ °pāsugatā, S₁. B.; °pāsāgatā, S₂. ⁴ pīttiv.°, B. ⁵ S₁. S₂ add pi.
⁶ ghāyare, S₁. S₂; jhāyare, B. ⁷ °sārantina, S₁. S₂.
⁸ padayh.°, S₁. S₂; dayh.°, B. ⁹ jhāyanti, B.
¹⁰ itaran, S₁. S₂. ¹¹ S₁. S₂ add vā. ¹² B. adds manussā.
¹³ itarabh.°, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ eva tena, S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ pavedesum, B.

kampakaraṇīyaṃ anukampaṃ upādāya taṃ me tumhehi kataṃ, mahato vata 'mhi anatthato pātato¹ rakkhito², na dāni me gharāvāsena attho, abhiramissāmi brahmacariya-vāse' ti. Ath' āyasmā Saṃkicco tassa ajjhāsayanurūpa-kammaṭṭhānaṃ ācikkhi³. So kammaṭṭhānaṃ anuyuñjanto na cirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Āyasmā Saṃkicco taṃ pavuttiṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Satthā taṃ atthaṃ atthuppat- tiṃ katvā sampattaparisāya vitthārena dhammaṃ desesi. Sā desanā mahājanassa sātthikā ahosi⁴.

Nāgapetavatthuvannaṇā.

I, 12.*)

Urago va taccaṃ jīṇṇaṃ ti. Idaṃ Satthā Jetavane viharanto aññatarāṃ upāsakaṃ ārabba kathesi. Sāvattiyaṃ kira aññatarassa upāsakassa putto kalam akāsi. So puttamarāṇahetuparidevasokasamāpanno bahi anikhanto⁵ kiñci kammaṃ kātum asakkonto gehe yeva⁶ atthāsi. Atha Satthā paccūsavēlayaṃ mahākaruṇāsamāpattito vuṭṭhāya buddhacakkhunā lokaṃ olokento taṃ upāsakaṃ disvā pubbaṇhasamaye nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya tassa gehadvāre atthāsi. Upāsako Satthu āgatabhāvaṃ sutvā siḥhaṃ utthāya gantvā paccuggamaṇaṃ katvā hatthato pattam gahetvā geḥaṃ pavesetvā āsanaṃ paññāpetvā adāsi. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, upāsako pi Bhagavantaṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Taṃ Bhagavā⁷ 'kiṃ upāsaka sokapareto⁸ viya dissasi' ti āha. 'Āma Bhagavā piyo me putto kālakato, tenāhaṃ sokapareto'⁹ ti. Ath' assa Bhagavā sokavinodanaṃ karonto Uragajātaṃ kathesi.

Atīte Kāsikaraṭṭhe Bārāṇasīyaṃ Dhammapālaṃ nāma brāhmaṇakulaṃ ahosi. Tattha brāhmaṇo brāhmaṇi putto dhītā suṇisā dāsī ti ime sabbe pi maraṇasatibhāvanābhi-

¹ pāgato, S₁. S₂. ² dukkhato l. rakkhito, S₁. S₂.

³ B. *omits* ācikkhi *and the two next words*.

⁴ all MSS. *add* ti. ⁵ nikkhamitvā, S₁. S₂.

⁶ gehe 'va, S₁. S₂. ⁷ B. *adds* sokavinodanattaṃ ka-
ronto. ⁸ sokuppadduto, B. ⁹ socāmi, B.

*) cp. Jāt. vol. III, pp. 162 sqq.

ratā¹ ahesuṃ. Tesu yo gehato nikkhamati so sesajane ovaditvā nirapekkho 'va nikkhamati. Ath' ekadivasam brāhmaṇo puttena saddhiṃ gharato nikkhamitvā khettaṃ gantvā kasati. Putto sukkhatipakattḥāni² ālimpesi. Tatth' eko kaṇhasappo dāhabhayena rukkhasusirato nikkhamitvā imaṃ brāhmaṇassa puttaṃ daṃsi. So visavegena mucchito tatth' eva paripatitvā kālakato Sakko devarājā hutvā nibbatti. Brāhmaṇo puttaṃ matam disvā kammantasamīpena³ gacchantam ekaṃ⁴ purisaṃ disvā⁵ evam āha: 'samma mama gharaṃ gantvā brāhmaṇiṃ evam vadehi⁶ nahātvā⁷ suddhavatthāni vatthā ekassa bhattaṃ mālāgandhādini⁸ gahetvā⁹ āgacchatu' ti. So tattha gantvā tathā ārocesi. Gehajano pi tathā akāsi. Brāhmaṇo nahātvā bhuñjitvā vilimpitvā¹⁰ parijanaparivuto puttassa sariraṃ citakaṃ āropetvā aggaṃ datvā dārukkhandhaṃ dahanto viya nissoko nissantāpo aniccasaññaṃ manasikaronto atthāsi. Atha brāhmaṇaputto Sakko hutvā nibbatto so¹¹ ca¹² ambhakaṃ Bodhisatto ahosi. So attano purimajātiyaṃ katapuññaṃ¹³ paccavekkhitvā pitaraṃ ca¹⁴ nātake ca anukampamāno brāhmaṇavesena tattha gantvā nātake asocante disvā 'ambho¹⁵ migam jhāpetha¹⁶ ambhakaṃ mamsaṃ detha chāto 'smi' ti āha. 'Na migo manusso brāhmaṇā' ti āha. 'Kim tumhākaṃ paccatthiko eso' ti? 'Na paccatthiko urejāto oraso mahāguṇavanto taruṇaputto' ti. 'Kim atthaṃ tumhe tathārūpe guṇavati taruṇaputte mate na¹⁷ socathā¹⁸ ti? Taṃ sutvā brāhmaṇo asocanakāraṇaṃ kathento

Urago va tacam jīṇṇaṃ hitvā gacchati san tanuṃ evaṃ sarire nibbhoge pete kālakate sati. 1

Dayhamāno na jānāti nātinaṃ paridevitaṃ

tasmā etaṃ¹⁶ na socāmi¹⁷ gato¹⁸ so¹⁹ tassa yā gatī ti 2
dve gāthā abhāsi.

¹ maraṇussati.^o, S₂; maraṇassati.^o, B.; maraṇanussati.^o, S₁.

² sukkhatikapannaṇakattḥāni, B. ³ samīpe, B.; S₂.

⁴ S₁ adds taṃ. ⁵ om. B. ⁶ vadetta, B. ⁷ nahāhetvāna, B. ⁸ B. adds ca. ⁹ B. adds turitaṃ. ¹⁰ vilimpitvā, B. ¹¹ om. S₁. ¹² puññaṃ ca, all MSS. ¹³ āgato, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ nāpetha, S₁. ¹⁵ asocathā. ¹⁶ evam, M.; S₁. S₂. ¹⁷ rodāmi, D.; B. ¹⁸ tato, S₁. S₂. ¹⁹ eso, B.

Tattha urago ti urena gacchati ti urago sappass' etam adhivacanam. Tacam jinñan ti jajjarabhāvena jinñam porāṇam¹ attano tacam nimmokam. Hitvā gacchati san ta nun ti yathā urago attano jinñam tacam dukkham² janentam² rukkhantare vā kaṭṭhantare vā mūlantare vā pāsantare vā kañcukam omuñcanto viya sarīrato omuñcitvā³ pahāya chaḍḍetvā yathā kāmam gacchati, evam eva saṃsāre paribbhamanto santo porāṇassa kammassa parikkhiṇattā jajjaribhūtam san tanum attano sarīram hitvā gacchati yathā kammaṃ gacchati, punabbhavavasena uppajjati ti attho. Evan ti ḍayhamānam puttassa sarīram dassento āha. Sarīre nibbhoge ti assa viya aññesam pi kāye evaṃ bhogarahite niratthake⁴ jāte. Pete ti āyusmāviññānato apagate. Kālakate satī ti mate jāte.

Tasmā ti yasmā ḍayhamāno kāyo apeta viññānattā dāhadukkham piyañātinam ruditam paridevitam pi na jānāti, tasmā etam mama puttam nimittam katvā na rodāmi⁵. Gato⁶ so tassa yā gati ti yadi pi matasattā na ucchijjanti⁷, matassa pana katokāsassa kammassa vasena yā gati pāṭikañkhā ti⁸ vuccati tadanantaram eva gato⁹ so na purimañātinam ruditam paridevitam¹⁰ paccāsimsati nā pi yebhuyyena purimañātinam ruditena kāci atthasiddhi ti adhippāyo.

Evam brāhmaṇena attano¹¹ yonisomanasikāra kosalle¹² pakāsīte brāhmaṇarūpo Sakko brāhmaṇim āha: 'amma tuyham so mato kim hoti' ti. 'Dasamāse kucchinā pariha-ritvā thaññam pāyetvā hatthapāde saṇṭhāpetvā saṃvaḍḍhito putto me sāmī' ti. 'Yadi evam pitā tāva purisabhāve na rodati, mātu nāma¹³ hadayaṃ mudukaṃ, tvam¹⁴ kasmā na rodasi' ti? Tam sutvā sā arodanakāraṇam kathenti

¹ pūrāṇam, B. ² om. B. ³ B. *adds* mocetvā.

⁴ B. *adds* vā. ⁵ S₁. S₂ *add* ti. ⁶ tato, S₁. S₂.

⁷ ujjanti, S₁; uppajjanti S₂. ⁸ S₁. S₂. *read* tam, and *continue* pūti anantaram. ⁹ S₁. S₂ *add* na.

¹⁰ S₁. S₂ *add* vā. ¹¹ B. *adds* asocanakāraṇe kathite pariyāya. ¹² B. *omits* yoniso before manasi.^o.

¹³ mātunā, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ om. B.

Anabbhito¹ tato āgā nānuññāto ito gato
yathāgato tathāgato tattha kā paridevanā. 3
Ḍayhamāno na jānāti nātinam paridevitam
tasmā etaṃ² na rodāmi gato so³ tassa ya gatī ti 4

gāthadvayam āha.

Tattha anabbhito ti anavhāto⁴ ehi mayham puttabhāvam
upagacchā ti evaṃ apakkosito⁵. Tato ti yattha pubbe ṭhito⁶
paralokato. Āgā ti āgacchi. Nānuññāto ti ananumato
gaccha tāta paralokan' ti evaṃ amhehi avissatṭho. Ito ti
dhalokato. Gato ti apagato. Yathāgato ti yenākārena
āgato amhehi na abbhito⁷ evaṃ āgato ti attho. Tathā-
gato ti ten' evākārena⁸ gato. 'Yathā saken' eva kammunā
āgato tathā saken' eva kammunā gato ti etena kammassa
katam dasseti. Tattha kā paridevanā ti evaṃ avasa-
vattake samsārappavatte maraṇam paṭicca kā nāma pari-
devanā⁹, ayuttā sā paññāgatā akaraṇiyā ti dasseti.

Evaṃ brāhmaṇiyā vacanam sutvā tassa bhaginiṃ pucchi:
'amma tuyham¹⁰ eso kiṃ hoti' ti. 'Bhātā me sāmī' ti.
'Amma bhaginiyo¹¹ nāma bhātūsu sinehā, tvam kasmā na
rodasi' ti? Sā arodanakāraṇam kathenti¹²

Sace rode kisā assam tattha me kiṃ phalam siyā
nātimittāsubhajjānam bhīyo no arati siyā. 5

Ḍayhamāno na jānāti nātinam paridevitam¹³
tasmā etaṃ¹⁴ na rodāmi gato¹⁵ so tassa yā gatī ti 6

gāthadvayam āha.

Tattha sace rode kisā assan ti yadi aham rodeyyam
kisā parisukkkhasarīrā bhaveyyam. Tattha me kiṃ pha-
lam siyā ti tasmim mayham bhātu maraṇanimitte rodane
kiṃ nāma¹⁶ phalam ko ānisaṃso bhaveyya? Na tena mayham

¹ añijjhittṭho, C. ² evaṃ, C.; S₁. S₂. ³ om. B.

⁴ S₁. S₂ have anabbhito. ⁵ apakkosī ti, S₁. S₂.

⁶ B. adds tato. ⁷ anabbhito, S₁. B. ⁸ tena kāra-
ṇena, S₁. S₂. ⁹ S₁. S₂ have after parid.^o: paridevanā
(S₁ paridevanā) ayuttā (S₁ āyuttā) sā ti dasseti.

¹⁰ tumham mayham, S₁. ¹¹ bhagīnī, B.

¹² B. adds gāthadvayam āha, but gives no verses.

¹³ paridevanam, C. ¹⁴ evaṃ, C.; S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ tato, S₁. S₂

¹⁶ om. B.

bhātiko āgaccheyya nāpi¹ so tena sugatim gaccheyyā² ti adhippāyo. Nātimittāsuhaññānam bhīyo no arati siyā ti amhākaṃ nātinam mittānam³ suhaññānañ⁴ ca mama socanena bhātu maraṇadukkhato bhīyo pi atidukkhama eva siyā⁵.

Evam bhaginiyā vacanam sutvā tassa bhariyam pucchi: 'tuyham so kiṃ hoti' ti. 'Bhattā me sāmī' ti. 'Bhadde itthiyo nāma bhattari sinehā⁶ honti tasmiṃ ca mate vidhavā anāthā honti, kasmā tvam na rodasī' ti? Sā pi attano arodanakāraṇam kathenti gāthadvayam⁷ āha⁷:

Yathā pi dārako candam gacchantam anurodati
evam⁸ sampadam ev'etaṃ⁹ yo petam anusocati. 7
Dayhamāno na jānāti nātinam paridevitam
tasmā etaṃ¹⁰ na rodāmi gato so tassa yā gatī ti¹¹. 8

Tattha dārako ti bāladārako. Candan ti candamaṇḍalam. Gacchantan ti nabham abbhuggamānam. Anurodati ti mayham rathacakkaṃ gahetvā dehī ti anurodati. Evam sampadam ev'etan ti yo petam matam anusocati¹² tassa tam¹³ anusocanam evam sampadam evarūpaṃ ākāse¹⁴ gacchantassa candassa gahetuṃ kāmataśadisam alabbhaneyyavattusmiṃ icchābhāvato ti adhippāyo.

Evam tassā bhariyāya vacanam sutvā dāsim pucchi: 'amma tvam tassa¹⁵ kiṃ hosi' ti. 'Ayyo¹⁶ me¹⁶ sāmī' ti. 'Yadi¹⁷ evam tena tvam pothetvā veyyāvaccakāritā bhavissasi, tasmā maññe sumuttā 'ham tena matenā ti¹⁸ na rodasī' ti. 'Sāmī¹⁹ mā maṃ²⁰ evam avaca, na²¹ c'etaṃ²¹

¹ nāpi ... gaccheyyā ti, om. S₁. ² yaccheyyan, B.

³ om. S₁. S₂. ⁴ suhadayānañ, B. ⁵ B. adds ti.

⁶ sinnehā, B; sanahā, S₂. ⁷ om. B.

⁸ etaṃ, D. ⁹ eva tam, S₂. ¹⁰ evam, C.; S₁. S₂.

¹¹ B. adds gāthadvayam āha. ¹² socati B.

¹³ tass' etaṃ, B. ¹⁴ ākāsenā, B. ¹⁵ S₁. S₂ add so.

¹⁶ om. B., but has sāmī putto me sāmī ti.

¹⁷ S₁. S₂ add tvam. ¹⁸ S₁. S₂ have suttā bhante

kiṃ na rodasī ti. ¹⁹ om. S₁. S₂. ²⁰ om. B.

²¹ om. S₁. S₂.

anucchavikaṃ¹, ativiya khantimettānuddayasampanno² yuttakāro³ mayhaṃ ayyaputto⁴ ure samvaḍḍhaputto viya ahosi⁵ ti. 'Atha kasmā na rodasī' ti? Sā pi attano arodana-kāraṇaṃ kathentī gāthadvayaṃ⁵ āha⁵:

Yathā pi brahme udakumbho bhinno appaṭṭisandhiyo
evaṃ sampadam ev' etaṃ yo petaṃ anusocati. 9

Dayhamāno na jānāti nātinaṃ paridevitaṃ
tasmā etaṃ⁶ na rodāmi gato⁷ so tassa yā gatī ti. 10

Tattha yatthā pi brahme udakumbho bhinno
appaṭṭisandhiyo ti brāhmaṇa seyyathāpi⁸ udakaghaṭo
nāma⁹ muggarappahārādinaṃ bhinno appaṭṭisandhiyo puna
pākatiko na hoti.

Sesam ettha vuttanayattā uttānattham eva.

Sakko tesam¹⁰ dhammakathaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso
'samma-d-eva¹¹ tumhehi maraṇasati¹² bhāvitā, ito paṭṭhāya
tumhehi kasiyādikaraṇaṃ¹³ kiccaṃ n'¹⁴ atthi' ti. Tesam
gehaṃ sattaratanabharitaṃ katvā 'appamattā dānaṃ detha
silaṃ rakkhatha uposathaṃ¹⁵ karoṭhā' ti ovaditvā attānañ
ca tesam nivedetvā sakatṭhānam eva gato. Te pi brāh-
maṇādayo dānādini puñṇāni katvā yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā
devaloke uppajjimsu.

Satthā imaṃ Jātaṃ āharitvā tassa upāsakassa
sokasallaṃ samuṭṭharitvā upari saccāni pakāsesi. Sacca-
pariyosāne upāsako sotāpattiphale patitṭhahi.

Uragapetavatthuvaṇṇanā¹⁶ niṭṭhitā.

Dvādasavatthupatimaṇḍitassa Uragavaggassa¹⁶ atthavaṇṇanā
niṭṭhitā. *)

¹ om. S₁. S₂.; B. adds tassa after anu.^o.

² atikhanti.^o, S₁. ³ yuttavādi, B. ⁴ S₁. S₂. add ti,
but omit ure and so on as far as atha. ⁵ om. B., puts it
after gatī ti. ⁶ evaṃ S₁. S₂. ⁷ tato, S₁. S₂.

⁸ sethāyathā, B. ⁹ om. S₂. ¹⁰ pi dāsiyā l. tesam, S₁. S₂.

¹¹ amma l. samma-d-eva, S₁. S₂. ¹² maraṇassati, all.

¹³ kasi-ādi.^o, B. ¹⁴ om. B. ¹⁵ uposathakammam, B.

¹⁶ Uraṅga.^o, S₁. S₂.

*) M has at the end of I, 12 after the words: Uragavaggo
paṭhamo an Udāna, which is missing in Professor Minajeff's

II, 1.

Naggā dubbaṇṇarūpāsi ti. Idam Satthari Veluvane viharante Magadharatthe Itthakāvatināmake gāme aññataram petim ārabha vuttam. Magadharatthe kira Itthakāvati ca Digharājī cā ti dve gāmakā ahesum. Tattha bahū samsāramocakā micchādītthikā pativasanti. Atīte ca kāle pañcannam vassasatānam matthake aññatarā itthi tatth' eva Itthakāvatiyam aññatarasmim samsāramocakakule nibbattitvā micchādītthivasena bahū kīṭapaṭaṅge jīvītā voropetvā petesu nibbatti. Sā pañcavassasatāni khuppi-pāsādidukkham anubhavitvā ambhākam Bhagavati loke uppajjitvā pavattitapavaradhammacakkhe anukkamena Rājagaham¹ upanissāya Veluvane viharante puna pi Itthakāvatiṃ yeva aññatarasmim samsāramocakakule yeva nibbattitvā, yadā satta-aṭṭhavassuddesikakāle aññāhi dārikāhi saddhim rathikāya kīlanasamsattā² ahosi, tadā āyasmā Sāriputtatthero tam yeva gāmam upanissāya Arunavativihāre viharanto ekadivasam dvādasahi bhikkhūhi saddhim tassa gāmassa dvārasamīpena maggena atikkamati. Tas-mim khaṇe bahū gāmadārikā gāmato nikkhamitvā dvārasamīpe kīlantiyo³ pasannamānasā mātāpitunnam paṭipattidassanena vegena gantvā theram aññāñ ca bhikkum pañcapatitṭhitena vandimsu. Sā pana⁴ assadhā kulassa dhitā ciraṃ kalam aparicitakusalatāya⁵ sādhujanācārarahitā⁶ anādarā āsikkhitā viya aṭṭhāsi. Thero tassā pubbacaritam idāni ca⁷ samsāramocakakule nibbattanam āyatiñ ca niraye nibbattanārahatam disvā 'sac' ayam maṃ vandissati, niraye na uppajjissati, petesu nibbattitvā pi namam⁸ yeva⁹ nissāya sampattim paṭilabhissati' ti ūatvā karuṇāya

¹ Rājagahe, S₂. ² samattā, S₁; samatthā, S₂; samsaṭhā, B.

³ S₁. S₂. add ye. ⁴ pan' esā, B.

⁵ anupita., S₁. S₂. ⁶ ojanavirahitā, S₁. S₂.

⁷ om. S₁. B. ⁸ mam, B. ⁹ eva, B.

edition of the *Petavatthu*. It runs as follows:

Udānam.

Khettaṃ ca Sukāraṃ Pūti Piṭṭhi cāpi Tirokuḍḍam
Pañcāpi Sattaputtaṃ ca Goṇaṃ Pesakārañ ca
tathā Khallātiyaṃ Nāgaṃ dvādasam Uragañ c'evā ti.

sañcoditamānaso tā dārikāyo āha: 'tumhe bhikkhum vandatha, ayam pana dārikā āsikkhitā viya t̥hitā' ti. Atha nam tā¹ dārikā hatthesu pariggahetvā ākaḍḍhitvā balakkārena therassa pāde vandāpesum. Sā aparena samayena vayappattā dīgharājiyam saṃsāramocakakule aññatarassa² kumārassa dinnā paripunnagabbhā hutvā kālakata petesu uppajjitvā naggā dubbannarūpā khuppiṇāsābhībhūtā ativiya bībhacca-dassanā vicarantī rattiyam āyasmato Sāriputtattherassa attānam dassetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Taṃ disvā thero gāthāya³ pucchi:⁴

Naggā dubbannarūpāsi kisā dhamanisaṇṭhitā⁵
upphāsulike⁶ kisike kā nu tvam idha tiṭṭhasi ti.⁷ 1

Tattha dhamanisaṇṭhitā⁸ ti nimmaṃsalohitatāya sirājālehi vitthatagattā.⁹ Upphāsulike¹⁰ ti uggataphāsuke.¹¹ Kisike ti kisasarīre pubbe pi kise ti vatvā puna kisikā ti vacanam aṭṭhicammaṇaḥarumattasārīratāya¹² ativiya-kisabhāva dassanattam vuttam.

Taṃ sutvā peti attānam pavedenti

Aham bhaddante¹³ peti 'mhi duggatā Yamalokikā
pāpakammaṃ karitvāna petalokam ito gatā ti 2

gātham vatvā, puna therena

Kin nu kāyena vācāya manasā dukkaṭam kataṃ
kissa kammavipākena petalokam ito gatā ti 3

katakammaṃ puṭṭhā adānasilā maccharini¹⁴ hutvā petayoniyam nibbattetvā evaṃ mahādukkham anubhavāmi ti dassenti¹⁵

¹ dātā, S₁. ² S₁, S₂, add ca. ³ gāthāsu S₁, S₂; om. B.

⁴ om. B. ⁵ °santhatā, M. C.; °sandhatā, D.; B.

⁶ all MSS. have uppās.°; (°like, M. C. D.; °lhike, C.).

⁷ B. adds gāthāya pucchi. ⁸ °sandhatā, B.

⁹ sirājālāviṇṇatā, S₁, S₂. ¹⁰ uppāsulike, B.

¹¹ °pāsuke, B.; °pāsulike, S₁.

¹² aṭṭhitacāṇḥarumattānam sesatāya virūpasabhāvadass.°, B.

¹³ bhante, only S₂. ¹⁴ macchari, B.

¹⁵ B. adds tisso gāthā abhāsi.

Anukampakā mayham nāhesum bhante
 pitā¹ mātā ca² atha vāpi nātikā
 ye maṃ niyojeyyum³ dadāhi dānaṃ
 pasannacittā samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ. 4
 Ito ahaṃ vassasatāni pañcā⁴
 yaṃ evarūpā vicarāmi naggā
 khudāya⁵ taṇhāya ca⁶ khajjamānā
 pāpassa kamma⁷ phalaṃ mama yidaṃ.⁸ 5
 Vandāmi taṃ ayya pasannacittā
 anukampa maṃ dhīra⁹ mahānubhāva¹⁰
 datvā ca me ādissa yaḥi kiñci
 mocehi maṃ duggatiyā bhaddante ti 6

tisso¹¹ gāthā¹¹ abhāsi.¹¹

Tattha anukampakā ti samparāyikena atthena anuggaṇ-
 hatakā.¹² Bhante ti theram ālapati. Ye maṃ niyo-
 jeyyun ti mātā vā¹¹ pitā vā atha vā nātakā¹³ 'edisā
 pasannacittā hutvā samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ dadāhi dānaṃ' ti
 ye maṃ yojeyyum tādisā anukampakā mayham nāhesun
 ti yojanā.

Ito ahaṃ vassasatāni pañcā¹⁴ yaṃ evarūpā¹⁵
 vicarāmi naggā ti idaṃ sā peti ito tatiyāya jātiyā attano
 petattabhāvaṃ anussaritvā idāni pi tathā pañca vassa-
 satāni vicarāmi ti adhippāyenāha.

Tattha yaṃ ti yasmā dānādinaṃ puññānaṃ akatattā
 evarūpā naggā peti hutvā ito paṭṭhāya vassasatāni pañca
 vicarāmi ti yojanā. Taṇhāya ti pipāsāya. Khajjamāno
 ti khādiyamānā bādhiyamānā ti attho.

Vandāmi taṃ ayya pasannacittā ti ayya taṃ ahaṃ
 pasannacittā hutvā vandāmi. Ettakam eva puññaṃ idāni
 mayā kātum sakkā ti dassesi.¹⁶ Anukampa maṃ ti

¹ C. D., B. S.₁. S₂ add ca. ² om. D.; B.
³ niyyo.⁹, M. C. ⁴ pañca, D.; B. ⁵ khuddāya, M. D.; B.
⁶ om. C. D.; B.; va, S₂. ⁷ pāpakammassa, B.
⁸ mamedam, M. C. D.; B. ⁹ vira, M.; vira, C. D.; B.
¹⁰ bhāvaṃ, C. D. ¹¹ om. B. ¹² haka, B.
¹³ nātikā, S.₁. S₂. ¹⁴ pañca, B.
¹⁵ rūpaṃ, S.₁; evaṃ rūpā, B. ¹⁶ dasseti, B. S₂.

anuggaṇhā maṃ¹ uddissa² anuddayaṃ karohi ti. Datvā ca me ādissa yāhi kiñci ti kiñci-d-eva deyyadhammaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ datvā taṃ dakkhiṇaṃ mayhaṃ ādisa, tena me ito petayonito makkho bhavissati ti adhippāyena vadati. Ten'evāha: mocehi maṃ duggatiyā bhaddante ti.

Evam petiyā vutte yathā so thero paṭipajjitaṃ dassetaṃ saṅgītikārehi⁴

Sādhū ti (so tassā) paṭisunitvā Sāriputto 'nukampako⁵
bhikkhūnaṃ ālopaṃ datvā paṇimattaṃ ca coḷakaṃ
thālakassa ca paṇiyaṃ tassā dakkhiṇaṃ ādisi. 7
Samanantarānudiṭṭhe⁶ vipāko upapajjatha⁷
bhojanacchādanapaṇiyaṃ dakkhiṇāya idaṃ phalaṃ. 8
Tato suddhā sucivasanā⁸ kāsikuttamadhāriṇī
vicittavattābharaṇā Sāriputtaṃ upasaṅkamī ti 9

tisso⁹ gāthā⁹ vuttā⁹.

Tattha bhikkhūnaṃ ti bhikkhuno, vacanavipallāsena h'etaṃ vuttaṃ. Ālopaṃ bhikkhuno datvā ti keci paṭhanti. Ālopan ti kabalaṃ ekālopaṃ mattaṃ bhojanan ti attho. Paṇimattaṃ ca coḷakan ti ekahatthappamaṇaṃ coḷakhaṇḍan ti attho. Thālakassa ca¹⁰ paṇiyan ti ekathālakapūraṇamattaṃ udakaṃ.

Sesaṃ Khalātiyapetavatthusmiṃ¹¹ vuttanayam eva.

Ath'āyasmā Sāriputto taṃ petiṃ piṇitindriyaṃ parisuddha-chavivaṇṇaṃ dibbavatthābharaṇālaṅkāraṃ samantato attano pabhāya obhāsentim attano santikaṃ upagantvā tṭhitam disvā paccakkhato kammaphalaṃ tāya vibhāvetukāmo hutvā¹²

Abhikkantena vaṇṇena yā tvaṃ tiṭṭhasi devate
obhāsentī disā sabbā osadhī viya tārakā. 10
Kena te tādiso vaṇṇo kena te idha-m-ijjhati

¹ mamaṃ, B. ² S₁. S₂ add yaṃ. ³ va, S₁. S₂.

⁴ B. adds tisso gāthā vuttā. ⁵ anukamp.^o, all MSS. exc. M. ⁶ °taraṃ anu.^o, M. C. D. ⁷ udap.^o M. C. D.; B.

⁸ sunivasanā, S₁. S₂. ⁹ om. B. ¹⁰ va, S₂.

¹¹ khall.^o, B. ¹² B. adds tisso gāthā abhāsi.

uppajjanti ca te bhogā ye keci manaso piyā. 11
 Pucchāmi tam devi mahānubhāve manussabhūtā kim
 akāsi puññaṃ
 kenāsi evaṇjalitānubhāvā vappa ca te sabbadisā pa-
 bhāsati ti 12

tisso¹ gāthā¹ abhāsi¹.

Tattha abhikkantenā ti atimanāpena abhirūpenā ti attho. Vappa² ti chavivappa². Obhāsenti disā sabbā ti sabbā dasa disā jotanti ekālokaṃ karonti, yathā kin ti āha: Osadhī viya tārakā ti ussannapabhā etāya dhiyati osadhīnaṃ³ vā anubalappadānā⁴ hutvā⁵ osadhī ti laddhanāmā tārakā yathā samantato ālokaṃ kurumānā tiṭṭhati, evam eva tvaṃ sabbā disā obhāsenti ti attho.

Kenā ti kimsaddo pucchāya hetu atthe p'etaṃ⁶ karaṇa-vacanāṃ, kenā hetunā ti attho. Te ti tava etādiso etarahi yathā dissamāno ti vuttaṃ hoti. Kena te idha-m-ijjhati ti kena puñnavisesena idha imasmiṃ tṭhāne idāni tayā labbhamānaṃ sucaritaphalaṃ ijjhati nippajjati. Uppajjanti ti nibbattanti. Bhogā ti paribhuñjitabbattena bhogā ti laddhanāmā vatthābharaṇādi vittūpakaraṇavisesā. Ye keci⁷ ti bhoge anavasesato vyāpetvā saṅgaṇhāti, anavasesa-vyāpako⁸ hi ayaṃ niddeso, yathā ye keci saṅkhārā ti attho.⁹ Manaso piyā ti manasā¹⁰ piyāyitabbā¹¹ manasā piyā¹² ti attho.

Pucchāmi ti puccham karomi nātuṃ icchāmi ti attho. Tan ti tvaṃ. Devī ti dibbānubhāvasamaṅgitāya devī. Tenāha: mahānubhāve ti. Manussabhūtā ti manussesu jātā manussabhāvaṇ ca pattā. Idam yebhuyyena 'sattā manussattabhāve tṭhitā puññāni karonti' ti katvā vuttaṃ, Ayam eva tāsā¹³ gāthānaṃ saṅkhepato attho, vitthārato pana Paramatthadīpaniyaṃ Vimānavatthu-aṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttanāyen' eva veditabbo.

¹ om. B. ² S₁. S₂ have kena before vappena.

³ osadhānaṃ, S₁. ⁴ °balappadāyikāni, S₁. S₂.

⁵ katvā. ⁶ c'etaṃ, B. ⁷ ke pi, S₁. S₂.

⁸ °vyāpito, S₁. S₂. ⁹ om. all MSS.; S₁. S₂ put ye keci before manaso, ¹⁰ manaso, S₂; om. S₁. ¹¹ piyāyitatvā, S₁; °yikatvā, S₂. ¹² manāpiyā, S₁. S₂. ¹³ etāsā, B.

Evam pana therena putthā sā peti tassā sampattiya
laddhakāraṇaṃ pakāsentī sesā gāthā abhāsi:

Upakaṇḍakim¹ kisaṃ chātaṃ naggam appaṭicchaviṃ²
muni kāruṇiko loke taṃ maṃ dakkhasi³ duggataṃ⁴. 13
Bhikkhūnaṃ ālopaṃ datvā pāṇimattaṇ ca coḷakaṃ
thālakassa ca pāṇiyaṃ mama dakkhiṇaṃ ādisi. 14
Ālopassa phalaṃ passa bhattaṃ vassasataṃ dasa
bhuñjāmi kāmakāminī anekarasavyañjanaṃ. 15
Pāṇimattassa coḷassa vipākaṃ passa yādisaṃ⁵
yāvata Nandarājassa vijitasmim paṭicchadā. 16
Tato bahutarā bhante vatthāni⁶ 'cchādanāni me
koseyyakambaliyāni⁷ khomakappāsikāni ca. 17
Vipulā ca mahagghā ca te p'ākāse⁸ 'valambare
sāhaṃ taṃ paridahāmi⁹ yaṃ yaṃ hi manaso piyaṃ. 18
Thālakassa ca pāṇiyaṃ vipākaṃ passa yādisaṃ
gambhīrā caturassā ca pokkhāraṇṇā¹⁰ sunimmitā. 19
Setodakā supatitthā ca sītā appaṭigandhiyā¹¹
padumuppalasañchannā vārikiṇjakkhapūritā. 20
Sāhaṃ ramāmi kiḷāmi modāmi akutobhaya
munim kāruṇikaṃ lokaṃ¹² bhante vanditum āgatā ti. 21

Tattha upakaṇḍakin¹³ ti upakaṇḍakajātaṃ¹⁴ Chātan
ti bubhukkhitaṃ¹⁵ khudāya¹⁶ abhibhūtaṃ. Appaṭicchavin
ti chinna bhinnasāriraṇaviṃ. Loke ti idaṃ. Kāruṇiko
ti ettha vuttaṃ karuṇāya visaya dassanaṃ. Taṃ man ti
tādisaṃ mamaṃ vuttanayena ekantaṃ eva karuṇaṭṭhāniyaṃ
maṃ. Duggatan ti duggatigataṃ.

Bhikkhūnaṃ ālopaṃ datvā ti ādi therena attano
karuṇāya katakāradaṣṣanaṃ.

¹ uppaṇḍukim, M. D.; B.; upakaṇḍukim, C.

² sampatitacchaviṃ, M. C. D.; B.

³ adakkhi, M. C. D.; B. ⁴ S₁. S₂. B. have tvam before du.^o.

⁵ tādisaṃ, S₂. ⁶ vatthāna, M. D.; B.; vattāna, C.

⁷ koseyyāni kamb.^o, C. D.; koseyyā, M.; B. (koseyā).

⁸ c'ākāse, M. C. D.; B. ⁹ M. C. D., B. add ca.

¹⁰ raṇṇo, M. D.; B. ¹¹ gandhikā, M. C. D.; B.

¹² loke, M. D.; B. (lokā, C.). ¹³ uppaṇḍuki, B.

¹⁴ upaṇḍaka.^o, S₁. S₂; uppaṇḍupaṇḍuka.^o B.

¹⁵ bubhuktinam, S₁. S₂. ¹⁶ khuddāya, B.

Tattha bhattachan ti odanam¹ dibbabhojanan ti attho. Vassasatam dasā ti dasavassasatāni vassasahassan nivuttam hoti, accantasamyoge c'etam upayogavacanam. Kāmakāmini anekarasavyañjanan ti aññehi pi kāmitabbakāmehi samannāgatā² anekarasavyañjanabhattacham bhuñjāmi ti yojanā.

Colassā ti deyyadhammasīsenā tabbisayam dānapuññam eva dasseti. Vipākam passa yādisan ti tassa colā-dānassa vipākasaṅkhātam phalam passa bhante, tam pana yādisam yathārūpan ti peti³ āha: yāvatā Nandarājassā ti ādi.

Tattho ko 'yam Nandarājā nāma?

Atīte kira dasavassasahassāyukesu manussesu Bārāṇasivāsi eko kuṭimbiko⁴ araṇṇe jaṅghāvihāram caranto araṇṇatṭhāne aññataram paccekabuddham addasa. So pana⁵ paccekabuddho tattha cīvarakammam karonto anuvāte appabhonte sampharitvā ṭhapetum āraddho. So kuṭimbiko tam⁶ disvā 'bhante kiṃ karothā' ti vatvā tena apicchatāya kiñci avutte pi cīvaradussam tassa hoti ti natvā attano uttarāsaṅgam paccekabuddhassa pādamūle ṭhapetvā āgamāsi. Paccekabuddho tam gahetvā anuvātam āropento cīvaram katvā pārūpi. So kuṭimbiko jīvitapariyosāne kālam katvā Tāvatisambhavanā nibbattetvā tattha yāvatāyukam dibbasampattim anubhavitvā tato cavitvā Bārāṇasito yojanamatte ṭhāne aññatarasmim gāme amaccakule nibbatti. Tassa vayappattakāle tasmim gāme nakkhattam saṅghuṭṭham ahosi.⁷ So mātaram āha: 'amma sātakam me dehi, nakkhattam kiṭṭissāmi' ti. Sā dhotavattam nīharitvā adāsi. 'Amma thūlam idan' ti.⁸ Aññam nīharitvā adāsi. Tam pi paṭikkhipi. Atha nam mātā āha: 'tāta yādise gehe mayam jātā natthi no⁹ ito sukhumatarassa vatthassa¹⁰ paṭilābhāya puññan' ti. 'Labhanatṭhānam gacchāmi amma' ti. 'Gaccha¹¹ putta, aham aji' eva tuyham Bārāṇasinagare rajjam

¹ odānam, S₁. ² sampannā gatam, B.

³ ce ti or ve ti, *all MSS.* ⁴ kuṭumbiko, B. *throughout.*

⁵ om. B. ⁶ om. S₁. ⁷ hoti, B.

⁸ B. *adds*: aññam nīharāhi ti. Sā aññam nīharitvā *and so on.* ⁹ om. B. ¹⁰ B. *adds* me. ¹¹ om. S₁. S₂.

paṭilābham icchāmi' ti. So 'sādhū ammā' ti mātaram vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā 'aham' gacchāmi ammā' ti. 'Gaccha tātā' ti. Evaṃ kir'assā pi taṃ² ahosi: 'kahaṃ gamissati idha vā ettha vā gehe nisīdissati' ti. So pana puññāniyāmena codiyamāno gāmato nikkhamitvā Bārāṇasim³ gantvā maṅgalasilāpaṭṭe sasisaṃ⁴ pārupitvā nipajji. So ca Bārāṇasirañño kālakatassa sattamo divaso hoti. Amaccā ca purohito ca rañño sarīrakiccaṃ katvā rājāṅgaṇe nisīditvā⁵ mantayimsu. 'Rañño ekā dhītā atthi putto natthi, arājika-
karajjaṃ na tiṭṭhati, phussarathaṃ vissajjemā' ti te kumudavaṇṇe cattāro sindhave yojetvā setacchattapamukhaṃ pañcavidhaṃ rājakakudhabhaṇḍaṃ rathasmiṃ yeva ṭhapetvā rathaṃ vissajjetvā pacchato turiyāni paggaṇhāpesuṃ. Ratho pācinadvārena nikkhamitvā uyyānābhimukho ahosi. 'Paricayena uyyānābhimukho gacchati,⁶ nivattethā' ti keci ahaṃsu. Purohito 'mā nivattayitthā' ti āha. Ratho kumāraṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā ārohanasajjo hutvā atṭhāsi. Purohito pārupanakaṇṇaṃ apanetvā pādatalāni olokeno 'tiṭṭhatu, ayaṃ dīpo dvisahassadīpaparivāresu⁸ catūsu mahādīpesu eka-
rajjaṃ kāretuṃ yutto' ti vatvā turiyāni paggaṇhathā ti puna pi paggaṇhathā ti tikkhattuṃ turiyāni paggaṇhāpesi. Atha kumāro mukhaṃ vivaritvā oloketvā 'kena kammena āga' attha tātā' ti āha. 'Deva tumhākaṃ rajjaṃ pāpuṇāti' ti. 'Tumhākaṃ⁹ rājā kahan' ti? 'Divamaṃ gato sāmī' ti. 'Kati divasā atikhantā' ti? 'Ajja sattamo divaso' ti. 'Putto vā dhītā vā natthi' ti? 'Dhītā atthi devaputto natthi' ti. 'Tenahi karissāmi rajjan' ti. Te tāva-d-eva abhisekamaṇḍapaṃ katvā rājadhītaraṃ sabbālaṅkārehi alaṅkaritvā uyyānaṃ ānetvā kumārassa abhisekaṃ akāmsu. Ath' assa katābhisekassa sata-sahassaggaṇikaṃ vatthaṃ¹⁰ upanesuṃ. So 'kim idaṃ tātā' li āha. 'Nivāsanatthaṃ devā' ti. 'Nanu tātā¹¹ thūlan' ti?

¹ om. S₁. S₂, but have āha. ² cittaṃ l. pi taṃ, B.

³ Bārāṇāsiyaṃ, S₁. ⁴ sīsaṃ, B. S₂. ⁵ sannipatitvā, B.

⁶ After gaccha(n) S₁ has a considerable lacuna, ending with [arahan] tā idha and so on vide p. 75.

⁷ nivatteṃ, B. ⁸ dvisahassapariv.^o B.

⁹ om. S₂. ¹⁰ vattaṃ, B. ¹¹ tāta, both MSS.

‘Manussānam paribhogavatthesu ito sukkhumataram natthi devā’ ti. ‘Tumhākaṃ rājā evarūpaṃ nivāsesi’ ti? ‘Āma devā’ ti. ‘Na maññe puññavā tumhākaṃ rājā’ ti. ‘Suvannaḃhinkāraṃ’ āharatha labhissāmi vatthan’ ti. Suvannaḃhinkāraṃ² āharimsu. So utthāya hatthe dhovitvā mukhaṃ vikkhāletvā hatthena udakaṃ ādaya puratthi-madisāyaṃ abbhukkiri. Tada³ghanapathavi bhinditvā attha kapparukkhā utthahimsu. Puna udakaṃ gahetvā dakkhiṇaṃ pacchimaṃ uttaraṃ ti evaṃ catasso disāsu⁴ abbhukkiri. Sabbadisāsu⁵ attha attha katvā dvattimsa kapparukkhā utthahimsu. Ekekissā disāya soḷasa soḷasa katvā catusatthi kapparukkhā ti keci vadanti. So ekaṃ dibbadussaṃ nivāsetvā ekaṃ pārupitvā Nandarañño vijite suttakantikā itthiyo mā suttaṃ kantimsū ti bheriṃ carāpethā ti vatvā chattaṃ ussāpetvā alaṅkatapatiyatto hatthikkhandhavara-gato nagaraṃ pavisitvā pāsādaṃ abhiruyha⁶ mahāsampattiṃ anubhavi.

Evam gacchante kāle ekadivasaṃ devī rañño sampattiṃ disvā aho vata sirī ti kāruṇṇākāraṃ dassesi. ‘Kim idaṃ devī’ ti ca puttā ‘atimahatiṃ⁷ deva sampattiṃ atitaṃ addhānaṃ⁸ kusalaṃ⁹ akattha, idāni anāgatassa atthāya¹⁰ kusalaṃ na karoṭhā’ ti āha. ‘Kassa dema, sīlavanto natthi’ ti. ‘Asuñño deva Jambudīpo arahantehi, tumhe dānaṃ eva sajjetha, ahaṃ aharante lacchāmi’ ti āha. Punadivase rājā mahādānaṃ¹¹ sajjāpesi. Devī ‘sace imissāya disāya arahanto¹² atthi, idha gantvā amhākaṃ bhikkhaṃ gaṇhantū’¹³ adhiṭṭhahitvā¹⁴ uttaradisābhimukhaṃ urena nipajji. Nipannamattāya¹⁵ eva deviyā Himavante vasantānaṃ pañcasatānaṃ Padumavatiyā puttānaṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ jeṭṭhako Padumapaccekabuddho bhātike āmantesi: ‘marisā Nandarājā tumhe nimanteti, adhivāsethā tassā’ ti. Te adhivāsetvā tāva-d-eva ākāsenāgantvā uttaradvāre otarimsu.

¹ suvaṇṇā.^o B. ² suvaṇṇā.^o, S₂. ³ om S₂.

⁴ disā, B. ⁵ °disā, S₂. ⁶ āruyha, B.

⁷ B. adds te. ⁸ addhāne, B. ⁹ kalyāṇaṃ, B.

¹⁰ °tass’ atthāya, S₂. ¹¹ mahārahaṃ dānaṃ, S₂.

¹² [araha]ntā, S₁; the lacuna of S₁ ends here.

¹³ gaṇhatū, S₂. ¹⁴ om. S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ °matte, S₁. S₂.

Manussā 'pañcasatā deva paccekabuddhā āgatā' ti rañño ārocesum. Rājā saddhim deviyā gantvā¹ vanditvā pattam gahetvā paccekabuddhe pāsādam āropetvā tattha tesam dānam datvā bhattakiccāvasāne rājā saṅghattherassa devī saṅghanavakassa pādamūle nippajjitvā 'ayyā paccayehi na kilamissanti, mayam puññaena na hāyissāma², amhākam idha nivāsāya paṭiññam dethā' ti paṭiññam kāretvā uyyāne nivāsanatṭhānāni kāretvā yāvajīvam paccekabuddhe upatṭha-hitvā tesu parinibbutesu sādhuḷḷitaṃ kāretvā candana-dāru-ādihi sarīrakiccaṃ kāretvā dhātuyo gahetvā cetiyam patitṭhāpetvā 'evarūpānam pi nāma mahānubbhāvānam mahesīnam maraṇam bhavissati, kim aṅga pana mādisānan' ti samvegajāto jetṭhaputtam rajje patitṭhāpetvā sayam samanapabbajjam³ pabbaji. Devī pi raññe pabbajjite⁴ aham kiṃ karissāmi ti pabbaji. Dve pi uyyāne vasantā jhānāni nibbattetvā jhānasukhena vītināmetvā āyupariyosāne brahmaloke nibbattiṃsu. So kira Nandarājā amhākam Satthu mahāsāvako Mahākassapatthero ahosi. Tassa aggamahesī Bhaddakapilā ti nāma. Ayaṃ pana Nandarājā dasavassasahassāni sayam dibbavatthāni paridahanto⁵ sabbam eva attano vijitaṃ Uttarakurusadisam karonto āgatāgatānam⁶ dibbadussāni adāsi. Tayidaṃ dibbavatthasamiddham sandhāya⁷ ayaṃ peti āha: Yāvata Nandarājassa vijitasmiṃ paṭicchādā ti.

Tattha vijitasmin ti ratṭhe. Paṭicchādā ti vatthāni, tāni hi paṭicchādentī etehi ti paṭicchādā ti vuccanti. Idāni sa peti 'Nandarājā samiddhito pi etarahi mayham samiddhi vipulatarā' ti dassenti Tato bahutarā bhante vatthāni 'cchādanāni me ti ādim āha.

Tattha tato⁸ ti Nandarājassa pariggahabhūtavatthato⁹ bahutarāni mayham vatthāni dussāni ti attho. Vatthāni 'cchādanāni ti nivāsanavatthāni c'eva pārupanavatthāni

¹ āgantvā, B. ² parihāyissāma, B.

³ after patitṭh.° begins a lacuna in S₂, ending with āyupari.° ⁴ tāpasap.°, B. ⁵ pariharanto, B.

⁶ āgatānam manussānam dibbānam, S₁. S₂.

⁷ nissāya, B. ⁸ gato, S₂. ⁹ B. adds pi.

ca. Koseyyakambaliyānī¹ ti koseyyānī² c'eva³ kambalānī⁴ ca⁴. Khomakappāsikānī cā ti khomavatthānī c'eva kappāsamayavatthānī ca.

Vipulā ti āyāmato ca³ vitthārato⁵ ca⁵ vipulā mahantā ca. Mahagghā ti mahagghavasena mahantā mahārahā. Ākāse 'valambare ti⁶ ākāse yeva olambamānā tiṭṭhanti. Yaṃ yaṃ hi manaso piyaṃ ti yaṃ yaṃ mayhaṃ manaso piyaṃ taṃ taṃ gahetvā paridahāmi pārupāmi cā ti yojanā.

Thālakassa ca pāṇiyaṃ vipākaṃ passa yādisaṃ ti thālakapūraṇamattaṃ pāṇiyaṃ dinnāṃ anumoditaṃ, tassa pana vipākaṃ yādisaṃ yāva mahantaṃ passā ti dassenti: Gambhirā caturassā cā ti ādim āha.

Tattha gambhirā ti agādhā. Caturassā ti caturassa-saṇṭhānā. Pokkhāraññā ti pokkharaniyo. Sunimmitā ti kammānubhāvena suṭṭhu nimmitā.

Setodakā ti setodakā setavālukāhi⁷ samparikiṇṇā. Supatitthā ti sundaratitthā. Sītā ti sītalodakā. Appaṭigandhiyā ti paṭikkūlagandharahitā surabhigandhā. Vārikiṇṇajakkhapūritā ti kamalakuvalayādinaṃ kesara-saṇṭhānena vārinā paripuṇṇā.

Sāhan ti sā ahaṃ. Ramāmi ti ratim vindāmi. Kiḷāmi ti indriyāni paricarāmi.⁸ Modāmi ti bhogasampattiyaṃ pamuditā homi. Akutobhayā ti kutoci pi asaṇṇātabhayā serimukhavihārini⁹ homi. Bhante vanditum āgatā ti imissā dibhasampattiyaṃ paṭilābhassa kāraṇa-bhūtaṃ bhante taṃ vanditum āgatā upagatā ti attho.

Yaṃ pan 'ettha atthato avibhattaṃ tattha tattha vuttam eva.

Evam tāya petiyā vutte āyasmā Sāriputto Itthakāvatiyaṃ Digharājiyaṃ ti gāmadvayavāsikesu¹⁰ attano santikaṃ upagatesu¹¹ manussesu¹² imaṃ vatthum¹³ vitthārato kathento sampejetvā saṃsāramocanapāpakammato mocetvā upāsaka-

¹ koseyyānī ti, B. ² koseyyavatthānī, B.

³ om. B. ⁴ kambaliyānī ti kamphalānī, B. ⁵ om. S₁.

⁶ S₂ omits the whole phrase. ⁷ oluka, B.

⁸ °cāremi, B. ⁹ °vihāri, B. ¹⁰ °vāsike, S₁. S₂.

¹¹ upagate S₁. S₂. ¹² manusse, S₁. S₂. ¹³ atthaṃ, B.

bhāve paṭiṭṭhāpesi. Sā pavutti bhikkhūnam¹ supākaṭā jātā. Taṃ bhikkhū Bhagavato ārocesuṃ. Bhagavā taṃ atthaṃ atthupattim katvā sampattaparisāya dhammaṃ desesi. Sa desanā mahājanassa sātthikā ahosi.²

Saṃsāramocakapetavatthuvaṇṇanā.

II, 2.

Naggā dubbaṇṇarūpāsī ti. Idam Satthari Veluvane viharante āyasmato Sāriputtattherassa ito pañcamāya jātiyā mātubhūtaṃ petiṃ ārabha vuttaṃ. Ekadivasam āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahāmoggallāno āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Kappino Rājagahassa avidūre aññatarasmim araññāyatane viharanti. Tena ca samayena Bārāṇasiyaṃ aññataro brāhmaṇo aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ kapaniddhikavaṇṇibbaka-yācakānaṃ udapānabhūto³ annapānavatthasayanādini⁴ deti dento ca āgatāgatānaṃ yathā kālaṃ⁵ yathā rahaṇ⁶ ca⁶ pādodakapādabbhañjanādidaṇaṃ anupubbakam⁷ sab-bābhideyyam⁸ paṭipanno hoti purebhattaṃ ca bhikkhū annapānādinā sakkaccaṃ parivisati. So desantaraṃ gacchanto bhariyaṃ āha 'bhoti yathā paññattaṃ imaṃ⁹ dānavidhim aparihāpentī sakkaccaṃ anuṭiṭṭhāhi' ti. Sā¹⁰ sādhu ti paṭisunivā¹¹ tasmiṃ pakkante ca¹² bhikkhūnaṃ paññattaṃ dānavidhim pacchindi, addhikānaṃ pana nivāsathāya upagatānaṃ gehapiṭṭhito chaḍḍhitaṃ jarasālaṃ dassesi: 'ettha vasathā' ti; annapānādi atthaṃ tattha addhikesu āgatesu 'gūthaṃ khādatha mutthaṃ pivatha lohitaṃ pivatha tumhaṃ mātu matthaluṅgaṃ khādathā' ti yaṃ yaṃ asuci-jegucchaṃ¹³ tassa tassa nāmaṃ gahetvā nitthunaṃ vadati. Sā aparena samayena kālaṃ katvā kammānubhāvukkhittā petayoniyaṃ nibbattitvā attano vacīducaritānurūpaṃ dukkhaṃ

¹ bhikkhu, S₁. S₂. ² B. adds ti. ³ opāna.°, B.

⁴ °vatthayānādini, B. ⁵ balaṃ, B. ⁶ om. B.

⁷ pubbakam, B. ⁸ sabbapāṭeyyam, B. ⁹ idam, B.

¹⁰ om. S₁. S₂. ¹¹ paṭisuni, S₁.

¹² S₁ adds eva tāva; B. paṭhamam tāva.

¹³ °jegucchitassa nāmaṃ, S₁. S₂.

anubhavanti purimajātisambandham anussaritvā āyasmato
Sāriputtassa santikaṃ upasaṅkamitukāmā tassa vihāraṃ sam-
pāpuṇi. Tassa vihāradevatāyo¹ vihārappavesanaṃ nivāresuṃ.
Sā kira ito pañcamāya jātiyā therassa mātabhūtapubbā.²
Tasmā evaṃ āha: 'aham ayyassa Sāriputtatherassa ito³
pañcamāya³ jātiyā³ mātā, detha me dvārappavesanaṃ⁴ theram
daṭṭhun' ti. Taṃ sutvā devatā tassā pavesanaṃ anujā-
nimsu. Sā pavisitvā caṅkamanakoṭṭiyaṃ thatvā therassa
attānaṃ dassesi. Thero taṃ disvā⁵ karuṇāya saṅcodita-
mānaso hutvā

Naggā = II, 1, 1

1

gāthāya pucchi.

Sā therena puṭṭhā paṭivacanam denti

Ahan te sakiyā mātā pubbe aññāsu⁶ jātisu
uppannā pettivisayaṃ⁷ khuppiṇāsaṃsappitā. 2
Chadditaṃ khipitaṃ khelaṃ siṅghāṇikaṃ silesumaṃ
vasaṇ ca ḍayhamānānaṃ vijātānaṃ ca lohitaṃ 3
Vanitānaṃ ca yaṃ ghānasāsacchinnaṃ ca⁸ lohitaṃ
khuddāparetā⁹ bhuñjāmi¹⁰ itthipurisanissitaṃ. 4
Pubbaloṇṇaṃ bhakkhāmi pasunaṃ mānasaṇṇaṃ ca
alenā¹¹ anagarā ca¹² nīlamanācaparāyaṇā.¹³ 5
Dehi puttaka me dānaṃ datvā anvādisāhi¹⁴ me
app' eva nāma muñceyyaṃ pubbalohitaḥhojanā ti 6

pañca gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha ahan te sakiyā mātā ti aham tuyhaṃ
jānanibhāvato¹⁵ sakiyā mātā. Pubbe aññāsu jātisū ti
mātā honti¹⁶ pi na imissā jātiyaṃ, atha kho pubbe
aññāsu jātisu ito pañcamāya ti daṭṭhabbam. Uppannā
pettivisayaṃ¹⁷ ti paṭisandhivasena petalokaṃ upagatā.

¹ B. adds pi. ² mātu.°, B. ³ om. B.

⁴ °vesanaṃ, B. ⁵ sutvā, B. ⁶ aññesu, S₁, S₂, B.

⁷ pittiv.° M. C. D.; B. ⁸ °chinnāna, M. C. D.; B.

⁹ khuddā.°, M. C. D.; B. ¹⁰ bhuñjissam, M. C.

¹¹ S₁, S₂ add ca. ¹² na ca, D.

¹³ nīlā.°, M. D.; B.; nillā.°, M. C. ¹⁴ uddisāhi.

¹⁵ °bhavato, B. ¹⁶ hontā, B. ¹⁷ pittiv.°, here all MSS.

Khuppipāsāsamappitā ti khudāya¹ ca pipāsāya ca samaṅgibhūtā nirantaram jigacchāpipāsāya abhibhūyamānā ti attho.

Chaḍḍitan ti ucchiṭṭham² vantan³ ii attho. Khipitan ti khipitena saddhim mukhato nikkhamamalam. Kheḷan ti niṭṭhubhanam.⁴ Siṅghāṇikan ti matthaluṅgato vissanditvā nāsikāya nikkhamamalam. Silesuman ti semham. Vasaṇ ca ḍayhamānānan ti citakāya ḍayhamānānam kalebarānam⁵ vasā telaṇ ca. Vijātānaṇ ca lohitan ti pasūtānam itthīnaṇ lohitaṇ gabbhamalaṇ ca saddena saṅgaṇhāti.

Vaṇitānan ti sañjātavaṇānam. Yan ti yaṃ lohitan ti sambandho. Ghānasīśacchinnan ti ghānacchinnānam sīśacchinnānam³ pi yaṃ lohitaṇ taṃ bhuñjāmi ti yojanā. Desanā-sīśam p'etaṃ⁶ ghānasīśacchinnānan ti yasmā hatthapādādi chinnānam pi lohitaṇ bhuñjāma⁷eva. Tathā vaṇitānan ti iminā tesam pi lohitaṇ saṅgahitan ti daṭṭhabbam. Khudāparetā⁸ti jigacchābhibhūtā.⁹ Itthipurisanissitan ti itthipurisasarīranissitaṇ yathā vuttaṇ aṇṇaṇ cammamam-sanaḥārupubbādikaṃ¹⁰ paribhuñjāmi ti dasseti.

Pasunan ti ajagomahisādīnam. Alenā ti asaraṇā. Anagārā ti anāvāsā. Nīlamañcaparāyanā ti susāne chaḍḍitamalā¹¹ mañcasayanā.¹² Atha vā nīlā ti chārīkaṇ-gārabahulā susānabhūmi adhippetā, taṃ yeva mañcam viya adhisayanā ti attho.

Anvādisāhi¹³ me ti yathā dinnam dakkhiṇam mayham uddissa paṭidānam dehi. App'eva nāma muñceyyam pubbalohita bhojanā ti tava uddissanena etasmā pubba-lohitabhojanā petijivitā¹⁴ api nāma muñceyyam.

Taṃ sutvā āyasmā Sāriputtatthero dutiyadivase Maḥā-moggallānattherādi ke tayo there āmantetvā tehi saddhim

¹ khuddāya, B.

² ucchaḍḍita, S₂; upacchaḍḍitam, S₁; ucchiṭṭhakam, B.

³ om. S₁. ⁴ °vanam, S₂; niṭṭhūnam, B.

⁵ kalevarānam, B. ⁶ c'etaṃ, B. ⁷ bhuñjāmi yeva, B.

⁸ khuddāp.°, B. ⁹ B. adds hutvā. ¹⁰ ca mamsa.°, S₁. S₂.

¹¹ °mallānam, B. ¹² °parāyanā, B. ¹³ aṭṭhādisāhi, S₁.

¹⁴ petajivikā, B.

Rājagahe piṇḍāya caranto rañño Bimbisārassa nivesanam āgamāsi. Rājā theram disvā vanditvā 'kim bhante āgatatthā' ti āgamanakāraṇam pucchi. Āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tam pavuttim rañño ārocesi. Rājā 'anuññātam bhante' ti vatvā there vissajjetvā sabbakammikam amaccam pakkositvā¹ āṇāpesi 'nagarassa avidūre vipine² chāyūdakasampanne catasso kuṭiyo kārehi' ti antepure ca pahonakavisesavasena tidhā vibhajjitvā³ catasso kuṭiyo paṭicchāpesi⁴ sayam ca tattha gantvā kātābham yuttakam akāsi.⁵ Niṭṭhitāsu kuṭikāsu sabbam⁶ balikāraṇam sajjāpetvā annapānavatthādini buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa⁷ anucchavike sabbaparikkhāre ca upatṭhāpetvā āyasmato Sāriputtattherassa tam sabbam niyādesi. Atha thero tam⁸ petim⁹ uddissa tam sabbam buddhapamukhassa cātuddisassa bhikkhusaṅghassa adāsi. Sā peti tam anumoditvā devaloke nibbattitvā sabbakāmasamiddhā ca¹⁰ hutvā aparādivase āyasmato Mahāmoggallānattherassa santikam upagantvā vanditvā aṭṭhāsi. Tam¹¹ thero paṭipucchi. Sā attano petūpapattim devūpapattiṃ ca vitthārato katesi. Tena vuttam:

Mātuyā vacanam sutvā Upatisso 'nukampako'¹² āmantayī¹³ Moggallānam Anuruddhaṃ ca Kappinam. 7
Catasso kuṭiyo katvā saṅghe cātuddise¹⁴ adā
kuṭiyo annapānaṃ ca mātu dakkhiṇam ādisi. 8
Samanantarānuditṭhe vipāko¹⁵ upapajjatha¹⁶
bhojanam pāṇiyam vattham dakkhiṇāya idam phalam. 9
Tato suddhā sucivasanā kāsikuttamadhāriṇī
vicittavatthābharaṇā Kolitam¹⁷ upasaṅkamī ti. 10

Tattha saṅghe cātuddise adā¹⁸ ti cātuddisassa¹⁹ saṅghassa adāsi niyādesi ti attho.

¹ pakkosāpetvā, B. ² vicitte, B. ³ °jjhetvā, B.; S₂
omits all from vissa.° to vibha.°.

⁴ °cchādesi, B. ⁵ akāmsu, S₁. ⁶ om. B.

⁷ cātuddisassa saṅghassa, B. ⁸ tamhā, S₁. S₂.

⁹ om. S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ om. S₁; va, S₂. ¹¹ om. S₁.

¹² Upatissānukampako, M. C. D.; anuk.°, B.

¹³ āmantesi, B. ¹⁴ catu.°, M.; B.

¹⁵ upāko, S₂; upāsako S₁. ¹⁶ udap.°, M. C. D.; B.

¹⁷ °kam, all MSS. exc. B. ¹⁸ ādā, all MSS. ¹⁹ catudis.°, B.

Sesaṃ vuttattham eva. Ath'āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tam petiṃ

Abhikkantena = II, 1, 10. 11

Kena te tādiso = II, 1, 11 12

Pucchāmi taṃ devi = II, 1, 12 13

pucchi. Atha sā Sāriputtass' āhaṃ mātā ti ādinā vissa-jjesi. Sesaṃ vuttattham eva. Ath'āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tam pavuttiṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Bhagavā tam attham atthuppatiṃ katvā sampattaparisāya dhammaṃ desesi. Sā desanā mahājanassa sātthikā ahosi.¹

Sāriputtattherassa² mātupetivatthuvaṇṇanā.³

II, 3.

Naggā dubbaṇṇarūpāsi ti. Idaṃ Satthari Jetavane viharante Mattaṃ nāma petiṃ ārabha vuttam. Sāvattiyaṃ kira aññataro kuṭimbiko⁴ saddho pasanno ahosi. Tassa bhariyā assaddhā appasannā kodhanā vañjhā ca ahosi nāmena Mattā nāma. Atha so kuṭimbiko kulavaṃsupaccheda-bhayena⁵ sadisakulato Tissā⁶ nāma kaññaṃ ānesi. Sā ahosi saddhā pasannā sāmino ca piyā manāpā. Na ciren' eva gabbhinī hutvā dasamāsaccayena puttam vijāyi. Bhūto ti 'ssa nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā gehassa sāmini⁷ hutvā cattāro bhikkhū sakaccaṃ upatṭhahi. Vañjhā⁸ pana⁹ taṃ dussaya-¹⁰ti. Tā ubho pi ekasmiṃ divase sīsaṃ nahātvā allakesā¹¹ atṭhaṃsu. Kuṭimbiko guṇavasena Tissāya ābaddhasineho bhārikena hadayena tāya saddhiṃ bahu¹² sallapanto¹³ atṭhāsi. Taṃ asahamānā Mattā issāpakatā gehaṃ sammajjitvā ṭhapitasāṅkāraṃ Tissāya matthake okiri. Sā aparena samayena kālaṃ katvā petayoniyam nibbatitvā attano kammabalena¹⁴ pañcaviddhaṃ dukkhaṃ anubhavati. Taṃ

¹ all MSS. add ti. ² o'thera, B. ³ mātupeta.°, B.

⁴ kuṭumbiko, B. *throughout*. ⁵ °cchedana.°, B.

⁶ Tissam, B. ⁷ gehasāmini, B. ⁸ sā vañjhā, B.

⁹ om. B. ¹⁰ ussuyyati, B. ¹¹ alaṅkatā, B.

¹² bahum, S. ¹³ °pento, B. ¹⁴ °phalena, B.

pana dukkham pālito eva paññāyati. Ath' ekadivasam sā
peti saññāya vītivattāya gehassa piṭṭhipasse nahāyantiyā
Tissāya attānam dassesi. Tam disvā Tissā

Naggā — II, 1, 1

1

gāthāya paṭipucchi. Itarā

Aham Mattā tuvaṃ¹ Tissā sapaṭi² te pure ahum³
pāpakammam karitvāna petalokam ito gatā ti

2

gāthāya paṭivacanam abhāsi.

Tattha aham Mattā tuvaṃ Tissā ti tuvaṃ Tissā
nāma, aham pana⁴ Mattā⁵ pure purimattabhāve te tuyham
sapaṭi⁶ ahum⁷ ahosin ti attho.

Puna Tissā

Kin nu kāyena — II, 1, 3

3

gāthāya katakammam pucchi. Puna itarā

Caṇḍi ca pharusā cāsim issuki⁸ macchari sathī⁹
tāham duruttam vatvāna petalokam ito gatā ti

4

gāthāya attano¹⁰ katakammam ācikkhi.

Tattha caṇḍi ti kodhanā. Pharusā ti pharusavacanā.
Āsin ti ahosiṃ. Tāhan ti tam aham. Duruttan ti
dubbhāsitaṃ niratthavacanam.¹¹

Ito param pi tāsam vacanapaṭivacanavasena' eva gāthāyo
pavattā:

Sabbam¹² aham pi jānāmi yathā tvam caṇḍikā ahu
aññaṇ ca kho tam pucchāmi kenāsi paṃsukutṭhitā.¹³

5

Sisam nahātā tuvaṃ āsi sucivatthā alaṅkatā
ahaṇ ca kho tam adhimattam samalaṅkatarā¹⁴ tayā.

6

Tassā me pekkhamānāya sāmikena āmantayi¹⁵
tato me issā vipulā kodho me samajāyatha.¹⁶

7

¹ tvam, M. ² sapatti, M.; B. ³ ahu, M. D.; B.

⁴ om. B. ⁵ B. adds nāma. ⁶ sapatti, B.

⁷ hutvā, B. ⁸ ussuki, S₁. S₂.

⁹ sathā, M., C. D.; satā, B. ¹⁰ om. B.

¹¹ niṭhuna.^o, B. ¹² saccam, M. C. D.; B.

¹³ °kunṭhitā, C. D.; B.; kunthitā, M. ¹⁴ °laṅkatatarā, B.

¹⁵ samantayi, S₁. S₂. ¹⁶ sapajāy.^o, M.; sampa.^o, B.

Tato pamsu gahetvāna pamsunā¹ tam pi okiri²
tassa kammavipākena ten' amhi pamsukutṭhitā.³ 8
Sabbam⁴ aham pi jānāmi pamsunā maṃ tvam okiri
aññaṇ ca kho tam pucchāmi kena khajjāsi kacchuyā. 9
Bhesajjahārī ubhayo vanantaṃ agamimhase
tvaṇ ca bhesajjam āhari⁵ ahaṇ ca kapikacchuno.⁶ 10
Tassā ty ājanamānāya⁷ seyyam ty āham samokiri⁸
tassa kammavipākena tena khajjāmi kacchuyā. 11
Sabbam⁴ aham pi jānāmi seyyam⁹ me tvam samokiri
aññaṇ ca kho tam pucchāmi kenāsi¹⁰ naggiyā tuvaṃ. 12
Sahāyānam¹¹ samayo āsi¹² nātinaṃ samitiṃ ahu
tvaṇ ca āmantitā āsi sasāmini¹³ no ca kho 'ham.¹⁴ 13
Tassā ty ājanamānāya⁷ dussam ty āham apānudim¹⁵
tassa kammavipākena ten' amhi naggiyā aham. 14
Sabbam⁴ aham pi jānāmi dussam me tvam apānudi
aññaṇ ca kho tam¹⁶ pucchāmi kenāsi gūthagandhinī. 15
Tava gandhaṇ ca mālāṇ ca paccagghaṇ ca vilepanaṃ
gūthakūpe athāresim¹⁷ tam pāpaṃ pakataṃ mayā
tassa kammavipākena ten' amhi gūthagandhinī. 16
Sabbam⁴ aham pi jānāmi tam pāpaṃ pakataṃ tayā
aññaṇ ca kho tam pucchāmi kenāsi duggatā tuvaṃ. 17
Ubhinnaṃ samakaṃ āsi yaṃ gehe vijjite dhanam
santesu deyyadhammesu dīpaṃ nākāsim attano
tassa kammavipākena ten' amhi duggatā aham. 18
Tad eva¹⁸ maṃ¹⁹ tvam avaca pāpakammaṃ nisevasi
na hi pāpehi kammehi sulabhā hosi²⁰ sugga tiṃ. 19
Vāmato maṃ tvam paccesi atho pi maṃ usuyyasi²¹.
passa pāpānaṃ kammānaṃ vipāko hoti yādiso. 20

¹ S₁ adds ca. ² vikiri tam l. pi okiri, M. D.; vikiri
'ham, C; B. ³ 'kunṭhitā, C. D.; B.; kunthitā, M
⁴ saccam, M. C. D.; B. ⁵ āhāsi, S₁. S₂.
⁶ kavi.^o, S₁. S₂. B. ⁷ te ajān.^o, C.; S₁. S₂.
⁸ 'kirim, M. C. ⁹ sayam, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ tenāsi, S₂.
¹¹ sāhāyam, S₁. S₂. ¹² āsim, S₁. S₂. ¹³ sasāmi, S₁. S₂.
¹⁴ aham, S₁. S₂; tam, C. D. ¹⁵ 'nudi, M. C.
¹⁶ tvam, B. ¹⁷ adhā.^o, M. C. D.; B.
¹⁸ evam, S₂. ¹⁹ om. S₂; me, M. ²⁰ hoti, C. D.
²¹ ussu.^o, D.

Te gharadāsiyo ¹ āsum ² tām' evābharanān' ime ³	
te aññe ⁴ parivārenti ⁵ na bhogā honti sassatā.	21
Idāni Bhūtassa pitā āpaṇā geham ehi ⁶	
app' eva te dade kiñci mā su tāva ito agā.	22
Naggā dubbaṇṇarūpāmhi kisā dhamanisaṇṭhitā ⁷	
kopīnam etam itthīnam mā maṃ Bhūtapitāddasa.	23
Handa kin t'āhaṃ ⁸ dammi kiṃ vā ca te ⁹ karom' ahaṃ ¹⁰	
yena tvaṃ sukhitā assa sabbakāmasamiddhī. ¹¹	24
Cattāro bhikkhū saṅghato ¹² cattāro pana puggalā ¹³	
aṭṭha bhikkhū bhojayitvā mama dakkhiṇam ādisi ¹⁴	
tadāhaṃ sukhitā hessaṃ ¹⁵ sabbakāmasamiddhī	25
Sādhū ti sā paṭissutvā ¹⁶ bhojayitvā 'ṭṭha ¹⁷ bhikkhavo	
vatthehi cchādayitvāna tassā dakkhiṇam ādisi.	26
Samanantarānudiṭṭhe = II, 1, 8 b	
bhojanacchādanapāṇīyaṃ = II, 1, 9 a	27
Tato suddhā sucivasanā kāsikuttamadhāriṇī	
vicittavattthābharaṇā sapatim ¹⁸ upasaṅkami.	28
Abhikkantena = II, 1, 10	29
Kena te tādiso vaṇṇo = II, 1, 11	30
Pucchāmi taṃ devi = II, 1, 12	31
Ahaṃ Mattā = v. 2	
tava dānena dinnena modāmi akutobhayā.	32
Ciraṃ jīvāhi bhagini saha sabbehi nātihi	
asokaṃ virajaṃ ṭhānaṃ āvāsaṃ Vasavattinaṃ.	33
Idha dhammaṃ caritvāna dānaṃ datvāna sobhāne	
vineyya maccheramalaṃ samūlaṃ	
aninditā saggam upehi ¹⁹ ṭhānan ti.	34

¹ ghare d.^o, M. D.; B. ² c'eva, M. C. D.; B.
³ raṇāni ca, C. ⁴ C. adds ca. ⁵ cārenti, M. C. D.; B.
⁶ ehi S₁. S₂. ⁷ sandhatā, C. D.; B.; santhata, M.
⁸ ki va tāhaṃ, M. D.; B.; kiṃ va tyāhaṃ, C.
⁹ dhate l. ca te, M. C. D.; B.
¹⁰ karomi 'haṃ, C.; S₁. S₂. ¹¹ S₁ omits sabba before kāma.^o.
¹² bhikkūni saṅghe, C. ¹³ puggale M. C. D.; B.
¹⁴ ādisa, M. C. ¹⁵ hissaṃ, M. D.; B.
¹⁶ sunitvā, S₁. ¹⁷ aṭṭha, S₁. S₂.
¹⁸ sapatim, M. C. D.; B. ¹⁹ upesi, C. D.; S₁. S₂.

Tattha sabbam¹ aham pi jānāmi yathā tvaṃ caṇḍikā ahū ti caṇḍi ca pharusā cāsin ti yaṃ tayā vuttam taṃ sabbam¹ aham pi jānāmi yathā tvaṃ caṇḍikā kodhanā pharusavacanā issuki macchari saṭhā ca ahosi. Aññañ ca kho taṃ pucchāmi ti aññaṃ pana² taṃ idāni pucchāmi. Kenāsi paṃsukuṭṭhitā³ ti kena kammunā⁴ saṅkārapaṃsūhi ugguṇṭhitā⁵ sabbaso okiṇṇa-sarirā ahū ti attho.

Sisaṃ nahātā ti sasisaṃ⁶ nahātā. Adhimattan ti adhikatarāṃ. Samalaṅkatarā ti sammā atisayena⁷ alaṅkatā, adhimattā ti vāpāṭho. Ativiya mattā mānamadamattā mānanissitā ti attho. Tayā⁸ ti bhotiyā.

Sāmikena⁹ āmantayī ti sāmikena saddhim allāpa-sallāpavasena kathesi.

Khajjāsi kacchuyā ti kacchurogena khādiyasi bādhi-yasi ti attho.

Bhesajjahāri¹⁰ ti¹⁰ bhesajjahāriniyo osadhihārikāyo. Ubhayo ti duve, tvañ ca ahañ cā ti attho. Vanantan ti vanam. Tvañ ca bhesajjam āhari ti tvaṃ vejjehi¹¹ vuttam attano upakārāvaham bhesajjam āhari. Ahañ ca kapikacchuno ti aham pana kapikacchuphalāni dupphassa-phalāni āharim. Kapikacchū¹² ti vā sayam guttā¹³ vuccati, tasmā sayam guttāya¹⁴ pattaphalāni āharin ti attho.

Seyyam¹⁵ ty āham samokirin ti tava seyyam aham kapikacchuphalapattehi¹⁶ samantato avakiri.

Sahāyānan ti mittānam samayo ti samāgamo. Ñātīnan ti bandhūnam. Samitin ti sannipāto. Āmantitā ti maṅgalakiriyāvasena nimantitā.

Sasāmini ti sapatikā sahabhattunā ti attho. No ca kho 'han ti no ca kho aham āmantitā āsin ti yojanā.

Dussam ty āhan ti dussan te aham. Apānudin ti corikāya avaharim aggahesim.

¹ saccam, B. ² puna, B. ³ okuṇṭhitā, B.

⁴ kammena, B. ⁵ okuṇṭhitā, B. ⁶ sariram, S₁. S₂

⁷ B. adds ca. ⁸ tassā, B. ⁹ S₁. S₂ add saddhim. ¹⁰ om. S₁.

¹¹ vajjehi, B. ¹² kavikacchuno, B. ¹³ bhūtā, B.

¹⁴ bhūtāya, B. ¹⁵ seyyā, B.

¹⁶ kavi.^o, B.; kapiphala.^o, S₁. S₂.

Paccagghan ti abhinavaṃ mahagghaṃ vā. Athāresin¹ ti khipiṃ. Gūthagandhini ti gūthagandhagandhini² karisavāyini.

Yaṃ gehe vijjite dhanan ti yaṃ gehe dhanam upalabhati taṃ tuyhaṃ mayhaṃ nāti-amhākaṃ ubhinnaṃ samakaṃ tulyaṃ eva āsi. Santesū ti vijjamānesu. Dīpan ti patitthaṃ puññakammaṃ sandhāya vadati.

Evam sā peti Tissāya pucchitaṃ atthaṃ kathetvā puna pubbe tassā vacanaṃ akatvā attanā kataṃ aparādhaṃ pakāsentī Tad eva maṃ tvan ti ādim āha.

Tattha tad evā ti tadā evaṃ mayhaṃ³ manussattabhāve tthitakāle yeva. Tath' evā ti vā pāṭho. Yathā etarahi jātaṃ taṃ tathā evā ti attho. Man ti attānaṃ niddissati. Tvān ti Tissā. Avacā ti abhaṇi. Yathā pana avaca taṃ dassetuṃ Pāpakammaṃ ti ādi vuttaṃ. Pāpakammāni ti pāli. Tvāṃ pāpakammāni yeva karosi. Pāpehi pana kammehi sugati sulabhā na hoti, atha kho duggati eva sulabhā ti. Yathā⁴ maṃ pubbe avaca ovadi, taṃ tath' evā ti vadati.

Taṃ sutvā Tissā Vāmato maṃ tvāṃ pacesī ti ādinā tisso gāthā āha.

Tattha vāmato maṃ⁵ tvāṃ pacesī ti vilomato maṃ tvāṃ avagacchasi, tuyhaṃ hitesiṃ pi vipaccanīkakārinim⁶ katvā maṃ gaṇhāsi. Maṃ usuyyasī ti mayhaṃ usuyyasi mayhaṃ³ issaṃ karosi. Passa pāpānaṃ kammānaṃ vipāko hoti yādiso ti pāpakānaṃ nāma kammānaṃ⁷ vipāko yādiso yathā ghorataro taṃ paccakkhato passā ti vadati.

Te aññe parivārentī⁸ ti te ghare dāsiyo ābharaṇāni ca imāni tayā⁹ pubbe pariggahitāni idāni aññe parivārentī⁸ paribhuñjanti. Ime ti hi⁵ līṅgavipallāsena vuttaṃ. Na bhogā honti sassatā ti bhogā nāma te na sassatā anavatthitā, tāva kālikā pahāya gamaniyā, tasmā tad-atthaṃ issāmacchariyādi na kātabban ti adhippāyo.

¹ adhāresin, B.

² om. B.

³ mayi, B.

⁴ B. adds tvāṃ.

⁵ om. B.

⁶ na pacca°, S₁. S₂.

⁷ om. S₁. S₂.

⁸ °cārentī, B.

⁹ tassā, B.

Idāni bhūtassa pitā ti idāni¹ Bhūtassa mayhaṃ puttassa pitā kuṭimbiko. Āpaṇā ti āpaṇato imaṃ gehaṃ ehiṭi gamissati. App' eva te dade kiñci ti gehaṃ āgato kuṭimbiko tuyhaṃ dātabbayuttakaṃ kiñci deyyadhammaṃ api nāma dadeyya. Mā su tāva ito agā ti ito gehassa pacchā vatthuto mā tāva agamāsi ti anukampaṇā āha.

Taṃ sutvā peti attano ajjhāsayam² pakāsentī Naggā dubbhaṇṇarūpāmhī ti gātham āha.

Tattha kopīnam etaṃ itthīnaṃ ti etaṃ naggā-dubbhaṇṇatādikaṃ paṭicchādetabbaṭāya itthīnaṃ kopīnaṃ rundhamānaṃ. Mā maṃ Bhūtapitāddassā ti tasmā Bhūtassa pitā kuṭimbiko maṃ mā addakkhin ti lajjamānā² vadati.

Taṃ sutvā Tissā sañjātānuddayā Handa kin t'āhaṃ dammi ti gātham āha.

Tattha handā ti upasaggatthe³ nipāto. Kin t'āhaṃ⁴ dammi ti kin te ahaṃ dammi ti vatthaṃ dassāmi udāhu bhattaṃ ti. Kiṃ vā ca te⁵ karom' ahaṃ ti kiṃ vā aññaṃ te idha imasmiṃ kāle upakāraṃ karissāmi.

Taṃ sutvā peti Cattāro bhikkhū saṅghato ti gātham āha.

Tattha⁶ cattāro bhikkhū saṅghato cattāro pana puggalā⁷ ti bhikkhū saṅghato saṅghavasena cattāro bhikkhū, puggalavasena cattāro bhikkhū ti evaṃ aṭṭha bhikkhū yathā ruṇiṃ bhojetvā taṃ dakkhiṇaṃ mama ādisi⁸ mayhaṃ pattidānaṃ dehi. Tadāhaṃ sukhitā⁹ hessaṃ ti yadā taṃ dakkhiṇaṃ mama ādisissasi tadāhaṃ sukhitā⁹ sukhappattā sabbakāmasamiddhī bhavissāmi ti attho.

Taṃ sutvā Tissā taṃ atthaṃ attano sāmikassa ārocetvā dutiyadivase aṭṭha bhikkhū bhojetvā tassā dakkhiṇaṃ ādisi. Sā tāva-d-eva paṭiladdhadibbasampattikā puna Tissāya santikaṃ upasaṅkami. Taṃ atthaṃ dassetuṃ saṅgitikārehi Sādhū ti sā paṭissutvā ti ādinā tissō gāthā ṭhapitā. Upasaṅkamitvā ṭhitam pattaṃ¹⁰ Tissā Abhikkantena

¹ idān' eva, B. ² S₁. S₂ add va. ³ codanatthe, B.

⁴ kiṃ va t'āhaṃ, B. ⁵ vādhate, all MSS.

⁶ om. B. ⁷ puggale, B. ⁸ ādisa, B. ⁹ sucitā, S₁.

¹⁰ pana naṃ, B.

vaṇṇenā ti ādinā tñhi gāthāhi paṭipucchi. Itarā Ahaṃ Mattā ti gāthāya attānaṃ acikkhitvā Ciraṃ jivāhi ti gāthāya tassā anumodanaṃ¹ datvā Idha dhammaṃ caritvānā ti gāthāya ovādaṃ adāsi.

Tattha tava dinneṇā ti tayā dinnena.

Asokaṃ virajaṃ ṭhānaṃ ti sokābhāvena asokaṃ, sedajallikānaṃ pana abhāvena virajaṃ dibbaṃ ṭhānaṃ, sabbam etaṃ devalokaṃ sandhāya vadati. Āvāsaṇaṃ ti ādiṭṭhānaṃ. Vasavattinaṃ ti dībheṇa adhipateyyena attano vasaṃ vattentānaṃ.

Samūlaṇaṃ ti salobhadosaṃ lobhadosā² hi³ macchariyassa mūlaṃ nāma. Aninditā ti agarahitā pasamsā. Saggamaṃ upehi⁴ ṭhānaṃ ti rūpādihi visayehi suṭṭhu aggatā saganā ti laddhanāmaṃ dīpattānaṃ upehi sugatiparāyaṇā hohi ti attho.

Sesaṃ vuttānaṃ⁵ eva.

Atha Tissā taṃ pavuttim kuṭimbikassa ārocesi. Kuṭimbiko bhikkhūnaṃ ārocesi. Bhikkhū Bhagavato ārocesuṃ. Bhagavā taṃ atthaṃ atthupattim katvā sampattaparisāya dhammaṃ desesi. Taṃ sutvā mahājano paṭiladdhasamvago vineyyamaccherādimalaṃ dānasīlādi nirato sugatiparāyaṇo ahosi.⁶

Mattāpetivatthuvaṇṇanā.

II, 4.

Kāḷi⁷ dubbappaṇarūpāsī ti. Idamaṃ Satthari Jetavane viharante Nandā nāma petim ārabha vuttaṃ. Sāvattthiyā kira avidūre aññatarasmiṃ gāmake Nandaseno⁸ nāma upāsako ahosi saddho pasanno. Bhariyā paṇ' assa Nandā nāma asaddhā apasannā⁹ maccharinī caṇḍī pharusavacanā sāmike agāravā appaṭissā sassuṃ bherivādena¹⁰ akkosati paribhāsatī. Sā aparena samayena kālaṃ katvā petayoniyaṃ¹¹ nibbattitvā¹² tass' eva gāmassa avidūre viharanti

¹ bhāsita-ovādaṃ, S₁. S₂. ² om. B. ³ om. S₂; tehi, B.

⁴ upeti, S₁. S₂. ⁵ vuttānaṃ, S₁. B. ⁶ all MSS. add ti.

⁷ om. S₁. ⁸ Nandiseno, B. throughout.

⁹ appasannā, S₂. ¹⁰ cori°, S₁. ¹¹ peti°, S₁.

¹² nibbattā, B.

ekadivasam Nandasena upāsakassa gāmato¹ nikkhaman-
tassa² avidūre attānam dassesi. So tam disvā:

Kālī dubbannarūpāsi pharusā bhīrudassanā
piṅgalāsi kaḷārāsi na tam maññāmi mānusin ti 1

gāthāya ajjhabhāsi.

Tattha kālī ti kālavanṇā jhāmaṅgārasadisavanṇā ahosi.
Pharusā ti kharattā.³ Bhīrudassanā ti bhayāna-
kadassanā sappatibhayākārā, bhīru-dassanā ti vā pāṭho bha-
riyadassanā,⁴ dubbannatādīnā duddassikā⁵ ti attho. Piṅ-
galā ti piṅgalalocanā. Kaḷārā ti kaḷāradantā.⁶ Na tam
maññāmi mānusin ti ahan tam mānusin ti na maññāmi,
petivacanam⁷ maññāmi⁸ ti adhippāyo.

Tam sutvā peti attānam pakāsentī:

Aham Nandā Nandasena⁹ bhariyā te pure aham¹⁰
pāpakammaṃ karitvāna petalokam ito gatā ti 2

gātham āha.

Tattha aham Nandā Nandasena ti sami¹¹ Nandasena
aham Nandā nāma. Bhariyā te pure ahun ti purima-
jātiyam¹² tuyham bhariyā ahosi. Ito param:

Kin nu kāyena vācāya manasā dukkaṭam katam
kissa kamma vipākena petalokam ito gatā ti 3

tassa upāsakassa pucchā.¹³ Ath' assa sā:

Caṇḍī ca pharusā cāsi¹⁴ tayi cāpi¹⁵ agāravā
tāham duruttam vatvāna petalokam ito gatā ti 4

vissajjesi. Puna so:

Hand' uttarīyam dadāmi te imam¹⁶ dussam nivāsaya¹⁷
imam dussam nivāsetvā ehi nessāmi tam gharam. 5

¹ gehato, B. S₂. ² nikkhantassa, S₁. ³ pharusagattā, B.

⁴ bhāriya°, S₁. S₂. ⁵ °duddasikā, S₁.

⁶ kalādaranto, S₁. S₂. ⁷ peti petiv°, S₂; pet'icc'eva pana, B.

⁸ maññā, B. ⁹ Nandisena, *all Burmese MSS.*

¹⁰ ahu, M. C. D.; B. ¹¹ om. B.

¹² S₁. S₂ put before purima°: pubbe homi yattha.

¹³ S₁. S₂ add ayam gāthā. ¹⁴ caṇḍapharusavācā, S₁. S₂.

¹⁵ tayidhāsim, S₁. S₂. ¹⁶ idam, B.

¹⁷ nivāseyya, C. D.; B.

Vatthañ¹ ca annapānañ ca lacchasi tvam gharam gatā
putte ca te passissasi sūtisāye² ca dakkhasi ti. 6

Ath' assa sā:

Hatthena hatthe³ te dinnam na mayham upakappati
bhikkhū ca silasampanne vitarāge bahussute 7

Tappehi annapānena mama dakkhiṇam ādisa
tadāham sukhitā hessam sabbakāmasamiddhina ti 8

dve gāthā abhāsi.

Tato⁴ sādhu ti paṭissutvā⁵ dānam vipulam ākiri⁶
annam pānam khādanīyam vuttham senāsanāni ca
chattam gandham ca mālāñ ca vividhā⁷ ca upāhanā
bhikkhū ca silasampanne vitarāge bahussute
tappetvā annapānena tassā dakkhiṇam ādisi.⁸ 9

Samanantarānuditthe⁹ vipāko upapajjatha¹⁰
bhojanacchādanapānīyam¹¹ dakkhiṇāya idam phalam. 10

Tato suddhā sucivasanā kāsikuttamadhāriṇi
vicittavattthābharaṇā sāmikam upasaṅkamī ti 11

tisso gāthā saṅgītikārehi vuttā. Tato param:

Abhikkantena vaṇṇena yā tvam tiṭṭhasi devate
obhāsentī disā sabbā osadhī viya tārakā. 12

Kena te tādiso vaṇṇo kena te idha-m-ijjhati
uppajjanti ca te bhogā ye keci manaso piyā. 13

Pucchāmi taṃ devi mahānubhāve manussabhūtā kim
akāsi puñṇam

kenāsi¹² evaṇṇalitānubhavā vaṇṇo ca te sabbadisā pa-
bhāsati ti. 14

Aham Nandā Nandasena bhariyā te pure ahum
pāpakammaṃ karitvānā petalokam ito gatā

tava dinnena dānena modāmi akutobhayā. 15

Ciram jiva gahapati saha sabbehi ñātihi

¹ S₁. S₂ have only tattha annaṃ ca pānaṃ ca putte sūtisāye dakkasi ti. ² suṇisāyo, M. D.; B.; sukiṣāra, C. ³ hatthe hatthena, M. ⁴ om. C. D. ⁵ °sunitvā, S₁. S₂. ⁶ akari, C.

⁷ vividhāni, S₁. S₂. ⁸ S₁. S₂ add ti.

⁹ °tarā anu.°, M. C. D.; B. ¹⁰ udap.°, M. C. D.; B.

¹¹ °dānam pānam, S₁. S₂. ¹² kenāpi, S₁. S₂.

asokaṃ virajaṃ ṭhānaṃ¹ āvāsaṃ Vasavattinaṃ. 16

Idha dhammaṃ caritvāna dānaṃ datvā gahapati

vineyya maccheramalaṃ samūlaṃ

anindito saggaṃ upehi ṭhānaṃ ti 17

upāsakassa petiyā vacanapaṭivacanagāthā.

Tattha dānaṃ vipulaṃ ākiri ti dakkhiṇeyyakhetto deyyadhammaḃijāṃ vippakiranto viya mahādānaṃ pavattesi. Sesāṃ anantaravatthusadisāṃ eva. Evaṃ attano dibbasampattiṃ tassā ca kāraṇaṃ Nandasenaṃ vibhāvetvā attano vasanaṭṭhānaṃ eva gatā. Upāsako taṃ pavattiṃ bhikkhūnaṃ ārocesi. Bhikkhū Bhagavato ārocesuṃ. Bhagavā taṃ atthaṃ atthupattiṃ katvā sampattaparisaṃ dhammaṃ desesi. Sā desanā mahājanassa sātthikā ahosi.²

Nandāpetavatthuvaṇṇanā.

II, 5.

Alaṅkato Maṭṭakunḍali³ ti. Idaṃ Satthari Jetavane viharante Maṭṭakunḍaliṃ devaputtaṃ⁴ ārabba vuttaṃ. Tattha yaṃ vattaḃbaṃ Paramatthadīpaniyaṃ Vimānavatthuvaṇṇanāyaṃ Maṭṭakunḍalivimānavatthuvaṇṇanāyaṃ vuttaṃ eva. Tasmā tattha vuttanāyena⁵ eva veditaḃbaṃ. Ettha ca Maṭṭakunḍalidevaputtassa vimānadevatābhāvato tassa vatthūṃ. Yadi pi Vimānavatthupāliyaṃ⁶) saṅghaṃ āropitaṃ, yasmā⁷ pana so devaputto adinnapubbakabrahmaṇassa puttasokena susānaṃ gantvā ālāhanaṃ⁸ anupariyāyitvā⁹ rodantassa sokāvaharaṇatthaṃ attano devarūpaṃ paṭisaṃharitvā bho candasuriyā ti bāhā paggayha kandanto dukkhābhibhūtākārena peto viya attānaṃ dassesi manussattābhāvato apetattā petapariyāyo pi labbhati evā ti, tassāpi⁸ vatthūṃ Petavatthupāliyaṃ⁹ pi saṅghaṃ āropitaṃ ti datṭhaḃbaṃ.

Maṭṭakunḍalipetavatthuvaṇṇanā.

¹ khemaṃ, C. D.; B. ² S₁. B. add ti.

³ Maṭṭha.^o, S₁. B. throughout. ⁴ om. B. ⁵ tasmā, B.

⁶ ālāhane, S₁. S₂. ⁷ anusayāyitvā, S₁. S₂; ⁸ pariyāritvā, B.

⁸ tassa, B. ⁹ ^opāliyaṃ, S₁. S₂.

*) pp. 75 sqq.; cp. also Dhammapada, ed. Fausböll, pp. 93 sqq.

II, 6.*)

Uṭṭhehi Kaṇha kim sesī¹ ti. Idam Satthā Jetavane viharanto aññataram mataputtam upāsakam ārabhha kathesi. Sāvattthiyam kira aññatarassa upāsakassa putto kalam akāsi. So tena sokasallasamappito na nahāyati na bhuñjati na kammante vicāreti² na buddhupaṭṭhānam gacchati. Kevalam 'kaḥam³ piyaputtaka mam ohāya kaḥam paṭhamataram gato' sī' ti ādini vadanto vippalapati. Satthā paccūsasamaye lokam olokento tassa sotāpattiṭṭhalupanissayam disvā punadivase bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto Sāvattthiyam piṇḍāya caritvā katabhattakicco bhikkhū uyyojetvā Ānandattherena pacchāsamanena tassa gharadvāram agamāsi. Satthu āgatabhāvam upāsakassa ārocesum. Ath' assa gehajano āsanam paññāpetvā Satthāram nisīdāpetvā upāsakam pariggahetvā Satthu santikam upanesi. Ekamantam nisinnam⁴ tam disvā 'kim upāsaka socasī' ti vatvā 'āma bhante' vutte 'upāsaka porāṇakapaṇḍitā paṇḍitānam katham sutvā mataputtam nānusocanti'⁵ ti vatvā tena yācito atitā āhari.

Atite Dvāravatīnagare dasa bhātikarājāno ahesum Vāsudevo Baladevo Candadevo Suriyadevo Aggidevo Varunadevo Ajjuno Pajjuno Ghaṭapaṇḍito⁶ Ānkuro cā ti. Tesu Vāsudevamahārājassa piyaputto kalam akāsi. Tena rājā sokapareto sabbakiccāni pahāya mañcassa añjalim paggaḥetvā⁷ vippalapanto nipajji. Tasmim kāle Ghaṭapaṇḍito cintesi 'ṭhapetvā mam añño koci mama bhātu sokam haritum⁸ samattho⁹ natthi, upāyen'assa sokam harissāmi¹⁰' ti. So ummattakavesam gahetvā¹¹ 'sasam me detha sasam me dethā' ti ākāsam olokento¹² sakalanagaram vicari. Ghaṭapaṇḍito ummattako jāto ti sakalanagaram saṅkhubhi. Tasmim kāle Rohiṇeyyo¹³ nāma amacco Vāsudevaraṇño

¹ kesesi, S₁; kisesi, B. S₂. ² vicāresi, B.

³ tāta, B. ⁴ S₁. S₂ *put* ekam.^o nis.^o *after* tam disvā.

⁵ ^osociṃsu, B. ⁶ *om.* S₁. ⁷ pariggahetvā, B.

⁸ pariharitum, B. ⁹ B. *adds* nāma. ¹⁰ nih.^o, B.

¹¹ B. *adds* samma-d-eva. ¹² ullok.^o, B. ¹³ Rohiṇeyyo, S₁. S₂.

*) cp. Jāt. vol. IV, pp. 79 sqq.

santikam gantvā tena saddhim raññam¹ katham samuṭṭhā-
pento

Uṭṭhehi Kaṇha kim² sesi ko attho supinena³ te
yo ca tuyham sako bhātā hadayaṃ cakkhuñ ca dakkhiṇaṃ
tassa vātā baliyanti⁴ Ghaṭo jappati Kesavā ti 1

imaṃ gātham āha.

Tattha Kaṇhā ti Vāsudevam gottenālapati. Ko attho
supinena³ te⁵ ti⁵ supinena⁵ tuyham kā nāma vuddhi.⁶
Sako bhātā ti¹ sodariyo bhātā. Hadayaṃ cakkhuñ
ca dakkhiṇaṃ ti hadayena c'eva dakkhiṇacakkhuṇā ca
sadiso ti attho. Tassa vātā baliyanti ti tassa aparāparam
uppañjamānā ummādavātā balavanto honti vaḍḍhanti⁷
abhibhavanti. Jappati ti sasam me dethā ti vippalapati.
Kesavā ti so kira kesānaṃ sobhaṇānaṃ atthitāya
Kesavo ti vohariyati. Tena naṃ nāmena ālapati.

Tassa vacanaṃ sutvā sayanato uṭṭhitabhāvaṃ dipento
Satthā abhisambuddho hutvā

Tassa taṃ vacanaṃ sutvā Rohiṇeyyassa Kesavo
taramānarūpo vuṭṭhāyi⁸ bhātu sokena addhito⁹ ti 2

imaṃ gātham āha.

Rājā uṭṭhāya siḡhaṃ pāsādā otaritvā Ghaṭapaṇḍitassa¹⁰
santikam gantvā ubhosu hatthesu naṃ dalhaṃ gahetvā
tena saddhim sallapento

Kin nu ummattarūpo va kevalaṃ Dvārakam imaṃ
saso saso ti lapasi kīdisaṃ¹¹ sasam icchasi. 3

Sovaṇṇamayam maṇimayaṃ lohamayaṃ atha rūpiya-
mayam

saṅkhasilāpavālamayaṃ kārayissāmi te sasam. 4

Santi aññe pi sasakā araṇṇavanagocarā
te pi te ānayissāmi kīdisaṃ¹¹ sasam icchasi ti 5

tisso gāthā abhāsi.

¹ om. B. ² ki, C.; ki, D.; S₂; kesesi, S₁. ³ supanena, B.

⁴ phaliyanti, C. ⁵ om. S₁. ⁶ vaḍḍhi, B.

⁷ vabyanti, S₁. S₂.

⁸ vuṭṭhāsi, M. C. D.; B. ⁹ atṭito, M. C. D.; B.

¹⁰ Ghaṭassa, S₁. S₂. ¹¹ kiṃdisaṃ, M. D.; B.

Tattha ummattarūpo ti ummattako viya. Kevalan ti sakalam. Dvārakan ti Dvāravinagaram vicaranto. Saso saso ti lapasī ti¹ saso² saso ti vilapasī.³

Sovaṇṇamayān ti suvaṇṇamayān. Lohamayān ti tambalohamayān. Rūpiyamayān ti rajatamayān.² 'Yaṃ² icchasi taṃ vadāhi⁴, kena socasi,⁵ aññe pi araññe vanagocarā sasakā santi⁶, te te⁷ ānayissāmi, vada bhadda-mukha⁸ kīdisaṃ⁹ sasam icchasi'⁸ ti Ghaṭapaṇḍitaṃ sasena atthiko ti adhippāyena sasena nimantesi.

Taṃ sutvā Ghaṭapaṇḍito¹⁰

Nāhaṃ me te sase icche ye sasā paṭhavinissitā¹¹
candato sasam icchāmi taṃ me ohara Kesavā ti 6

gātham āha.

Tattha oharā ti ohārehi.¹²

Taṃ sutvā rājā 'nissamsayaṃ me¹³ bhātā ummattako jāto' ti domanassappatto

So nanda¹⁴ madhuraṃ nāti jivitaṃ vijahissasi¹⁵
apatthayaṃ patthayasi candato sasam icchasi¹⁶ ti 7

gātham āha.

Tattha nāti ti kaniṭṭhaṃ ālapati. Ayaṃ c'ettha¹⁷ attho: 'mayhaṃ piyaṇāti yaṃ atimadhuraṃ attano jivitaṃ taṃ vijahissasi maññe yo apatthayitabbam¹⁸ patthesi' ti.

Ghaṭapaṇḍito rañño vacanaṃ sutvā niccalo¹⁹ thatvā 'bhātika tvam candato sasam patthentassa taṃ alabhitvā jivitakkhayaṃ patto²⁰ ti jānanto kasmā tava puttaṃ matam alabhitvā anusocasi 'ti imam atthaṃ dīpento

¹ lapati, S₁. S₂. ² om. S₁. ³ lapati, S₂.

⁴ vadatha, S₁. S₂; B. adds atha. ⁵ rodasi ti, B.

⁶ atthi, B. ⁷ om. B. ⁸ bhadra.^o, B.

⁹ kimdisaṃ, B. ¹⁰ paṇḍito, S₁. S₂. ¹¹ ovissitā, C. D.; B. ¹² S₁ adds ti. ¹³ om. S₂. ¹⁴ nuna, M. C. D.

¹⁵ vijahissati, M. C.; vijayissati, S₁. ¹⁶ icchāmi, C.

¹⁷ ettha, B. ¹⁸ appatthatabbam, B.; atthetabbam, S₁.

¹⁹ B. adds va. ²⁰ S₁. S₂ have after okkhayaṃ bhavissati ti: katvā mataputtaṃ anusocasi ti imam and so on.

Evañ ce Kaṇha jānāsi yath' aññam anusāsasi
kasmā pure matam puttam ajāpi¹ m'anusocasi ti 8

gātham āha.

Tattha evañ ce Kaṇha jānāsi ti bhātika Kaṇhanā-
maka mahārāja alabbhaneyyavatthu nāma na² patthetabban
ti yadi evaṃ jānāsi. Yath' aññan ti evaṃ jānanto ca
yathā aññam anusāsasi tathā akatvā. Kasmā pure
matam puttam ti atha kasmā³ catumāsamatthake matam
puttam ajāpi⁴ anusocasi ti attho. Evaṃ so antaravithiyam
ṭhitako 'va 'aham tāva evaṃ paññāyamānam patthemī, tvam
pana apaññāyamānass' atthāya socasi' ti vatvā tassa dham-
mam desento

Na yam⁵ labbhā manussena⁶ amanussena⁷ vā pana
jāto me mā⁸ marī putto kuto labbhā alabbhiyam. 9
Na mantā mūlabhesajjā osadhehi dhanena vā
sakkā ānayitum Kaṇha yam petam anusocasi ti 10

gāthadvayam āha.

Tattha yan ti bhātika yam evaṃ jāto me putto mā
marī ti manussena vā devena vā pana na labbhā na sakkā
laddhum tam tvam patthesi, tam pan' etam kuto labbhā
kena kāraṇena laddhum sakkā, yasmā alabbhiyam
alabbhaneyyavatthum nām' etan ti attho.

Mantā ti mantappayogena. Mūlabhesajjā ti mūla-
bhesajjena. Osadhehi ti nānāvidhehi osadhehi. Dhanena
vā ti koṭisatasāṅkhena dhanena vā pi.⁹ Idam vuttam hoti:
yam petam anusocasi tam etehi mantappayogādihi ānetum
na sakkā ti.

Puna Ghaṭapaṇḍito¹⁰ 'bhātika idam maraṇam nāma
dhanena vā jātiyā vā vijjāya vā silena vā bhāvanāya vā na
sakkā paṭibāhitun' ti dassento

¹ ajāpi, M. C. D.; B.

² S₁ omits the following lines as far as patthemī.

³ S₂ adds ito. ⁴ ajāpi, B.; om. S₂.

⁵ ye na, S₁. S₂; na tam, C. ⁶ S₁ adds vā.

⁷ devena, S₁. ⁸ om. S₁. ⁹ ti, B. ¹⁰ paṇḍito, B.

Mahaddhanā mahābhogā raṭṭhavanto pi khattiyā
 pahūtadhanadhaññāse¹ te pi no ajarāmarā. 11
 Khattiyā brāhmaṇā vessā suddā caṇḍālapukkusā
 ete c'aññe ca jātiyā² te pi no ajarāmarā. 12
 Ye mantam³ parivattenti⁴ chaḷaṅgam brahmacintitam
 ete c'aññe⁵ ca⁶ vijjāya te pi no ajarāmarā. 13
 Isayo vā pi ye santā saññatattā tapassino
 sarīran te pi kālena vijahanti tapassino. 14
 Bhāvitattā viharantā⁷ katakiccā anāsavā
 nikkhipanti imam deham puññapāpaparikkhayā ti 15

pañcavi gāthāhi rañño dhammam desesi.

Tattha mahaddhanā ti nidhānagatass'⁸ eva mahato
 dhanassa atthitāya bahudhanā. Mahābhogā ti deva-
 bhogasadisāya mahatiyā bhogasampattiyā samannāgatā.
 Raṭṭhavanto ti sakalaratṭhavanto. Pahūtadha-
 nāññāse⁹ ti tinnaṃ catunnaṃ vā samvaccharānaṃ atthāya
 nidahitvā ṭhapetabbassa nīccaparibbayabhūtassa¹⁰ dha-
 nāññassa vasena apariyantadhanadhaññā. Te pi no
 ajarāmarā ti te pi eva mahāvibhavā Mahāmandhātu-
 Mahāsudassanādayo khattiyā ajarāmarā nāhesum, aññadat-
 thu¹¹ maraṇamukham eva anupaviṭṭhā ti attho.

Ete ti yathāvuttakhattiyādayo. Aññe ti anantarā eva¹²
 vaṇṇabhūtā ambatṭhādayo. Jātiyā ti attano jātinimittam
 ajarāmarānā nāhesum ti attho.

Mantan ti vedam. Parivattenti ti sajjhāyanti vācenti
 ca atha vā parivattenti¹³ ti¹⁴ anuparivattentā homam
 karontā¹⁵ japanti. Chaḷaṅgan ti sikkhākappanirutti-
 vyākaraṇajotisatthachandādihi¹⁶ ti saṅkhā tehi chahi¹⁷
 aṅgehi yuttam. Brahmacintitan ti brāhmaṇānam atthāya

¹ bahuta.°, M. D.; B.; °dhaññāso, S. S₂.

² jātiññā, S. S₂. ³ M. S. S₂. B. add tam. ⁴ parivattanti, S. S₂.

⁵ maññe, M.; S. ⁶ ca, S. S₂; om. B.

⁷ arahanto, M. C. D.; B. ⁸ dhān.°, B.

⁹ bahuta.°, B. ¹⁰ °pariccaya.°, S. S₂. ¹¹ °datthum,

S. S₂; °dattha, B. ¹² evam, B. ¹³ °vattanti, S.

¹⁴ B. adds vedam. ¹⁵ oto, B. ¹⁶ °kabyanir.°, S.
 (kābyān.°, S₂); °chandovici ti, B. ¹⁷ cha, B.

brahmanā cintitaṃ kathitaṃ.¹ Vijjāyā ti brahmasadisa-vijjāya samannāgatā pi no² ajarāmarā ti attho.

Isayo ti yamaniyamādīnaṃ³ esanatthena⁴ isayo. Santā ti kāyavācāhi santasabhāvā. Saññatattā ti rāgādīnaṃ saṃyamena⁵ saññatacittā. Kāyatapanasaṅkhāto⁶ tapo⁷ etesaṃ atthi ti tapassino. Puna tapassino ti saṃvarākā.⁸ Tena evaṃ tapanissitakā hutvā sarīrena ca vimokkhaṃ pattukāmā⁹ pi¹⁰ saṃvarākādi¹¹ sarīraṃ vijahanti evā ti dasseti. Atha vā isayo ti adhisilasikkhādīnaṃ esanatthena isayo, tadatthaṃ tappatipakkhaṇaṃ pāpadhammānaṃ¹² vūpasamanena santā¹³ ekārammaṇā cittassa¹⁴ saṃyamen'eva¹⁵ saññatattā samappadhānayogato¹⁶ viriyātāpena¹⁷ tapassino ti yojetabbam.

Bhāvitattā ti catusaccakammaṭṭhānabhāvanāya¹⁸ bhāvitacittā.

Evaṃ Ghaṭapaṇḍitena dhamme kathite. Taṃ sutvā rājā¹⁹ apagatasokasallo pasannamānaso²⁰ Ghaṭapaṇḍitaṃ pasamsanto

Ādittaṃ vata maṃ santaṃ ghata-sittaṃ va pāvakaṃ vārinā viya osiñci sabbam nibbāpaye daram. 16

Abbūlhaṃ vata me sallam sokam hadayanissitam yo me sokaparetassa puttasaṃ apānudi. 17

So 'ham²¹ abbūlhasallo 'smi sitibhūto 'smi nibbuto no socāmi na rodāmi tava sutvāna bhāsitaṃ.²² 18

Evaṃ karonti sappaññā ye honti anukampakā vinivattayī²³ sokamhā Ghaṭo jetthaṃ va bhātaram. 19

¹ B. *adds* dinnam. ² *om.* S₁; na, S₂.

³ paṭikulasasaṅkhādīnaṃ, B. ⁴ esaṭhena, B.

⁵ yamanena, S₁. S₂. ⁶ kāyassa tapana.^o, S₁. S₂.

⁷ tato, S₁. S₂. ⁸ varā, S₁. S₂ (*om.* puna tap.^o ti).

⁹ attakāmā, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ ti, S₁. S₂. ¹¹ cīvarākā, S₂; (cīvarakā, S₁). ¹² pāpānaṃ kammānaṃ, B.

¹³ vūpasamento, B. ¹⁴ pittassa, S₁. ¹⁵ sayam.^o, S₁. S₂; B. *om.* eva. ¹⁶ sampayogārāgādīnaṃ, S₁. S₂.

¹⁷ santāpena, S₁. ¹⁸ bahusabba.^o, S₁. S₂. ¹⁹ *om.* S₁. S₂.

²⁰ S₁. S₂ *add* rājā. ²¹ svāham, M. C. D. ²² bhātika, M.; B.

²³ vinivattayati, S₁. S₂; nivattayanti, M. C. D.; B.

Yassa etādisā honti amaccapāricārikā¹

subhāsitenā anvesi² Ghaṭo jeṭṭham va bhātaran ti 20

sesagāthā abhāsi.

Tattha Ghaṭo jeṭṭham va³ bhātaran ti yathā Ghaṭapaṇḍito attano jeṭṭhabhātaram mataputtasokābhībhūtam⁴ attano upāyakosallena dhammakathāya ca⁵ tato puttasokato vinivattayi. Evam aññe pi sappaññā ye honti anukampakā te nātinam upakāram karonti ti attho.

Yassa etādisā hontī ti ayam abhisambuddhagāthā. Tass' attho: yathā yenākārena⁶ puttasokaparetam rājānam Vāsudevam Ghaṭapaṇḍito sokaharaṇatthāya subhāsitenā anvesi anudesi,⁷ yassa aññassa⁸ etādisā paṇḍitā amaccā⁹ santi samvijjāmānassa tassa kuto soko ti sesagāthā heṭṭhā vuttattā¹⁰ evā ti.

Satthā imam dhammadesanam āharitvā 'evam upāsaka porāṇakapaṇḍitā paṇḍitānam katham sutvā puttasokam harimsū' ti vatvā saccāni pakāsetvā Jātakam samodhānesi. Saccapariyosāne upāsako sotāpattiṭṭhale patiṭṭhahi.¹¹

Kaṇhapetavatthuvannaṇā.¹²

II, 7.

Naggo dubbaṇṇarūpo sī ti. Idam Satthari Jetavane viharante Dhanapālapetam¹³ āraḍḍha vuttam. Anuppanne kira buddhe Dasanṇaratṭhe Erakacchanagare Dhanapālako nāma seṭṭhi ahosi assaddho appasanno kadariyo natthika-ditṭhi. Tassa kiriyā¹⁴ pālito eva paññāyati.¹⁵ So kalam katvā marukantāre peto hutvā nibbatti. Tassa tālakkhandhappamāṇakāyo ahosi. Samuṭṭhitacchavipharuso¹⁶ bhayānako⁵ dubbaṇṇo ativiya virūpo bībhacchadassano pañcapaṇṇāsa vassāni bhattasittham vā udakabindum vā alabhanto visukkhakaṇṭhaṭṭhajivho jighacchāpipāsābhibhūto ito c'ito

¹ amatta.^o, S.₁. S.₂.

² anventi, M. C. D.; B. ³ ca, S.₂. ⁴ °putte sokā.^o, B.

⁵ om. S.₁. S.₂. ⁶ yena kāraṇena, B. ⁷ anujasi, B.

⁸ B. adds pi. ⁹ S.₁. S.₂ continue paṭividdhā assa tassa kuto. ¹⁰ vuttatthā, B. ¹¹ S.₁. S.₂ add ti.

¹² Ghaṭapaṇḍita.^o, B. ¹³ °peti, B. ¹⁴ kadariyo, S.₁. S.₂.

¹⁵ viñāyati, B. ¹⁶ samutigacchavirūpakeso, S.₁. S.₂.

ca paribbhamati. Atha amhākaṃ Bhagavati loke uppajjitvā pavattitapavaradhammacakke anukkamena Sāvattiyaṃ viharante Sāvattivāsino vāṇijā pañcamattāni sakataṣaṭṭhāni bhaṇḍassa pūretvā Uttarāpathaṃ gantvā taṃ bhaṇḍaṃ vikkinitvā paṭiladdhabhaṇḍaṃ sakataṣu āropetvā paṭinivattamānā sāyaṇhasamaye aññatarāṃ rukkhamaṇḍalā¹ sampāpunitvā² tattha yoggaṇi muñcitvā rattiyaṃ vasaṃ kappesum. Atha so peto pipāsābhūto paṇiyass' atthāya āgantvā tattha bindumattaṃ pi alabhitvā ravi. Tato so chinnaṃ mālaṃ viya tālo chinno³ pati. Taṃ disvā vāṇijā

Naggo dubbaṇṇarūpo 'si kiso dhamanisaṇṭhito⁴

upphāsuliko kisiko ko nu tvam asi mārisā ti 1

imāya gāthāya pucchimsu. Tato peto

Ahaṃ bhaddante = II, 1, 2 2

attānaṃ ācikkhitvā, puna tehi

Kin nu = II, 1, 3 3

katakkammaṃ pucchito pubbe nibbattaṭṭhānato⁵ paṭṭhāya atitaṃ paccuppannaṃ anāgataṃ ca attano pavuttiṃ dassento tesaṃ ca ovādaṃ dento

Nagaraṃ atthi Dasaṇṇānaṃ⁶ Eraṇṇakacchan ti vissutaṃ tattha seṭṭhi pure āsiṃ Dhanapālo ti maṃ vidu. 4

Asīti sakataṣaṭṭhānaṃ hiraṇṇassa ahoṣi me pahūtaṃ⁷ me jātarūpaṃ muttāvelūriyā bahū. 5

Tāva mahādhanaṣṣāmi⁸ na me dātuṃ piyaṃ⁹ ahu pidahitvā dvāraṃ bhuñji¹⁰ mā maṃ¹¹ yācanaḥkaddasum¹² 6

Assaddho macchari cāsiṃ¹³ kadariyo paribhāṣako dadantānaṃ karontānaṃ vārayissaṃ¹⁴ bahujanaṃ. 7

¹ sukkhanadim, S₁. S₂. ² pāpunitvā, B.

³ chinnaṃ mālaṃ, B. ⁴ °santhato, M.; °sandhato, C. D.; B.

⁵ nivutta°, S₁. ⁶ Paṇṇānaṃ, M.; Dhaṇṇānaṃ, C.

⁷ bahutaṃ, D.; B. ⁸ °dhanassāpi, M. C. D.; °janassāpi, B.

⁹ viyaṃ, S₂. ¹⁰ bhuñjāmi, C.; S₁. S₂.

¹¹ mamaṃ, S₂; mayamaṃ, S₁. ¹² yācakaṇṇaddasum, C.

¹³ vāsiṃ, S₁. S₂; cāpi, C. D.; B. ¹⁴ vāyariṣṣaṃ, M.

¹⁵ bahujjanaṃ, C.; bahū janaṃ, M.

Vipāko n'atthi dānassa saṃyamassa kuto phalaṃ
 pokkharaññodapānāni ārāmāni ca ropite
 papāyo ca vināsesiṃ¹ dugge saṅkamanāni ca.² 8
 Sv āhaṃ akatakalyāṇo katapāpo tato cuto
 uppanno pettivisayaṃ³ khuppipāsasamappito
 pañcapanṇāsa vassāni yato⁴ kālaṅkato ahaṃ. 9
 Nābhijānāmi bhuttaṃ vā pitaṃ vā pana⁵ pāṇiyam
 yo saṃyamo so vināso⁶ yo vināso so saṃyamo
 petā hi kira jānanti: yo saṃyamo so vināso. 10
 Ahaṃ pure saṃyamissaṃ⁷ nādāsiṃ bahuke⁸ dhane
 santesu deyyadhammesu dīpaṃ nākāsiṃ attano. 11
 Sv āhaṃ pacchānutappāmi⁹ attakammaphalupeto¹⁰
 uddhaṃ catūhi = I, 10, 12 ab. 12
 Ekantaṃ katukaṃ = I, 10, 12 c d. 13. 13
 Tassa ayomayā = I, 10, 14. 14
 Tatthāhaṃ = I, 10, 15. 15
 Taṃ vo vadāmi bhaddaṃ vo¹¹ yāvant' ettha¹² samāgatā
 mā kattha pāpakaṃ kammaṃ āvi¹³ vā yadi vā raho. 16
 Sace taṃ pāpakaṃ kammaṃ karissatha karoṭha vā
 na vo¹⁴ dukkhā pamutt' atthi upacchāpi¹⁵ palāyitaṃ.¹⁶ 17
 Matteyyā¹⁷ hotha petteyyā¹⁸ kule¹⁹ jeṭṭhāpacāyikā²⁰
 sāmāññā hotha brahmaññā evaṃ saggaṃ gamissathā ti

imā gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha Dasa ṇṇānaṃ ti Dasanṇaratṭhassa evaṃ²¹ nāma-
 kānaṃ vararājūnaṃ.²² Erakacchan ti tassa nagarassa
 nāmaṃ. Tatthā ti tasmim nagare. Pure ti pubbe

¹ °sesi, C. D. ² om. D. ³ pattiv.°, M. C. D.; B.

⁴ all MSS. ⁵ all MSS. except M.

⁶ saṃyamo so vināso yo vināso so saṃyamo, S₁. S₂.

⁷ saṃyamassa, S₁. S₂. ⁸ bahu, S₁. ⁹ gacchānu.°, S₂.

¹⁰ °phalupago, M. C. D.; B.; °pato, S₁. S₂.

¹¹ bhaddan te, C.; bhadda vo, D. ¹² etta, C.

¹³ āviṃ, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ te, C. D.; B.

¹⁵ upaccāpi, C. D.; B.; upeccāpi, M.; ucchāpi, S₂.

¹⁶ °yataṃ, M. C. D.; B. ¹⁷ matteyyā, M.; matteyyo, S₂;
 metteyya, C. D.; metteyyā, B.; metteyyo, S₁. ¹⁸ petteyyo,
 S₁. S₂; petteyya, C. D. ¹⁹ C. adds ca. ²⁰ °pacārikā, C.

²¹ eva, S₁. S₂. ²² B. omits vara before rāj.°.

attitabhāve.¹ Dhanapālo ti maṃ vidū ti Dhanapāla-
setthī ti maṃ jānanti.² Tayidaṃ nāmaṃ³ tadā mayhaṃ
attānugatam evā ti dassento Asitī ti gātham āha.

Tattha sakaṭavāhānan ti visatikhāriko vāho so sakaṭan
ti pavuccati. Tesam sakaṭavāhānaṃ asitīhi raññassa
kahāpaṇassa me aho si ti yojanā. Pahūtaṃ⁴ me jātārūpan
ti suvaṇṇaṃ⁵ pahūtaṃ anekabhāraparimāṇaṃ aho si ti
sambandho.⁶

Na me dātuṃ piyaṃ ahū ti dānaṃ dātuṃ mayhaṃ
piyaṃ nāho si. Mā maṃ yācanakāddasun ti yācakā
mā maṃ passimsū ti pidahitvā gehadvāraṃ bhuñjāmi.

Kadariyo⁷ ti thaddhamaccharī. Paribhāsako ti
dānaṃ dadante⁸ disvā bhayena santajjito dadantānaṃ
karontānaṃ ti upayogatthe sāmivacanaṃ danāni dadante
puññāni karonte bahujaṇaṃ ti bahusatte, dadantānaṃ
karontānaṃ vā samudāyabhūtaṃ bahujaṇaṃ puññakammato
vārayissaṃ nivāresim.

Vipāko n'atthi dānassā ti ādi dānādīnaṃ nivāraṇe
kāraṇadassanaṃ.

Tattha vipāko natthi dānassā ti dānakammassa
phalaṃ nāma n'atthi. Kevalaṃ puññaṃ puññaṃ ti
dhanavināso evā ti dīpeti. Saṃyamassā ti silasaṃ-
yamassa. Kuto phalaṃ ti kuto nāma phalaṃ labbhati,
nirattakam eva silarakkhanaṃ ti adhippāyo. Ārāmānī
ti ārāmūpavanāni.⁹ Papāyo ti pāṇiyasālā. Dugge ti
udakacikkhallānaṃ¹⁰ vasena duggamanaṭṭhāne. Saṅka-
manānī ti setuyo.

Tato cuto ti tato manussalokato cuto. Pañcapanṇāsa
ti pañcapanṇāsa. Yato kālaṅkato ahaṃ ti yadā kālaṅ-
kato ahaṃ tato paṭṭhāya.¹¹

Nābhijānāmī ti ettakaṃ kālaṃ bhuttaṃ vā pītaṃ vā
kiñci na jānāmi. Yo saṃyamo so vināso ti lobhādi-
vasena yaṃ saṃyamaṇaṃ kassaci pi¹² adānaṃ so imesaṃ

¹ °bhave, S₁. S₂. ² sañjānanti, S₁. ³ S₁. S₂ *add* mayhaṃ.

⁴ bahutaṃ, B. ⁵ S₂ *adds* pi; suvaṇṇasīsenā, B.

⁶ sampanno, B. ⁷ kadariyā, S₁. S₂. ⁸ dento, S₁. S₂.

⁹ ārāme upav.^o, B.; B. *adds* ti attho.

¹⁰ udakhikkh.^o, S₁.

¹¹ pañcāya, S₁.

¹² om. B.

sattānaṃ vināso nāma petayoniyāṃ nibbattapetānaṃ mahāvyaśanassa hetubhāvato. Yo vināso so saṃyamo ti iminā yathāvuttassa atthassa¹ ekantikabhāvaṃ vadati. Petā hi kira jānanti ti ettha hi-saddo avadhāraṇe, kira-saddo anussavane, saṃyamo deyyadhammassa aparicāgo vināsahetū ti. Imā atthaṃ petā eva kira jānanti paccakkhato anubhūyamānattā, na manussā ti na yidaṃ² yuttam. Manussānaṃ pi petānaṃ viya khuppiṇā-sādihi abhibhūyamānaṃ dissamānattā, petā pana purimattabhāve katakammassa pākāṭabhāvato tam atthaṃ suṭṭhutarāṃ jānanti. Tenāha: ahaṃ pure saṃyamissaṃ ti ādi.

Tattha saṃyamissaṃ ti sayāṃ pi dānādipuñṇakiriyato saṃyamanāṃ saṅkocaṃ³ akāsiṃ. Bahuke dhane⁴ ti mahante dhane⁵ vijjamaṇe.

Taṃ ti tasmā. Vo ti tumhe. Bhaddaṃ vo ti bhaddaṃ kalyāṇaṃ sundaraṃ tumhākaṃ hotū ti vacanaseso. Yāvanta⁶ ettha sāmāgatā ti yāvanto yāvata⁷ ettha saha⁸ sabbe⁹ mama vacanaṃ suṇāthā ti adhippāyo. Āvī¹⁰ ti pakāsaṇaṃ paresaṃ pākāṭavasena. Raho ti paṭicchannaṃ apākāṭavasena. Āvi¹¹ vā pānātipātādi-musāvādādi¹²-kāyavacīpayogavasena yadi vā raho abhij-jhādivasena pāpakaṃ lāma¹³ akusalakammaṃ mā kattha mā karittha.

Sace taṃ pāpakaṃ kamman ti atha pana taṃ pāpakaṃ kamman āyatim karissatha etarahi vā karotha nirayādisu catūsu apāyesu¹⁴ manussesu ca¹⁵ appāyukādivasena¹⁶ tassa phalabhūtā dukkhato pamutti pamokkho nāma n'atthi. Upacchāpi palāyitaṃ¹⁷ ti uppatitvā ākāsaṇa gacchantānaṃ pi mokkho n'atthi yevā ti attho. Upeccā ti pi pāli. Ito vā etto vā palāyante tumhe anubandhissati ti adhippāyena upecca saṅcicca palāyantaṃ

¹ sattassa, S₁. S₂. ² yidham, S₂. ³ saṅkopaṃ, S₁. S₂.

⁴ dāne, S₁. ⁵ mahādhane, S₁. S₂.

⁶ yāvata¹⁸, S₁; yāvattakā, B. ⁷ sāmāgatā, B., and adds te.

⁸ B. adds va. ⁹ āvin, B. ¹⁰ āvim, S₂.

¹¹ musādi, S₁. S₂. ¹² om. B. ¹³ S₁ adds ca.

¹⁴ om. S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ °katādi.°, S₁. S₂. ¹⁶ °yatan, B.

pi tumhākam tato makkho n'atthi. Gatikālādipaccayantara-samavāye¹ pana sati vipaccati² yevā ti attho. Ayañ ca attho³

Na⁴ antalikkhe na samuddamajjhe
na pabbatānam vivaram pavissa
na vijjati⁵ so jagatippadeso
yattha t̥hito muñceyya pāpakammā ti*)

imāya⁶ gāthāya dipetabbo.

Metteyyā ti mātu hitā.⁷ Hothā⁷ ti⁷ tesam⁷ upa-
t̥hānādini⁸ karotha.⁹ Tathā petteyyā ti veditabbā. Kule
jet̥thāpacāyikā ti kule jet̥thakānam¹⁰ apacāyanakarā.¹¹
Sāmaññā ti samānapūjakā.¹² Tathā brahmaññā ti-
bāhitapāpapūjakā ti attho. Evaṃ saggaṃ gamissathā
ti iminā mayā vuttanayena puññāni katvā devalokaṃ
uppajjissathā ti attho.

Yam pan' ettha atthato na vibhattam tam¹³ heṭṭhā
Khalātiyapetavatthu¹⁴-ādīsu vuttanayen'eva veditabbam.

Te vāñijā tassa vacanam sutvā samvegajātā tam anu-
kampamānā bhājanehi pāñiyam gahetvā tam sayāpetvā
mukhe āsiñcimsu. Tato mahājanena bahum velam āsiṭṭham
udakam tassa petassa pāpaphalena udhogalam¹⁵ na
otiṇṇam¹⁶ kuto pipāsam paṭivinessati? Te tam¹⁷ pucchimsu
'api te kā pi¹⁸ assāsamattā¹⁹ laddhā²⁰ 'ti? So āha 'yadi²¹
me ettakehi janehi ettakam velam āsiñcamānam udakam
ekabindumattam pi galam²² pavit̥tham²³ ito petayonito
makkho mā hotū' ti. Atha te vāñijā tam sutvā ativiya
samvegajātā 'atthi pana koci²⁴ upāyo pipāsassa vūpasamāyā²⁵

¹ °vāya, S₁. S₂. ² viya paccati, S₂. ³ B. adds pana.

⁴ This verse is, of course, omitted by M. C. D. ⁵ vijjate, B.

⁶ ime, S₁. ⁷ om. S₁. S₂; (metteyyā, so here S₁. S₂. B.). ⁸ oṭṭhānam,
S₁. S₂. ⁹ karā, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ jet̥thakā, S₁. S₂.

¹¹ apaccāya.°, S₁. S₂. ¹² samānapūjako, B.; samana-
pūjakā, S₁. S₂. ¹³ om. S₁. ¹⁴ khallatiya.°, B.

¹⁵ °gale, B. ¹⁶ votinnam, S₂. ¹⁷ ti, B. ¹⁸ koci, B.

¹⁹ asāsa.°, B. ²⁰ B. adds ahaṃsu.

²¹ pa, S₁; pati, S₂. ²² paragalām, S₁. S₂.

²³ pi viḷam, B. ²⁴ S₂ adds pi. ²⁵ pipāsavūpasamassā, S₁. S₂.

*) cp. Dhammap. v. 127.

ti ahaṃsu. So¹ āha: 'imasmiṃ pāpakamme khīṇe Tathāgatassa vā² Tathāgatasāvakānaṃ vā dānadinne² mama dānaṃ uddissati, ahaṃ ito petato muccissāmi' ti. Taṃ sutvā te¹ vāṇijā Sāvatthiṃ gantvā Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā taṃ pavuttiṃ ārocetvā saraṇāni ca silāni ca gahetvā buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa sattāhaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā tassa petassa¹ ādisiṃsu. Bhagavā taṃ atthaṃ atthupattim katvā catunnaṃ parisānaṃ dhammaṃ desesi. Mahājano ca lobhādimaccheramalaṃ³ pahāya dānādipuññābhirato ahosi.⁴

Dhanapālapetavatthuvaṇṇanā.

II, 8.

Naggo kiso pabbajito 'si bhante ti. Idaṃ Satthari Veluvane⁵ viharante Cūlasetthipetaṃ ārabha vuttaṃ. Bārāṇasiyaṃ⁶ kira¹ eko¹ gahapati assaddho appasanno macchari kadariyo puñṇakiriyāya anādaro Cūlasetthi nāma ahosi. So kālaṃ katvā petesu nibbatti. Tassa⁷ kāyo apagatamaṃsalohito aṭṭhinahārucammamatto muṇḍo apetavattho ahosi. Dhītā pan' assa Anulā⁸ Andhakavinde sāmikassa gehe vasantī pitaraṃ uddissa brāhmaṇe bhojetukāmā taṇḍulādini dānūpakaraṇā nisajjesi.⁹ Taṃ űatvā peto āsāya ākāseṇa tattha gacchanto Rājagahaṃ sampāpuṇi. Tena ca¹ samayena rājā Ajātasattu Devadattena uyyojito pitaraṃ jivitā voropetvā tena vippatīsārena dussupinena ca¹⁰ niddaṃ anupagacchanto uparipāsāda-varagato caṅkamanto taṃ petam ākāseṇa gacchantam disvā¹¹

¹ om. B. ² annapānena dinne ti, B., and omits all till taṃ sutvā. ³ lobhamaccherādi.^o, S₁. S₂.

⁴ all MSS. add ti. ⁵ Velūvanena, S₁.

⁶ Bārāṇasivāsiko, B. ⁷ ath'assa, B. ⁸ om. S₁. S₂.

⁹ so all MSS. ¹⁰ om. B. S₂.

¹¹ om. S₂; B. adds imāya gāthāya pucchi.

Naggo kiso pabbajito 'si bhante rattim kuhim gacchasi
kissa hetu

ācikkha me tam¹ api sakkuṇemu² sabbena vittam³
paṭipādaye tuvan ti 1

imāya⁴ gāthāya⁴ pucchi.⁴

Tattha pabbajito ti samaṇo. Rājā kira tam naggattā⁵
muṇḍattā ca⁶ naggo samaṇo ayan ti saññāya Naggo kiso
pabbajito 'sī ti ādim āha.

Tattha kissa hetū ti kiṃ nimittam. Sabbena
vittam⁷ paṭipādaye tuvan ti vittiyā⁸ upakaraṇabhūtam⁹
vittam¹⁰ sabbena bhogena tuyham ajjhāsayānurūpam¹¹
sabbena vā ussāhena paṭipādaye sammā deyyam¹², tathā¹³
kāṭum mayam app'eva sakkuṇeyyāma. Tasmā ācikkha¹⁴
me tam¹⁵, etam tava āgamanakāraṇam mayham kathehi
ti attho.

Evam raññā puṭṭho peto attano pavuttiṃ kathento¹⁶

Bārāṇasinagaram dūraghuṭṭham tatthāham gahapati
addhako¹⁷ dīno¹⁸

adātā gedhitamano¹⁹ āmisasmim²⁰ dussīlena²¹ Yamavisa-
yamhi²² patto. 2

So sūcikāya kilamito²³ tehi ten'eva²⁴ nātisu yāmi
āmisakiñcihetu²⁵

adānasilā na ca saddahanti: dānaphalam hoti paramhi
loke. 3

Dhitā ca²⁶ mayham lapate abhikkhaṇam²⁷: dassāmi dānam²⁸
pitunnam pitāmahānam

¹ tvam, M. C. D.; B. ² sakkalomu, S₁. S₂.

³ cittam, B. ⁴ om. B. ⁵ S₁. S₂ add ca.

⁶ pi, S₁. S₂. ⁷ cittam, B.; sabbe nimitta S₁; (sabbe
nitta, S₂). ⁸ patiya, S₁. S₂. ⁹ upakāra.^o, B.

¹⁰ cittam, all MSS. ¹¹ asayānarūpam, B. ¹² om. S₁. S₂.

¹³ tadā, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ ācikkhi, S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ tvam, B.

¹⁶ B. adds tisso gāthā abhāsi. ¹⁷ M. C. D.; B. adds ahu.

¹⁸ dinno, M. C. ¹⁹ adātā (°tā, S₁) nam (or tam)
dhitamano, S₁. S₂. ²⁰ āmismim, B.

²¹ dussilyena, C. D.; B. ²² Yamaviyamhi, S₁.

²³ sucikāya mito, S₂. ²⁴ evam, S₁.

²⁵ °kiñcakkhahetu, C. D.; B.; °kiñcikkha.^o, M.

²⁶ om. M. ²⁷ abhikkha, S₁. S₂. ²⁸ tam, S₁.

upakkhaṭaṃ¹ parivisayanti brāhmaṇā 'yāmi 'haṃ² Andhakavindaṃ bhottun' ti ti 4
tisso³ gāthā³ abhāsi.³

Tattha dūraghuṭṭhan ti dūrato eva⁴ guṇakittanavasena⁵ ghoṣitaṃ sabbattha vissutaṃ pākaṭan ti attho. Aḍḍhako ti aḍḍho mahāvibhavo. Dino ti nihinacitto adānājjhāsayo. Tenāha: adātā ti. Gedhitamano āmisasmin ti kāmāmiselaḅḅacitto gedhaṃ āpanno. Dussīlena⁶ Yamavisayamhi patto ti attanā katena dussīlakammunā⁷ Yamavisayaṃ petalokaṃ patto 'mhi.

So sucikāya kilamito ti so ahaṃ vijjhanatthena sucisadisatāya⁸ sucikāyā⁹ ti laddhanāmāya jighacchāya kilamito nirantaraṃ vijjhamāno, kilamatho ti icc'eva vā¹⁰ pāṭho. Tehi ti dino ti ādinā vuttehi pāpakammehi kāraṇabhūtehi. Tassa hi petassa tāni pāpakammāni anussarantassa ativiya domanassaṃ uppajjati. Tasmā evaṃ āha: ten' evā ti ten' eva jighacchādukkhena. Nāṭisu yāmi ti nāṭīnaṃ samīpaṃ yāmi gacchāmi. Āmisakiñcihetū¹¹ ti āmisakiñcikkhanimittaṃ¹² kiñci āmiṣaṃ patthento ti attho. Adānasīlā na ca saddahanti: dānaphalaṃ hoti paramhi loke ti yathā ahaṃ tathā evaṃ aññe pi manussā adānasīlā 'dānassa phalaṃ ekamsena paraloke hoti' ti na ca saddahanti, yato ahaṃ viya te pi petā hutvā mahādukkhaṃ paccanubhavanti ti adhippāyo.

Lapate ti katheti. Abhikkhaṇan ti abhiṇhaṃ bahuso. Kin ti lapati ti āha: dassāmi dānaṃ pitunnaṃ pitāmahānaṃ ti.

Tattha pitunnaṃ ti mātāpitunnaṃ cūlapitu mahāpitūnaṃ vā. Pitāmahānaṃ ti ayyakapayyakānaṃ. Upakkhaṭan ti sajjitaṃ. Parivisayanti ti bhojayanti. Andhakavindan ti evaṃ nāmakāṃ nagaraṃ. Bhottun ti bhuñjitum.

¹ tam upa.°, M. C. D.; B.

² ahaṃ, M. C. D.; B.

³ om. B. ⁴ evaṃ, S₁. S₂.

⁵ gulāsaṃkitana.°, S₁; tulāsaṃkitana.°, S₂.

⁶ dussīlyena, B.; S₁. S₂ add kammunā.

⁷ dussīlena k.°, S₁. S₂. ⁸ °sadisatā, S₁.

⁹ sucikā, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ vā, S₁.

¹¹ °kiñcakkhahetū, B.

¹² °kiñcakkha.°, B.

Tato parā¹

Tam avoca rājā²: 'anubhaviyāna tam pi eyyāsi khippam
aham pi³ karissam⁴ pūjam
ācikkha me tam yadi atthi hetu saddhāyitam hetuvahe⁵
sunoma'. 5

Tathā ti vatvā agamāsi, tattha bhuñjimsu bhattam na
ca⁶ pana⁷ dakkhiṇārahā
pacchā gami Rājagaham punāparam, pāturahosi purato
janādhupassa. 6

Disvāna⁸ petam punar eva⁹ āgatam rājā avoca: 'aham
pi¹⁰ kiṃ dadāmi?
ācikkha¹¹ me tam¹² yadi atthi hetu yena tvam¹³ cirataram
piṇito siyā'. 7

'Buddhañ ca saṅgham¹⁴ parivisayāna rāja annena pānena
pi¹⁵ cīvarena
tam dakkhiṇam ādisa me hitāya evam aham cirataram
piṇito siyā'. 8

Tato ca rājā nipatitvā¹⁶ tāva-d-eva dānam sahatthā
atulañ ca daditvā¹⁷
saṅghe ārocayi pakatim¹⁸ Tathāgatassa tassa¹⁹ ca¹⁹ petassa
dakkhiṇam²⁰ ādisittha. 9

So pūjito ativiya sobhamāno²⁰ pāturahosi purato janā-
dhipassa

'yakkho 'ham asmi paramiddhipatto na mayham iddhi-
samasadisā²¹ manussā, 10

Passānubhāvam²² aparimitam mamayidam²³ tayānusiṭṭham
atulam daditvā²⁴ saṅghe

¹ B. *adds* saṅgītikārehi vuttā. ² S₁. S₂ *add* tavam.

³ api, B. ⁴ karessam, C.; kassam M. D.; B.

⁵ ovaco, M. C. D.; B. ⁶ om. S₁. S₂. ⁷ om. M. C. D.; B.

⁸ disvā, S₁. ⁹ puna-d-eva, M. C. D.; B.

¹⁰ api, M. C. D.; B. ¹¹ ācikkhi, C. ¹² tvam, C.

¹³ tvam, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ saṅghaṇ ca, D.; B. ¹⁵ ca l. pi, M.

¹⁶ parivisayitvā, M. C.; B. *corr. to* nipahitvā.

¹⁷ datvā, M. C. D.; B. ¹⁸ pakatam, M. D.; B.; om. C.

¹⁹ only M. C. D. ²⁰ ca dakkh.^o, B.; dakkhiṇam, M. C. D.;
pad.^o, S₁. S₂. ²¹ attisamāsa.^o, C. D.;
B.; itthisamās.^o, M. ²² mahānubhāvam, C.

²³ mamāyidam, M.; B., S₁. ²⁴ datvā, M. C. D.; B.

santappito satataṃ sadā bahūhi yāmi ahaṃ sukhito
manussadevā' ti 11

saṅgitikārehi¹ vuttā.¹

Tattha taṃ avoca rājā ti taṃ petam tathā vatvā
ṭhitam rājā² Ajātasattu³ avoca. Anubhaviyāna taṃ pi
ti taṃ pi¹ tava dhītuyā upakkhaṭam dānam anubhavitvā.
Eyyāsī ti āgaccheyyāsī. Karissan⁴ ti karissāmi.
Ācikkha me taṃ yadi atthi hetū ti sace⁵ kiñci
kāraṇam atthi taṃ⁶ mayham ācikkha kathehi. Saddhā-
yitaṃ ti saddhāyitabbam. Hetuvahe⁷ ti hetuyuttavacanam⁸,
asukasmiṃ ṭhāne asukena pakārena dāne kate mayham
upakappati ti sakāraṇam vacanam vadā⁹ ti attho.

Tathā ti vatvā ti sādhu ti vatvā. Tattha bhuñ-
jimsū ti tasmim Andhakavinde parivesanattṭhāne bhuñjimsu.
Bhattam na ca pana¹⁰ dakkhiṇārāhā ti bhattam
bhuñjimsu dussilā brāhmaṇā, na ca pana dakkhiṇārāhā
silavanto bhuñjimsū ti attho. Punāparan ti puna aparam
varam¹ Rājagaham paccāgami.

Kim dadāmi ti kidisaṃ¹¹ te dānam dassāmi ti rājā
petam pucchi. Yena tuvaṇ ti yena kāraṇena tvam¹⁰.
Cirataran ti cirakālam. Piṇito ti titto¹² siyā, taṃ
kathehi ti attho.

Parivisaṇā ti bhojetvā¹³. Rājā ti Ajātasattum
ālapati. Me hitāyā ti mayham hitattṭhāya petattabhāvato
parimuttiyā.

Tato ti tasmā tena vacanena tato vā pāsādato.
Nipatitvā ti nikkhamitvā. Tāva-d-evā ti tadā eva
arunuggamanavelāya. Yamhi¹⁴ peto paccāgantvā raṇṇo
attānam dassesi¹⁵, tasmim purebhatte evaṇ ca¹⁶ dānam

¹ om. B. ² om. S₁. ³ °sattum, S₂.

⁴ S₁. S₂ *put* kim before karissan; B., *which omits*
karissanti, *puts* kassa before karissāmi.

⁵ S₁. S₂ *repeat* yadi atthi hetu before sace.

⁶ S₁. S₂ *add* kāraṇam. ⁷ °vaco, B. ⁸ hetuvutta.°, S₂.

⁹ vadāhi ti, B. ¹⁰ S₁. S₂ *add* pi. ¹¹ kimdisan, B.

¹² tittho, B.; titto, S₂; tato, S₁. ¹³ bhojitvā, B.

¹⁴ °velāya 'mhi, S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ dasseti, B.

¹⁶ eva taṇ ca, B.

adāsi. Sahatthā ti sahatthena. Atulan ti appamāṇaṃ olāraṃ¹ paṇitaṃ. Daditvā² saṅghe ti saṅghassa³ datvā. Ārocayi⁴ pakatiṃ⁵ Tathāgatassā ti idaṃ dānaṃ⁶ bhante aññataraṃ petam sandhāya katan⁷ ti tam⁸ pakatipavuttiṃ⁹ Bhagavato ārocesi āropetvā¹⁰ ca yathā ulāraṃ⁸ paṇitaṃ⁸ dānaṃ⁸ datvā⁸ tam¹¹ dānaṃ petassa¹² upakappati, evaṃ tassa¹³ dakkhiṇaṃ¹⁴ ādisittha ādisi.¹¹

So ti so peto. Pūjito ti dakkhiṇāya diyamānena pūjito. Ativiya sobhamāno ti dibbabhāvena¹⁵ ativiya virocamaṇo¹⁶. Pāturahosi ti pātubhavi raṇṇo, purato attānaṃ dassesi. Yakkho 'ham asmi ti petattabhāvato mato¹⁷ yakkho ahaṃ jāto devatābhāvaṃ¹⁸ patto 'smi. Na mayhaṃ iddhisamasadisā¹⁹ manussā ti mayhaṃ anubhāvasampattiyaṃ samā vā bhogasampattiyaṃ²⁰ sadisā vā²¹ manussā na santi.

Passānubhāvaṃ aparimitaṃ mamayidan ti mama idaṃ aparimānadibbānubhāvaṃ passā ti attano sampattiṃ paccakkhato raṇṇo dassento vadati. Tayānusiṭṭhaṃ atulaṃ daditvā² saṅghe ti ariyasaṅghassa atulaṃ ulāraṃ dānaṃ datvā mayhaṃ anukampāya tayā anusitṭhaṃ.²² Santappito satataṃ²³ sadā bahūhī ti annapānavatthādhi bahūhi deyyadhammehi ariyasaṅghasantappen-tena²⁴ sadā sabbakālaṃ yāvajīvaṃ tatthā²⁵ pi satataṃ nirantaraṃ ahaṃ santappito piṇito. Yāmi ahaṃ sukhito manussadevā ti tasmā ahaṃ²⁶ idāni²⁷ sukhito manussadeva mahārāja yathicchitaṃ tṭhānaṃ yāmi ti rājānaṃ apucchi.

¹ ulāraṃ, B. ² datvā, B. ³ saṅghe, B.

⁴ ārocesi, B. ⁵ pakataṃ, B.

⁶ B. *adds* dānaṃ *after* bhante. ⁷ pakatan, B.

⁸ om. S₁. S₂. ⁹ B. *omits* pakati *before* pav.^o.

¹⁰ ārocetvā, B. ¹¹ om. B. ¹² tassa, S₁. S₂.

¹³ petassa, B. ¹⁴ padakkhiṇaṃ, S₁. S₂.

¹⁵ dibbānubh.^o, B. ¹⁶ ativiya pi roc.^o, B.

¹⁷ putto, B. ¹⁸ devabh.^o, B.

¹⁹ atthisamās.^o, B.; S₁. S₂ *are wholly corrupt*.

²⁰ B. *adds* ca. ²¹ om. S₁. ²² S₁ *adds* anusi (danusi, S₂).

²³ sasatam, S₁. S₂.

²⁴ ariyasaṅghaṃ sant.^o, S₂; ^osaṅghe sant.^o, B.

²⁵ tathā, B. ²⁶ bhavāmi, B. ²⁷ dāni, B.

Evam pete āpucchitvā gate rājā Ajātasattu tam attham bhikkhūnam ārocesi. Bhikkhū Bhagavato santikam upasaṅkamtivā ārocesum. Bhagavā tam attham atthupattim katvā sampattaparisiyā dhammam desesi. Tam sutvā mahājano maccheramalam pahāya dānādipuññābhirato ahoṣi.¹

Cūlasetthipetavatthuvaṇṇanā.

II, 9.*)

Yassa atthāya gacchāmā ti. Idam Satthā Sāvathiyam viharanto Aṅkurapetaṃ ārabha kathesi. Kāmaṃ c'ettha Aṅkuro peto na hoti. Tassa pana caritaṃ yasmā petasambandham tasmā² Aṅkurapetavatthun ti vuttaṃ. Tatrayam saṅkhepakathā.

Ye te Uttaramadhurādhipatino rañño Mahāsāgarassa puttā Upasāgaram paṭicca Uttarāpathe Kamsabhoge Asitañjananigame³ Mahākamsakassa⁴ dhītāya⁵ Devagabbhāya kucchiyaṃ uppannā Añjanadevī Vāsudevo Baladevo Candadevo Suriyadevo Aggidevo Varunadevo Ajjuno Pajjuno Ghaṭapaṇḍito Aṅkuro cā ti. Vāsudevādayo dasa bhātikā ti ekādasa khattiyā. Tesu Vāsudevādayo bhātaro Asitañjananagaram ādim katvā Dvāravatipariyosānesu sakala-Jambudīpe tesatthiyā nagarasahassesu sabbe rājāno cakkena jīvita-kkhaṃ pāpetvā⁶ Dvāravatiyaṃ vasamānā rajjam dasa koṭṭhāse katvā vibhajimsu. Bhaginiṃ pana Añjanadeviṃ na sarimsu. Puna saritvā 'ekādasa koṭṭhāse karomā' ti vutte tesam sabbakaniṭṭho Aṅkuro 'mama koṭṭhāsaṃ tassā detha, ahaṃ vohāraṃ katvā jivissāmi, tumhe attano attano⁷ janapade suṅkaṃ mayhaṃ vissajjethā' ti āha. Te sādhu ti sampaṭicchitvā tassa koṭṭhāsaṃ bhaginiyā datvā nava rājāno Dvāravatiyaṃ vasimsu. Aṅkuro pana vāṇijjam karonto niccakālam mahādānam deti. Tassa pan' eko

¹ all MSS. add ti. ² B. adds tam.

⁴ Mahākamsakassā, S₂; Mahāsāgara, B.

⁶ pājetvā, S₂. ⁷ om. S₁. B.

³ nagare, B.

⁵ dhitu, B.

*) cp. Jāt. vol. IV, pp. 79 sqq.

dāso bhāṇḍagāriko atthakāmo ahosi. Aṅkuro pasannamānaso tassa ekaṃ kuladhītaraṃ gahe tvā adāsi. So putte gabbhagate yeva kālaṃ akāsi. Aṅkuro tasmim jāte tassa pituno dinnam bhattavetanam¹ adāsi. Atha tasmim dārake vayappatte dāso na dāso ti rājakule vinicchayo uppajji. Tam sutvā Añjanadevi dhenūpamaṃ katvā² 'mātu bhujissāya putto bhujisso eva' ti dāsavyato mocesi. Dārako pana lajjāya tattha vasitum avisahanto Bheruvanagaraṃ³ gantvā tattha aññatarassa tunnavāyassa⁴ dhītaraṃ gahe tvā tunnavāyasippena⁴ jīvitam kappesi. Tena samayena Bheruvanagare³ Asayhamahāsetthi nāma ahosi.⁵ So⁵ samaṇa-brāhmaṇakapaṇiddhikavanibbakayācakaṇaṃ mahādānaṃ deti. So tunnavāyo⁴ setthino⁶ gharaṃ ajānantānaṃ pītisomanassajāto hutvā Asayhasetthino nivesanaṃ dakkhiṇabāhuṃ pasāretvā dassesi 'ettha gantvā laddhabbaṃ labhantū' ti. Tassa kammaṃ pāliyaṃ yeva āgataṃ. So aparena samayena kālaṃ katvā marubhūmiyaṃ aññatarasmim nigrodharukkhe bhummadevatā hutvā nibbatti. Tassa dakkhiṇahattho kāmadaḍḍha⁷ ahosi. Tasmim yeva ca Bheruve⁸ aññataro puriso Asayhasetthino dāne vyāvaṇṇaṃ assaddho appasanno micchādītthiko puñṇakiriyāya anādaro kālaṃ katvā tassa devaputtassa vasaṇaṭṭhānassa avidūre peto hutvā nibbatti. Tena ca katakammaṃ pāliyaṃ yeva āgataṃ. Asayhamahāsetthi pana kālaṃ katvā Tāvatisa-bhavane Sakkassa devaraṇṇo saḥavyataṃ upagato. Ath' aparena samayena Aṅkuro pañcahi sakaṭasatehi bhaṇḍam ādāya aññataro pi brāhmaṇo pañcahi sakaṭasatehi ti dve⁹ janā sakaṭasahasasehi marukantāramaggam paṭippannā maggumūlā hutvā bahū divase tatth' eva vicarantā¹⁰ parikkhiṇaṭṭhānākaḥārā¹¹ ahesum. Aṅkuro assa dūtehi catūsu disūsu pāliyaṃ maggāpesi.¹² Atha so kāmadaḍḍhaṭṭho yakkho tam⁶ tesam vyasanappattiṃ disvā Aṅkurena

¹ ovettanam, B.; bhattañ cetanam, S.₁.

² vatvā, B.

³ Rorūva.^o, B. ⁴ tanta.^o, S.₁, S.₂.

⁵ om. S.₁, S.₂. ⁶ om. B. ⁷ sabbakāma.^o, B.

⁸ Rorūve, B. ⁹ B. adds pi. ¹⁰ visavarantā, S.₂.

¹¹ parikkhiṇṇodakā.^o, S.₁. ¹² maggāhāpesi, S.₁; maggam hāpesi, S.₂.

pubbe attano katam upakāram cintetvā 'handa dāni imassa mayā avassayena bhavitabban' ti attano vasaṇavaṭarukkham¹ dassesi. So kira vaṭarukkho sākhaṇiṭapasampanno ghanapālāso sandacchāyo anekasahassapāroho² āyāmena vitthārena ubbedhena ca yojanaparimāṇo³ ahosi. Tam disvā Aṅkuro haṭṭhatuṭṭho tassa heṭṭhā khandhāvāram bandhāpesi. Yakkho attano dakkhiṇahattham pasāretvā paṭhamam tāva pāṇiyena sabbam janam santappesi, tato yo yo yaṃ yaṃ icchatī tassa tassa tam tam adāsi. Evaṃ tasmim mahājane⁴ nānāvidhena annapānādīnā⁵ yathā kāmam santappite⁶ vūpasante maggaparissame so brāhmaṇavāṇijo ayoniso ummujjanto evaṃ cintesi: 'dhanalābhāya⁷ ito Kambojam⁸ gantvā mayam kiṃ karissāma, imam eva pana yakkham yena kenaci upāyena gahetvā yānam āropetvā ambhākam nagaram eva gamissāmā' ti. Evaṃ⁹ cintetvā tam attham Aṅkurassa kathento

Yassa atthāya gacchāma Kambojam dhanahārakā
ayam kāmado yakkho imam yakkham nīyāma¹⁰ 1
Imam yakkham gahetvāna sādhukena pasayha vā
yānam āropayitvāna khippam gacchāma Dvārakan ti 2

gāthadvayam āha.

Tattha yassa atthāyā ti yassa kāraṇā. Kambojan ti Kambojaratṭham. Dhanahārakā ti bhaṇḍavikkayena laddhadhanahārino. Kāmado ti icchiticchitadāyako.¹¹ Yakkho ti devaputto. Nīyāma¹² ti nayissāma.

Sādhukenā ti yācanena. Pasayhā ti abhibhavitvā balakkārena. Yānan ti sukham yānam. Dvārakan ti Dvāravinagaram. Ayam h'ettha adhippāyo: yad attham mayam ito Kambojam gantukāmā tena dhanena sādhetabbā¹³ ti attho idh' eva sijjhati, ayam hi yakkho kāmado,

¹ °vaṭṭa.°, B. ² B. adds ahosi. ³ catuyojana.°, B.

⁴ °janena, B. ⁵ °pānena, B. ⁶ B. adds pacchā.

⁷ °hārakā, B. ⁸ Kāmb.°, S₁ throughout (exc. the gāthās).

⁹ S₁. S₂ add pana. ¹⁰ nayāma^{se}, C. D.; B.; nīyāma^{se}, M.; S₁. S₂. ¹¹ icchita icchita.°, B.

¹² nīyā.°, S₁; nīyā.°, S₁; nayā.°, B. ¹³ haretabbo, B.

tasmā imaṃ yakkhaṃ yācitvā tassa anumatiyā vā sace saññattim¹ na gacchati balakkārena vā yānaṃ āropetvā yāne pacchābhāgaṃ bandhitvā² gahetvā ito yeva khippaṃ Dvāravatinagaram gacchāmā ti.

Evam pana brāhmaṇena vutte³ Āṅkuro sappurisa-dhamme ṭhapetvā tassa vacanaṃ paṭikkhipanto

Yassa rukkhassa chāyāya nisīdeyya sayeyya vā
na tassa sākhaṃ bhañjeyya⁴ mittadubbho hi pāpako ti 3

gātham āha.

Tattha na bhañjeyyā⁵ ti na cchindeyya.⁶ Mittadubbho ti mittesu dubbhanaṃ tesam anattuppādanam. Pāpako ti abhaddako mittadubbho. Yo hi sītaccchāyo rukkhō ghammābhitattassa purisassa parissamavinodako, tassāpi nāma pāpakaṃ⁷ na cintetabbaṃ, kim āṅga pana sattabhūtesu⁸ ayañ ca devaputto sappuriso pubbakārī amhākaṃ dukkhapanudano bahupakāro na tassa kiñci anattaṃ cintetabbaṃ, aññadatthum so pūjetabbo evā ti dasseti.

Taṃ sutvā brāhmaṇo atthassa mūlaṃ nikativinayo ti nītimaṅgalaṃ nissāya Āṅkurassa paṭilomapakkhe ṭhatvā

Yassa rukkhassa chāyāya nisīdeyya sayeyya vā
khandham pi tassa chindeyya⁹ attho ce tādiso siyā ti 4

gātham āha.

Tattha attho ce tādiso siyā ti tādīsena dabbasaṃhārena sace attho bhavēyya tassa rukkhassa khandham pi chindeyya, kim āṅga pana sākhaṃdayo ti adhippāyo.

Evam brāhmaṇena vutte Āṅkuro sappurisa-dhammaṃ yeva paggaṇhanto

Yassa rukkhassa chāyāya nisīdeyya sayeyya vā
na tassa pattaṃ himseyya⁹ mittadubbho hi pāpako ti 5

gātham¹⁰ āha.

¹ aññatthe, B. ² B. adds tam. ³ vutto, S₂. B.

⁴ bhiñjeyya, C. D.; B. ⁵ bhiñjeyyā, B.; bhindeyyā, S₁. S₂.

⁶ bhindeyya, B. ⁷ pāpakammaṃ, B. ⁸ sabbasattesu, B.

⁹ bhindeyya, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ B. puts imaṃ before gātham.

Tattha na tassa pattam himseyyā¹ ti tassa rukkhassa ekapaṇṇamattam pi na pāteyya, pageva sākādi ke ti adhippāyo.

Puna pi brāhmaṇo attano vādam paggaṇhanto

Yassa rukkhassa chāyāya nisīdeyya sayeyya vā samūlam² pi tam³ abbuyha⁴ attho ce tādiso⁵ siyā ti 6

gātham āha.

Tattha samūlam⁶ pi tam abbuyhā⁷ ti tam tattha saha mūlena samūlam⁸ pi abbūheyya⁹ uddhareyyā ti attho.

Evam brāhmaṇena vutte puna¹⁰ Aṅkuro tam niratthakam kātukāmo

Yass' ekarattim pi ghare vaseyya yatth' annapānam puriso labhetha

na tassa pāpam manasāpi cetaye¹¹ kataññutā sappurisehi vaṇṇitā. 7

Yass' ekarattim pi ghare vaseyya annena¹² pānena upatthito siyā

na tassa pāpam manasāpi cetaye¹¹ adubbhapāṇi¹³ dahate mittadubbhim¹⁴. 8

Yo pubbe katakalyāṇo pacchā pāpena himsati allapāṇihato¹⁵ poso na so bhadraṇi passati ti 9

imā tisso gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha yassā ti yassa puggalassa. Ekarattim¹⁶ pi¹⁶ ti¹⁶ ekarattimattam na¹⁷ kevalam gehe vaseyya. Yatth' annapānam¹⁸ puriso labhethā ti yassa santike koci puriso annapānam¹⁹ vā kiñci²⁰ bhojanam labheyya. Na

¹ bhindeyya, S₁. S₂. ² samūlakam, C. ³ om. C.

⁴ abbhūyha, C.; B.; abbuhe, M.; abbuyham, S₁.

⁵ p' etādiso, S₁. S₂. ⁶ mūlam, S₁.

⁷ abbhūyha, B. ⁸ samūlena sammūlam, S₁.

⁹ abbhūheyya, B. ¹⁰ pana, B.

¹¹ cintaye, M. C. D.; B. ¹² tatthanna, C.

¹³ adubbhi.^o, M. C. D.; B. ¹⁴ °dubhi, S₁. S₂.

¹⁵ adubbhapāṇihato, C. D.; B.; alampāni.^o, S₁.

¹⁶ om. B. ¹⁷ pi, B. ¹⁸ tattha na pānam, S₁; tatth' annapānam, S₂. ¹⁹ annam vā pānam, B.

²⁰ B. adds pana; S₁ has yam before kiñci.

tassa pāpaṃ manasāpi cetaye¹ ti tassa puggalassa abhaddakaṃ anattaṃ manasāpi na cinteyya na piheyya,² pageva kāyavācāhi. Kasmā ti³ ce: Kataññutā sappurisehi vaṇṇitā ti kataññutā nāma buddhādīhi uttamasappurisehi pasamsitā.

Upaṭṭhito ti payirupāsito 'idaṃ gaṇha idaṃ bhuñjā' ti annapānādinā upaṭṭhito. Adubbhapāṇi⁴ ti ahimsa-kahatto hatthasamyato.⁵ Dahate mittadubbhin⁶ ti⁶ tam⁷ mittadubbhim⁸ puggalaṃ dahati vināseti. Appaduṭṭhe hi ajjhāsayasampanne puggale parena⁹ kato aparādhō avisesena¹⁰ tass' eva anattāhāho. Appaduṭṭho puggalo atthato tam dahati nāma. Tenāha Bhagavā:

Yo appadutthassa narassa dussati suddhassa posassa
anaṅganassa

tam eva bālaṃ pacceti pāpaṃ sukhumo rajo pativātaṃ
va khitto ti.*)

Yo pubbe katakalyāṇo ti yo puggalo kenaci sādhanā katabhaddako katūpakāro pacchā pāpena himsati ti tam pubbakāriṇaṃ aparabhāge pāpena abhaddakena anīṭṭhena¹¹ bādhati. Allapāṇihato¹² poso ti allapāṇinā¹² upakārakiriyāya¹³ allapāṇinā dhotahatthena pubbakāriṇā heṭṭhā vuttanayena hato bādrito tassa vā pubbakārino bādhanena hato allapāṇinā¹⁴ akataññū¹⁵ puggalo na so bhadraṇi passati ti so yathāvutto¹⁶ puggalo idhaloke¹⁷ ca paraloke ca iṭṭhāni¹⁸ na passati¹⁹ na vindati na labhati ti attho.

¹ cintaye, B. ² pasaheyya, B. ³ iti, B.; pi, S₁. S₂.

⁴ adubbhi.^o, B. ⁵ B. adds 'va. ⁶ om. S₁.

⁷ om. B. ⁸ S₂ adds tam pi. ⁹ aparena, B.

¹⁰ api sesena, B.; avisesaṃ, S₁. S₂. ¹¹ anattakena, B.

¹² adubbha.^o, B. ¹³ S₁. S₂ have m'upa. ¹⁴ adubbhapāṇi, B.

¹⁵ kataññū, B. ¹⁶ yathā, S₂. ¹⁷ om. S₁ (exc. ke).

¹⁸ iṭṭhaṃ, B. ¹⁹ passati ti, S₁. S₂, and omit the rest.

*) This verse (= Dhammap. v. 125) has been erroneously inserted into the text of the *Petavatthu* published for the P. T. S. by Prof. Minayeff.

Evam¹ sappurisdhammaṃ paggaṇhantena Aṅkurena abhibhavitvā vutto so brāhmaṇo niruttaro tuṇhi ahosi. Yakkho pana tesam² dvinnam³ vacanapaṭivacanāni sutvā⁴ brāhmaṇassa kujjhivā pi 'hotu imassa duṭṭhabrāhmaṇassa⁵ kattabbaṃ pacchā jānissāmi' ti attano kenaci anabhibhavanīyatam eva tāva dassento

Nāhaṃ devena vā⁶ manussena vā issariyena vā 'haṃ
suppasayho⁷

yakkho 'haṃ asmi⁸ paramiddhipatto dūraṅgamo vaṇṇa-
balupapanno ti 10

gātham āha.

Tattha devenā⁹ ti yena kenaci devena.¹⁰ Manussena vā ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. Issariyena vā ti devissariyena vā manussissariyena vā. Tattha devissariyaṃ¹¹ nāma catummahārājikasakkasuyāmādinam¹² deviddhi, manussissariyaṃ nāma cakkavatti-ādīnam puññiddhi. Tasmā issariyagahaṇena mahānubhāve devamanusse saṅgaṇhāti. Mahānubhāvā pi hi devā attano puññaphalūpatthambhite¹³ manusse pi asati payogavippattiyaṃ abhibhavitum na sakkonti, pageva itare. 'Haṃ ti a-sahane nipāto. Na suppasayho¹⁴ ti appadhaṃsiyo. Yakkho 'haṃ asmi¹⁵ paramiddhipatto ti attano puññavasena¹⁶ ahaṃ yak-khattam upāgato asmi¹⁷ yakkho vasamāno nayo vāso vā, atha kho paramiddhipatto paramāya uttamāya yakkhiddhiyā samannāgato. Dūraṅgamo ti khaṇen' eva dūram pi ṭhānam gantum samattho. Vaṇṇabalupapanno ti rūpasampattiyaṃ sarirabalena uppanno¹⁸ samannāgato. Tihi¹⁹ padehi mantayogādihi²⁰ attano anabhibhavanīyatam yeva dasseti, rūpasampanno hi paresam bahumato hoti, rūpasampadam

¹ om. S₂. ² brahmaṇassa, B. ³ om. C.

⁴ appa.^o, M. C. D.; B. ⁵ all MSS. except M. have asmim.

⁶ devena vā, B. ⁷ B. adds vā. ⁸ B. adds yaṃ.

⁹ 'hārā pi kas.^o, S₁, S₂; 'hārā ca sattasuya.^o, B.; B. adds vā.

¹⁰ S₂ omits puñña before phalu.^o ¹¹ appa.^o, B.

¹² asmim, all MSS. ¹³ ophalena, B. ¹⁴ asmim, all MSS.

¹⁵ upapanno, B. ¹⁶ B. adds pi.

¹⁷ mantappayog.^o, S₁, S₂; B. adds pi.

nissāya visabhāgavatthunā pi anākulaṇiyo hoti,¹ vaṇṇa-sampadā pi anabhibhavaṇiṇyakāraṇaṃ. Vuttā ito param Āṅkurassa ca devaputtassa ca

‘Pāṇi te sabbasovaṇṇo pañcadhāro madhussavo
nānārasā paggharanti maññe ‘han taṃ Purindadaṃ.’ 11
‘N’amhi devo na gandhabbo na pi² Sakko Purindado
petam³ Ankura jānāhi Bheruvamhā⁴ idhāgataṃ.’⁵ 12
‘Kiṃ sīlo kiṃ samācāro⁶ Bheruvasmim⁴ pure tuvaṃ
kena te brahmacariyena puññaṃ pāṇimhi ijjhati?’ 13
‘Tunnavāyo⁷ pure āsim Bheruvasmim⁴ tadā ahaṃ
sukicchavutti⁸ kapaṇo na me vijjati dātave. 14
Āvesanañ⁹ ca me āsi Asayhassa upantike
saddhassa dānapatino katapuññassa lajjino. 15
Tattha yācanakā yanti nānāgottā vanibbakā
te ca maṃ tattha pucchanti Asayhassa nivesanaṃ:
kattha¹⁰ gacchāma bhaddhaṃ vo kattha dānaṃ padiyati? 16
Tesāhaṃ¹¹ puttṭho akkhāmi Asayhassa nivesanaṃ
paggayha dakkhiṇaṃ bāhuṃ ettha gacchatha bhaddhaṃ¹² vo
ettha dānaṃ padiyati Asayhassa nivesane.’¹³ 17
Tena pāṇi kāmadaḍḍo tena pāṇi madhussavo
tena me brahmacariyena puññaṃ pāṇimhi ijjhati’. 18
‘Na kira tvaṃ adā dānaṃ¹⁴ sakapāṇihi kassaci
parassa dānaṃ anumodamāno pāṇim paggayha pāvadi. 19
Tena pāṇi¹⁵ kāmadaḍḍo tena pāṇi madhussavo
tena te¹⁶ brahmacariyena puññaṃ pāṇimhi ijjhati’. 20
‘Yo so dānaṃ adā bhante pasanno sakapāṇihi
so hitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ kin nu so disataṃ gato?’ 21
‘Nāhaṃ jānāmi asayhasāhino¹⁷ Āṅgīrasassa gatiṃ āgatiṃ vā

¹ vā ti, *all MSS.* ² n’amhi, M.; B. ³ M., B. S₂ *add* maṃ.

⁴ Roru.^o, M. C. D.; B. ⁵ ito g.^o, C. ⁶ o’hāro, S₁. S₂.

⁷ tantavāyo, S₁. S₂. ⁸ succhakimvutti, S₁.

⁹ aves.^o, S₁; nives.^o, M. C. D.; B.

¹⁰ tattha, C. D.; S₁. S₂. ¹¹ tenāhaṃ, S₁. S₂.

¹² bhadda, *all MSS. except D.*

¹³ S₁. S₂ *omit* Asayh.^o niv.^o; Asayh.^o nivesanaṃ, C.

¹⁴ adā naṃ (taṃ?), S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ B. *has* tena paṇi-la-ijjhati.

¹⁶ vo, S₁. S₂; me, M. C. D.; B. ¹⁷ o’vāhino, S₁. S₂;

Asayhassa seṭṭhino, C.

sutañ ca me Vessavaṇassa santike¹ Sakkassa saḥavyatam
 gato Asayho'. 22
 'Alam eva kātum kalyāṇam dānam dātum yathā raḥam
 pāṇikāmadadam disvā ko puññaṃ na karissati? 23
 So hi nuna ito gantvā anuppatvāna Dvārakam
 dānam² paṭṭhapayissāmi³ yaṃ mam' assa sukhāvaham. 24
 Dassāmi annapānañ⁴ ca vatthasenāsanāni ca
 papañ ca udapānañ ca dugge saṅkamanāni cā' ti 25

pannarasa vacanapaṭivacanagāthā honti.

Tattha paṇi te ti tava dakkhiṇahattho. Sabbasovaṇṇo
 ti sabbaso suvaṇṇavaṇṇo. Pañcadhāro ti pañcahi
 aṅgulīhi parehi kāmītavatthūnaṃ dhārā etassa santi ti
 pañcadhāro. Madhussavo ti madhurarasavisandako.
 Tenāha: nānārasā pagghāraṇti ti madhurakaṭukasavā-
 dibhedā nānāvidhā rasā visandaṇti ti attho. Yakkhassa
 hi kāmādade⁵ madhurādirasasampannāni vicittāni⁶ khādani-
 yabhojaniyāni hatthe vissajjente madhurādirasā paggharaṇti
 ti vuttaṃ. Maññe 'han taṃ Purindadan ti maññe
 ahaṃ taṃ Purindadam Sakkaṃ. Evaṃ mahānubhāvo
 Sakko devarājā ti taṃ ahaṃ maññāmi ti attho.

N'amhi devo ti Vessavaṇādiko pākaṭo devo na homi.
 Na gandhabbo ti gandhabbakāyikadevo pi na⁷ homi.⁷
 Na pi⁸ Sakko Purindado ti purimattabhāve pure
 dānassa⁹ paṭṭhapitattā Purindado ti laddhanāmo Sakko
 devarājā pi na homi. Kataro pana ahosin ti āha. Petam¹⁰
 Aṅkura jānāhi ti mārisa¹¹ Aṅkura petupapattikaṃ maṃ¹²
 jānāhi, aññataro petamahiddhiko ti maṃ upadhārehi.
 Bheruvamhā¹³ idhāgatan ti Bheruvanagarato¹³ cavitvā
 marukantāre idha imasmiṃ nigrodharukkhe uppajjana-
 vasena āgataṃ ettha nibbattaṇ ti attho.

Kiṃ sīlo kiṃ samācāro Bheruvasmiṃ¹³ pure tuvaṇ
 ti pubbe purimattabhāve Bheruvanagare¹³ vasanto tvaṃ

¹ Vessa santike, S₁. S₂. ² S₁. S₂ add taṃ.

³ paṭṭhayissāmi, S₁. S₂. B. ⁴ dassam' anna°, M. C. D.; B.

⁵ kāmāduhe, S₁. S₂. ⁶ vividhāni, B. ⁷ om. B.

⁸ n'amhi, B. ⁹ dānam, B. ¹⁰ S₁. S₂ add maṃ.

¹¹ ādi, B. ¹² kammaṃ, S₁. S₂. ¹³ Rovuv°, B.

kiṃ sīlo kiṃ¹ samācāro¹ ahosi, pāpato nivattanalakkhaṇaṃ kīdisaṃ sīlaṃ² samādāyo paṭipuññakiriyālakkaṇena³ samācārena kīdiso samācāro dānādīsu kusalasamācāresu kīdiso samācāro ahosi ti attho. Kena te brahmacariyena puññaṃ pāṇimhi ijjhati ti kīdisena seṭṭhabrahmacariyena idaṃ evarūpaṃ tava hatthesu puññaphalaṃ idāni samijjhati nippajjati, taṃ kathehi ti attho. Puññaphalaṃ hi⁴ idha uttarapadalopena puññaṃ ti adhippetam. Tathā hi⁵ taṃ¹ Kusalanam bhikkhave dhammānaṃ samādānaḥetu evaṃ idaṃ puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati ti ādīsu puññaṃ ti vuttaṃ.

Tunnavāyo⁶ ti tunnakāro. Sukicchavutti ti suṭṭhu kicchavuttiko ativiyaḍukkhaḍivito.⁷ Kapaṇo ti varāko dīno ti attho. Na me vijjati dātave ti addhikānaṃ samaṇa-brāhmaṇānaṃ dātum kiñci dātabbayuttakaṃ mayhaṃ natthi, cittaṃ pana me dānaṃ dinnan ti adhippāyo.

Āvesanan ti gharaṃ kammakaraṇasālā vā. Asayhassa upantike ti Asayhassa mahāseṭṭhino gehassa samīpe. Saddhassā ti kammaphalasaddhāya samannāgatassa. Dānapatino ti dānena nirantarappavattāya pariccāgasampattiyā lobhassa⁹ cāga-abhibhavena patibhūtaṃ.¹⁰ Katapuññassā ti pubbe katasucaritakamassa. Lajjino ti pāpajigucchanaḥbhāvassa.¹¹

Tatthā¹² ti tasmiṃ mama āvesane.¹³ Yācanakā yanti ti yācanakā janā Asayhasēṭṭhiṃ kiñci yācitukāma āgacchanti.¹⁴ Nānāgottā ti nānāvidhagottapadesā. Vanibbakā ti vaṇidīpakā ye dāyakassa puññaphalādīnaṃ ca guṇakittanādīmukhena attano atthikabhāvaṃ pavedento vicaranti. Te ca maṃ tattha pucchanti ti tatthā ti nipātamattaṃ, te yācanakādayo maṃ Asayhassa seṭṭhino nivesanaṃ pucchanti, akkharacintakā hi idīsesu ṭhānesu

¹ om. B. ² sīlānaṃ, S₁.

³ paṭipuññapuññakiriyā.^o, S₁. S₂; samvattitapuññakiriyā.^o, B. ⁴ pi, B. ⁵ tatthā ti, B. ⁶ tunṇa.^o, S₂. ⁷ oḍiviko, B.

⁸ āvesayan, S₂; nivesanan, B. ⁹ lokassa, S₁. S₂.

¹⁰ tarā abhibhavana.^o, S₁. S₂; paṭibhūtaṃ, S₁. S₂.

¹¹ oḥbhavassa, all MSS.; jīgucchanaṃ bh.^o, B.

¹² gatā, S₁. S₂. ¹³ āsane, B. ¹⁴ gacchanti, B.

kammadvayaṃ icchanti. Kattha gacchāma bhaddaṃ vo kattha dānaṃ paḍiyatī ti tesam¹ pucchanākāra-nidassanaṃ. Ayaṃ h'ettha attho: bhaddaṃ tumhākaṃ hotu, mayaṃ Asayhasetṭhinā dānaṃ paḍiyatī² ti sutvā āgatā, kattha dānaṃ paḍiyatī ti kattha vā mayaṃ gacchāma, kattha gata³ sakkā tam¹ laddhun ti.

Tesāhaṃ puṭṭho akkhāmi ti evaṃ tehi addhikajanehi⁴ labhanaṭṭhānaṃ puṭṭho ahaṃ pubbe akatapuññatāya idāni idisānaṃ kiñci dātum asamattho jāto, dānaggaṃ pana imesaṃ dassento lābhassa upāyaṃ ācikkhanena pi⁵ uppādentō etta-kena pi bahuṃ puññaṃ pasavāmi ti ādarabhāvaṃ⁶ uppādetvā dakkhiṇabāhuṃ pasāretvā⁷ tesam Asayhasetṭhissa nivesanaṃ ācikkhāmi.⁸ Tenāha: paggayha dakkhiṇaṃ bāhun ti ādi.

Tena pāṇi kāmadaḍo ti tena⁹ paraḍānapakāsaṇena¹ parena katassa dānaṃ sakkaccaṃ anumodanamattena hetunā idāni mayhaṃ hattho kapparuḁkho viya santānalatā¹⁰ viya ca kāmadaḍo icchiticchitadāyī kāmadaḍo hoti.¹¹ Tena¹² pāṇi¹² madhussavo¹³ ti¹⁴ iṭṭhavatthuvissajja-nako jāto.

Na kira tvam adā dānaṃ ti kirā¹⁵ ti anussavatthe nipāto. Tvam kira attano santakaṃ na pariccaji¹⁶, saka-pāṇiḥi sahatthehi¹⁷ kassaci¹⁸ samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā kiñci dānaṃ na adāsi.¹⁹ Parassa dānaṃ anumoda-māno ti kevalaṃ pana parena²⁰ kataṃ parassa dānaṃ aho mahādānaṃ²¹ pavattesi ti anumodamāno yeva vihāsi.

Tena pāṇi kāmadaḍo ti tena tuyhaṃ pāṇi evaṃ kāmadaḍo aho acchariya vata puññaṃ gati ti adhippāyo.

Yo so dānaṃ adā²² bhante pasanno sakapāṇiḥi ti bhante¹² ti¹² devaputtaṃ gāravena ālapati. Bhante

¹ om. B. ² diyatī, B. ³ gato dāni, B.

⁴ atthika.°, B. ⁵ pi ti, S₁. S₂. ⁶ gāraṇaṃ, B.

⁷ pasājetvā, S₁. S₂. ⁸ akkhāmi, B. ⁹ B. adds tadā.

¹⁰ °kalatā, S₁. S₂.

¹¹ B. adds kāmadaḍo ca honto. ¹² om. S₁. S₂.

¹³ madhurasavo, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ om. all MSS. ¹⁵ kiṃ vā, S₁. S₂.

¹⁶ °ccajjati, B. ¹⁷ sahavatthehi, S₁. S₂; sahatte ti, B.

¹⁸ yassa kassaci, B. ¹⁹ B. adds ti. ²⁰ pane, S₁. S₂.

²¹ dānaṃ, B. ²² dānapati, S₁. S₂.

parena katassa dānānumodakassa tava¹ tuyham idisaṃ phalaṃ evarūpo ānubhāvo. Yo pana so Asayhamahāseṭṭhinā mahādānaṃ adāsi pasannacitto hutvā sahatthehi tadā mahādānaṃ pavattesi. So hitvā mānusaṃ dehan ti so idha manussattabhāvaṃ pahāya. Kin ti kataraṃ. Nu so ti nū ti nipātamattaṃ. Disataṃ gato ti disaṃ thānaṃ gato² kīdisi³ tassa gati nipphatti ti Asayhasēṭṭhino abhisamparāyaṃ pucchi.

Asayhasāhino ti aññehi maccharihi lobhābhibhūtehi sahituṃ vahituṃ⁴ asakkuṇeyyaṃ paricāgādi⁵ -vibhāgassa sappurisassa⁶ madhurassa⁷ sahanato⁸ asayhasāhino. Aṅgiraṣṣā ti aṅgato nikkhamanajutikassa,⁹ rasso¹⁰ ti jutiyā adhivacanaṃ. Tassa kira yācake āgacchante disvā ulāraṃ pītisomanassaṃ uppajjati mukhavaṇṇo vippasīdati. Taṃ attano paccakkhaṃ katvā¹¹ evaṃ āha: gatim āgatim vā ti tassa asukaṃ nāma gatim ito¹² gato ti¹³ vā tato¹⁴ vā pana asukasmim kāle idha āgamissati ti āgatim vā nāhaṃ jānāmi, avisayo esa mayhaṃ. Sutañ ca me Vessavaṇassa santike¹⁵ ti api ca kho upatthānaṃ gatena Vessavaṇassa mahārājassa santike sutam etaṃ mayā. Sakkassa sahaṃvataṃ gato Asayho ti Asayhasēṭṭhi Sakkassa devānaṃ indassa sahaṃvataṃ upagato¹⁶ ahosi, Tāvatisabhaṃvane nibbatti¹⁷ ti attho.

Alaṃ eva kātuṃ kalyāṇaṃ ti yaṃ kiñci kalyāṇaṃ kusalaṃ puññaṃ kātuṃ yuttaṃ eva patirūpaṃ eva. Tattha pana yaṃ sabbasādhāraṇaṃ sukaraṃ taṃ dassetuṃ Dānaṃ dātuṃ yathā rahan ti vuttaṃ. Attano vibhava-balānurūpaṃ dānaṃ dātuṃ alaṃ eva. Tattha kāraṇaṃ āha: pāṇikāmadadaṃ disvā ti yatra hi nāma parakata-puññānumodanapubbakena dānapati nivesanaṃaggācikkha-namattena ayaṃ hattho kāmadado diṭṭho,¹⁸ imaṃ disvā

¹ tāva, S₁. S₂. ² tato, S₁. S₂. ³ kiṃdisi, B.

⁴ om. S₁. S₂. ⁵ asakkuṇeyya pariccādi, S₁. S₂.

⁶ asappur.^o, B. ⁷ om. B. ⁸ asah.^o, B.

⁹ jutissa, S₂; jutissā, S₁. ¹⁰ raso, all MSS.

¹¹ gahetvā, S₁. S₂. ¹² S₁. S₂ add vā.

¹³ S₁. S₂ add gatim. ¹⁴ gato, S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ santikan, S₁. S₂. ¹⁶ gato, B. ¹⁷ nibbatto, B. ¹⁸ dibbo, S₁. S₂.

Ko puññaṃ na karissatī ti mādiso ko nāma attano patitṭhānabhūtaṃ puññaṃ na karissati.¹ Evaṃ aniyamavasena puññakiriyāyaṃ ādaraṃ dassetvā idāni attani taṃ niyametvā² dassento So hi nunā ti ādinā gāthadvayaṃ āha.

Tattha so ti so ahaṃ. Hi ti avadhāraṇe nipāto. Nunā ti parivittakkite. Ito gantvā ti ito marubhūmito apagantvā. Anuppatvāna Dvārakan ti Dvaravatina-garaṃ anupāpunitvā. Patṭhapayissāmi³ ti pavattessāmi.⁴ Evaṃ Aṅkurena dānaṃ dassāmi ti paṭiññāya katāya yakkho tuṭṭhahatṭho⁵ 'mārisa tvaṃ vissatṭho⁶ dānaṃ dehi, ahaṃ pana te sahāyakkiccam karissāmi, yena te deyya-dhammo parikkhayaṃ na gamissati⁷ tena pakārena karissāmi⁸ ti taṃ dānakiriyāya samuttejetvā 'brāhmaṇavāṇija tvaṃ kira mādiso balakkārena netukāmo attano pamāṇaṃ na jānāsi⁹ ti tassa bhaṇḍaṃ antaradhāpetvā taṃ yakkhaṃ vihiṃsakāya hiṃsāpento santajjesi. Atha naṃ Aṅkuro nānappakāraṃ yācitvā brāhmaṇena khamāpento pasādetvā sabbhaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ paṭipākatikaṃ kārāpetvā rattiyaṃ upagatāya⁸ yakkhaṃ vissajjetvā⁹ gacchanto tassa avidūre aññataraṃ ativiyaḃbhacchadassanaṃ petaṃ disvā tena katakammaṃ pucchanto

Kena te aṅguli kuṇā¹⁰ mukhañ ca kuṇalīkataṃ¹¹

akkhīni ca paggharanti kiṃ pāpaṃ pakataṃ tayā ti 26 gātham āha.

Tattha kuṇā¹² ti kuṇikā¹³ paṭikuṇikā¹⁴ anujubhūtā. Kuṇalīkatan¹⁵ ti mukhavikārena vikūṇitaṃ¹⁶ sakūṇitaṃ.¹⁷ Paggharanti ti asuci vissandenti.¹⁸ Ath' assa peto

¹ B. *adds* ti. ² attaniyametvā, S₁. S₂.

³ patṭhapayissāmi, S₁. ⁴ pavattayissāmi, B.

⁵ tuṭṭhamānaso, B. ⁶ visatṭho, S₁. S₂.

⁷ S₁. S₂ *add* ti *and continue* taṃ dāna.^o

⁸ 'katāya, S₁. S₂. ⁹ visajjo, B.

¹⁰ kuṇḍā, *all MSS. except* M.; B.

¹¹ kuṇḍā.^o, M. C.; S₂; kuṇḍasīkataṃ, S₁.

¹² kuṇḍā, S₁. S₂. ¹³ kuṇitā, S₁; kuṇḍito, S₂.

¹⁴ 'kuṇitā, S₂; 'kuṇḍitā, S₂. ¹⁵ kuṇḍā.^o, S₁. S₂.

¹⁶ vikūcitā, S₁. S₂. ¹⁷ saṃkuṇḍitaṃ, S₁. S₂.

¹⁸ vissandanti, B.; visandanti, S₁. S₂.

Aṅgīrasassa gahapatino saddhassa gharam esino
 tassāham dānavissagge dāne adhikato ahum.¹ 27
 Tattha yācanake disvā āgate bhojanatthike²
 ekamantaṃ apakkamma³ akāsiṃ kuṇalī mukhaṃ.⁴ 28
 Tena me aṅguli kuṇā⁵ mukhañ ca kuṇalīkataṃ
 akkhini ca⁷ paggharanti taṃ pāpaṃ pakataṃ mayā ti 29

tisso gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha Aṅgīrasassā ti ādinā Asayhasettḥiṃ kitteti.
 Gharam esino ti gharam āvasantassa gahaṭṭhassa.
 Dānavissagge ti dānagge pariccāgaṭṭhāne. Dane
 adhikato⁸ ahun ti deyyadhammassa pariccājane dānā-
 dhikāre adhikato⁹ ṭhapito ahosi.

Ekamantaṃ apakkammā¹⁰ ti yācanake bhojanatthike
 āgate¹¹ disvā dānavyāvaṭena nāma¹² dānaggato anapak-
 kamma¹³ yathā ṭhāne yeva ṭhatvā¹⁴ sañjātapītisomanassena
 pasannamukhavaṇṇena¹⁵ sahatthēna dānaṃ¹⁶ dātabbāṃ
 parehi vā paṭirūpehi dāpetabbāṃ, ahaṃ pana tathā akatvā
 yācanake¹⁷ āgacchante dūrato disvā¹⁸ attānaṃ adassento¹⁹
 ekamantaṃ apakkamma²⁰ apakkamitvā akāsiṃ kuṇalī-
 mukhaṃ²¹ ti vikūṇitaṃ²² saṅkucitaṃ mukhaṃ akāsiṃ.

Tenā ti yasmā²³ tadāhaṃ sāmīnā dānādhikāre nīyutto
 samāno dānakāle upaṭṭhite macchariyā pakato dānaggato
 apakkamanto pādehi saṅkocaṃ āpajji²⁴, sahatthehi dātabbe
 tathā akatvā hatthasaṅkocaṃ āpajji²⁴, pasannamukhena
 bhavitabbāṃ²⁵ mukhasaṅkocaṃ āpajji²⁴, piyacakkhūhi
 oloketabbe cakkhukālusiyāṃ uppādesi, tasmā hatthaṅguliyo

¹ ahu, *all MSS. exc. M.* ² bhojanantike, S₁. S₂.

³ apakkama, B. ⁴ kuṇḍa.^o, M. C. D.; kuṇḍa.^o S₂;
kuṇḍasi.^o, S₁. ⁵ kuṇḍā, C. D.; S₂.

⁶ kuṇḍa.^o, M. C.; S₁. S₂. ⁷ me, M.; pi, S₂.

⁸ ogato, B. ⁹ okāro, S₁. S₂; ogato, B.

¹⁰ okhamā, *all MSS.* ¹¹ gate, S₁. S₂. ¹² om. B.

¹³ okkama, S₂. B. ¹⁴ upetvā, B. ¹⁵ vippasanna.^o, B.

¹⁶ om. S₁. S₂. ¹⁷ yācake, S₁. S₂.

¹⁸ vaditvā, B.; S₁. S₂ *add* ca. ¹⁹ dassento, B.

²⁰ okkama, B. ²¹ kuṇḍa.^o, S₁. S₂.

²² vikūṇitaṃ, S₂. ²³ tasmā yasmā, S₂; tasmā, S₁.

²⁴ āpajjam, B. ²⁵ otabbe pi, B.

ca pādaṅguliyo ca kuṇitā¹ vikūṇitā² jātā mukhañ ca kuṇalīkatam³ virūparūpena⁴ saṅkucitam akkhini⁵ ca asuci duggandhajegucchāni assūni paggharanti ti attho.

Tena vuttam

Tena me aṅguli kuṇā mukhañ ca kuṇalīkatam akkhini ca paggharanti tam pāpam pakatam mayā ti. 30

Tam sutvā Aṅkuro petam garahanto

Dhammena te kāpurisa mukhañ ca kuṇalīkatam⁶ [akkhini ca⁷ paggharanti]*). yam tvam⁸ parassa dānassa akāsi kuṇalimukhañ⁹ ti 31

gātham āha.

Tattha dhammenā ti yutten' eva kāraṇena. Te ti tava. Kāpurisā ti lāmakapurisa. Yan ti yasmā. Parassa dānassā ti parassa dānasmim, ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Puna Aṅkuro¹⁰ dānapati tam seṭṭhim¹² garahanto

Katham hi dānam dadamāno kareyya parapattiyam annapānam khādaniyam vatthasenāsanāni cā ti 32

gātham āha.

Tass' attho: dānam dadanto¹² puriso katham hi¹³ nāma tam parapattiyam parena pāpetabbam¹⁴ sādhetabbam¹⁵ kareyya, attanā paccakkham¹⁶ eva pana¹⁵ katvā sahatthen' eva dadeyya sayam vā tattha¹⁷ vyāvaṭo bhaveyya, aññathā attano deyyadhammo atṭhāne viddhamseyya, dakkhiṇeyyā pana¹⁸ sātena¹⁹ parihāyeyyun²⁰ ti.

¹ kuṇḍā, S₂; kuṇḍāṭhā, S₁. ² vikūṇitā, S₁. S₂; om. B.

³ kuṇḍa.°, S₂; kaṇṭha.°, S₁. ⁴ °rūpam, S₁. S₂.

⁵ akkhinañ, S₁. S₂. ⁶ kuṇḍa.°, M. C.; S₁. S₂.

⁷ te, B. ⁸ tam, M. C. D.; B. ⁹ kuṇḍa.°, C.; S₁. S₂.

¹⁰ B. adds tam. ¹¹ dānapatisethi, B. ¹² dento, B.

¹³ ti, B. ¹⁴ dātabbam, B. ¹⁵ om. B.

¹⁶ attapa.°, B. ¹⁷ katta, S₁. S₂. ¹⁸ ca, B. ¹⁹ dānena, B.

²⁰ °hāyeyyan, S₂. B.

*) all MSS. have this phrase, it seems however to be an interpolation, and the metre itself suggests this.

Evam¹ tam garahitvā idāni attano² paṭipajjitabbavidhim-
dento³

So hi nuna ito gantvā anuppatvāna Dvārakam
dānam paṭṭhapayissāmi⁴ yaṃ mam' assa⁵ sukhāvaham. 33
Dassām' annañ ca pānañ ca vattham senāsenāni ca
papañ ca udapānañ ca dugge ca⁶ saṅkamanāni cā ti 34

gāthadvāyam⁷ āha.⁷ Tam⁸ vuttattham eva

Tato hi so nivattitvā anuppatvāna Dvārakam
dānam paṭṭhayi⁹ Aṅkuro yaṃ tam assa sukhāvaham. 35
Adā annañ ca pānañ ca vatthasenaśanāni ca
papañ ca udapānañ ca vippasannena cetasā. 36
Ko chāto ko ca⁷ tasito ko vattham parivassati¹⁰
kassa santāni yoggāni ito yojentu¹¹ vāhanam
ko chatt' icchatī gandhañ ca ko mālam ko upāhanam: 37
Iti su¹² tattha ghosenti kappakā sūdā¹³ māgadhā¹⁴
sadā sāyañ ca pāto ca Aṅkurassa nivesane ti 38

catasso gāthā Aṅkurassa paṭipattim dassetum saṅgīti-
kārahehi thapitā.

Tattha tato¹⁵ ti marukantārato. Nivattitvā ti paṭi-
nivattitvā.¹⁶ Anuppatvāna Dvārakan ti Dvāravatina-
garam anupāpunītvā. Dānam paṭṭhayi Aṅkuro ti
yakkhena paripūritasakalakotṭhāgāro sabbapātheyyakam
mahādānam¹⁷ Aṅkuro paṭṭhapesi. Yaṃ tam assa¹⁸
sukhāvahan ti yaṃ attano sampatti āyatiñ ca sukha-
nibbattakam.

Ko chāto ti ko jighacchito so āgantvā yathā rucim
bhuñjatū ti adhippāyo. Es' eva nayo sesesu pi. Tasito

¹ eva, S₂. ² attanā, B.

³ dassento, B.; deyyanto, S₁; S₁. S₂ add gāthadvāyam āha.

⁴ paṭṭhayissāmi, B. ⁵ m'assa, B.

⁶ om. M.; B.; camkam., S₁. S₂. ⁷ om. S₁. S₂.

⁸ tā, S₁. S₂. ⁹ paṭṭhapay', M; B. paṭṭhapayī 'ṅkuro, C. D.

¹⁰ paridassati, M; °dhassati, D.; B.; °dahissati, C.

¹¹ yojantu, M. C. D.; B. ¹² iti ssa, S₁. S₂.

¹³ suda, all Burmese MSS. ¹⁴ pāṭavā, M. C.

¹⁵ gato, S₁. S₂. ¹⁶ ovattetvā, B. ¹⁷ S₁. S₂ add so.

¹⁸ mam assa, B.; tumh'assa, S₁. S₂.

ti pipāsito. Parivassatī¹ ti paridahissati nivāsessati² pārūpissati vā ti attho. Santānī ti parissamappattānī. Yoggānī ti ratthayugavāhanānī.³ Ito yojentu⁴ vāhanan ti ito yoggasamūhato yathā rucim tam gahetvā vāhanam yojentu.⁴

Ko chatt' icchātī ti ko kilañjachattādibhedam chattam icchati so gaṇhatū ti adhippāyo. Sesesu pi es'eva nayo. Gandhan ti catujātiyagandhādikam gandham. Mālan ti gaṇṭhikādibhedam⁵ puppham. Upāhanan ti khallabaddhādibhedam⁶ upāhanam. Iti sū ti⁷ nipātamattam, iti eva⁸ ko chāto ko tasito ti ādinā ti attho. Kappakā ti nahāpakā.⁹ Sūdā ti bhattakārakā.¹⁰ Māgadhā ti gandhino. Sadā ti sabbakālam divase divase sāyaṇ ca pāto ca. Tattha Aṅkurassa nivesane ghosenti¹¹ ugghosenti ti yojanā.

Evam mahādānam pavattentassa gacchante¹² kāle tittibhāvato addhikajanehi¹³ pavivittam dānaggam ahosi. Tam disvā Aṅkuro dāne¹⁴ ulārajjhāsayatāya atutṭhamānaso hutvā attano dāne niyuttam Sindhakam¹⁵ nāma mānavam¹⁶ āmantetvā

Sukham supati Aṅkuro iti jānāti mam jano

dukkham supāmi Sindhaka¹⁷ yam na passāmi yācake. 39

Sukham supati Aṅkuro iti jānāti mam jano

dukkham Sindhaka¹⁷ supāmi¹⁸ appake su vanibbake ti 40

gāthadvayam āha.

Tattha sukham supati Aṅkuro iti jānāti mam jano ti Aṅkuro rājā yasabhogasamappito dānapati attano bhogasampattiyā dānasampattiyā ca sukham supati suken'

¹ °dhassati, B. ² om. S₁. S₂.

³ °vahanakā, S₁; °vāhakā, S₂. ⁴ yojantu, B.

⁵ gandhi.°, B.; gatthikāgatthikabhedam, S₁. S₂.

⁶ usubhaṇḍādike, S₁. S₂. ⁷ B. adds ettha sū ti.

⁸ evam, B. ⁹ nahāpikā, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ °kārā, S₁. S₂.

¹¹ ghosanti ti, B.; ghose ugghosenti, S₂.

¹² S₁. S₂ repeat gacchante. ¹³ atthi.°, B.

¹⁴ dānam, S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ Sindhukam, B.

¹⁶ mānavam, S₁. S₂.

¹⁷ Sindhuka, B.; Sinduka, C. D.; Siddaka, M.

¹⁸ B. puts supāmi before Sindh.°.

eva niddam upagacchati sukham¹ paṭibujjhati ti evam
mam jano sambhāveti. Dukkham supāmi Sindhakā ti
aham pana Sindhaka dukkham eva supāmi. Kasmā yaṃ
na passāmi yācake ti² yasmā mama ajjhāsayanurūpaṃ
deyyadhammaṃ paṭiggāhake bahū yācake na passāmi tasmā
ti attho.

Appake su vanibbake ti vanibbakajane appake 'va
katipaye³ dukkham supāmi ti yojanā. Sū ti pi⁴ nipāta-
mattam, appake vanibbakajane satī ti attho.

Taṃ sutvā Sindhako tassa ulāraṃ dānādhimuttiṃ⁵
pākaṭataraṃ kātukāmo

Sakko ce⁶ te varaṃ dajjā Tāvatiṃsānam issaro
kissa⁷ sabbassa lokassa varamāno varaṃ vare ti 41

gātham āha.

Tass' attho: Tāvatiṃsānaṃ⁸ sabbassa pi⁹ lokassa issaro
Sakko 'varaṃ varassu¹⁰ Aṅkura yaṃ kiñci manas' icchitan'
ti tuyhaṃ varaṃ dajjā dadeyya ce varamāno paṭṭhayamāno¹¹
kissa kīdisaṃ¹² varaṃ vareyyāsi¹³ ti.¹⁴ Atha² Aṅkuro
attano ajjhāsayaṃ yathāvato¹⁵ pavedento

Sakko ce⁶ me varaṃ dajjā Tāvatiṃsānam issaro
kāluṭṭhitassa me sato suriyuggamaṇaṃ¹⁶ pati
dibbā bhakkhā pātubhaveyyuṃ¹⁷ silavanto ca yācakā 42
Dadato¹⁸ me na khīyetha datvā nānutappeyyāhaṃ
dadaṃ cittaṃ pasādeyyaṃ evaṃ¹⁹ Sakkavaraṃ vare ti 43

dve gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha kāluṭṭhitassa me sato ti kāle pāto vuṭṭhitassa
atthikānaṃ dakkhiṇeyyānaṃ apacāyanapāricariyādivasena²⁰

¹ sukhen' eva ca, B. ² om. B.

³ appakesu katippayesu, S₁. S₂. ⁴ ca, B.

⁵ 'maggam, S₁. S₂. ⁶ ca, M. C. ⁷ kassa, M.

⁸ B. adds devānaṃ. ⁹ ca, B. ¹⁰ varassa, S₁. S₂

¹¹ paṭhapaya.°, B. ¹² kiṃdisaṃ, B. ¹³ vareyyā, B.

¹⁴ B. adds attho. ¹⁵ yā.°, all MSS. ¹⁶ suriyass' uggam.°, S₁. S₂. ¹⁷ obhaveyyaṃ, S₁. S₂. ¹⁸ C., B. add ca.

¹⁹ etaṃ, M. C. D.; B. ²⁰ acayana.°, S₁; payana.°, S₂.

utthānavasena viriyasampannassa me samānassa. Suriy-
uggamanam¹ patī ti suriyassa gamanavelāya.² Dibbā
bhakkhā pātubhaveyyun ti devalokapariyāpannā
āhārā uppajjeyyū. Silavanto ca yācakā ti yācakā
ca silavanto³ kalyāṇadhammā bhaveyyū.⁴

Dadato⁵ me na khīyethā ti āgatāgatānaṃ dānaṃ
dadato ca me deyyadhammo na khīyeyya⁶ na parikkhayaṃ
gaccheyya.⁷ Datvā nānutappeyyāhan ti dātabbadā-
nam⁸ datvā kiñci-d-eva appasādakam disvā tena ahaṃ
pacchā nānutappeyyaṃ. Dadaṃ cittaṃ pasādeyyan
ti dadamāno cittaṃ pasādeyyaṃ pasannacitto yeva hutvā
dadeyyaṃ.⁹ Evaṃ¹⁰ Sakkavaram vare ti Sakkaṃ de-
vānaṃ indaṃ ārogyasampadā¹¹ deyyadhammasampadā dak-
khiṇeyyasampadā deyyadhammassa¹² aparimitasampadā¹³
dāyakasampadā ti¹⁴ evaṃ¹⁵ pañcavidhavarāṃ¹⁶ vareyyaṃ.
Ettha ca kāluttīhitassa me sato ti etena ārogyasampadā,
dibbā bhakkhā pātubhaveyyan ti etena deyyadhamma-
sampadā, silavanto ca¹⁷ yācakā ti etena dakkhiṇeyya-
sampadā, dadato¹⁸ me na khīyethā ti etena deyyadhammassa
aparimitasampadā¹⁹, datvā nānutappeyyāhaṃ dadaṃ cittaṃ
pasādeyyan ti etehi dāyakasampadā ti. Ime pañca
attāvarabhāvena²⁰ icchitā, te ca kho dānamayapuññassa
yāva-d-eva ulārabhāvāyā²¹ ti veditabbaṃ.

Evaṃ Aṅkurena attano ajjhāsaye²² pavedite tattha ni-
sinno nītisatthe kataparicayo Sonako nāma eko puriso taṃ
atidānato vicchinditukāmo

Na sabbavittāni pare pavecche²³ dadeyya dānañ ca
dhanāñ ca rakkhe

¹ suriyass' ugg.^o, S₁. S₂. ² sūriyuggamanavelāyaṃ, B.

³ S₁. S₂ add ca. ⁴ bhaveyyaṃ, S₁. S₂. ⁵ B. adds ca.

⁶ khīyetha, B. ⁷ S₁ repeats na p.^o g.^o.

⁸ taṃ ca dānaṃ, B. ⁹ dadeyyāma, B. ¹⁰ etaṃ, B.

¹¹ om. S₁. S₂. ¹² om. S₂. ¹³ etaṃ, B.; om. S₂.

¹⁴ tividha.^o, S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ obhāvo, S₁. S₂.

¹⁶ atthāvahanabhāvena, S₁. S₂. ¹⁷ ulārāya, S₁. S₂.

¹⁸ ajjhāsayena, S₂. B.

¹⁹ pavacche, M. D.; B.; sampavacche, C.

tasmā hi dānā dhanam eva seyyo atippadānena¹ kulā
na honti. 44

Adānam atidānañ ca na ppasamsanti paṇḍitā

tasmā hi dānā dhanam eva seyyo samena vatteyya sa
dhīradhammo ti 45

dve gāthā abbhāsi. Sindhako evaṃ pana vimaṃsitukāmo
Na sabbavittāni ti ādim āhā ti apare.

Tattha na sabbavittāni ti saviññāṇakaviññāṇakappa-
bhedāni sabbāni vittūpakaraṇāni dhanāni ti attho. Pare
ti paramhi² parassā ti attho. Na ppavecche ti na da-
deyya, dakkhiṇeyyā laddhā ti katvā³ kiñci asesetvā,
sabbasāpateyyapariccāgo na kātabbo ti attho. Dadeyya
dānañ cā ti sabbena sabbam dānadhammo na⁴ kātabbo,
atha kho attano āyañ ca vayañ⁵ ca⁵ jānitvā vibhavānu-
rūpam dānañ ca dadeyya. Dhanañ ca rakkhe ti⁶
aladdhalābhaladdhaparirakkhaṇarakkhitasambandhavasena⁷
dhanam paripāleyya⁸

Ekena bhoge bhuñjeyya dvihi⁹ kammam payojaye
catutthañ ca nidhāpeyya āpadāsu bhavissati ti

vuttavidhinā vā dhanam rakkheyya, tam mūlakattā dānassa.

Tayo¹⁰ pi maggā aññamaññavisodhanena paṭisevitabbā
ti hi nīticintakā. Tasmā hi ti yasmā dhanañ⁵ ca⁵
rakkhanto dānañ ca karonto ubhayattha¹¹ lokahitāya
paṭipanno hoti dhanamūlakañ ca dānam, tasmā dānato
dhanam eva seyyo sundarataro ti atidānam na dātabban
ti adhippāyo. Tenāha: atippadānena kulā¹² na honti
ti dhanassa pamāṇam ajānitvā¹³ dānassa tam nissāya
atippadānappasaṅgena kulāni¹⁴ na honti na ppavattanti
ucchiḍanti ti attho. Idāni viññūnam¹⁵ pasamsitāya¹⁶ pi¹⁷ tam¹⁷

¹ abhipp.°, M. C. D. ² parasmim, S₁. ³ B. adds sabbam.

⁴ S₁. S₂ put na before dāna.°. ⁵ om. S₁. S₂; both have ayañ; B. omits attano. ⁶ B. adds dhanam rakkheyya.

⁷ aladdhamānabhaṇḍaparirakkhitapabandha.°, B.; alad-
dhalābhaladdhanaparirakkharāṇarakkhitasambandha.°, S₁; ⁸ lā-
bhanaladdhanaparirakkhaṇa.°, S₂. ⁹ paricāseyya, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ dihi,
S₁. S₂. ¹¹ S₁. S₂ add ti. ¹² ubhaya, S₁. S₂. ¹³ kusalā, all MSS.

¹⁴ ajānitvāna, B. ¹⁵ kusalāni, B. ¹⁶ viññānam, S₁. S₂.

¹⁷ pasamsitam, S₁. S₂. ¹⁸ om. S₁. S₂.

evattham¹ patitṭhapento Adānam atidānañ cā ti gātham āha.

Tattha adānam atidānañ cā ti sabbena sabbam kaṭacchubhikkhāya pi taṇḍulamutṭhiyā pi adānam² pamāṇam atikkamitvā pariccāgasāṅkhātam atidānañ ca paṇḍitā buddhimanto sappaññajātikā³ na ppasaṃsanti vaṇṇenti.⁴ Sab-bena sabbam adānena hi samparāyikato atthato paribāhiro hoti. Atidānena diṭṭhadhammikapaveṇī⁵ na ppavattanti. Samena vatteyyā ti avisamena⁶ lokiyaparikkhakena⁷ agarahitena⁸ majjhimena nāyena pavatteyya. Sa dhīra-dhammo ti yā yathāvuttam dānādānappavatti⁹ sā dhīrā-
nam dhisampannānam nītinayakusalānam dhammo. Tehi gatamaggo ti¹⁰ dīpeti.

Tam sutvā Aṅkuro tassa adhippāyam parivattento

Aho vata¹¹ re aham eva dajjam santo¹² ca¹³ maṃ sappu-
risā bhajeyyūṃ¹⁴

megho va¹⁵ ninnam¹⁶ paripūrayanto¹⁷ santappaye sabba-
vanibbakānam. 46

Yassa yācanake disvā mukhavaṇṇo pasīdati
datvā attamano hoti tam gharam vasato sukham. 47

Yassa yācanake disvā mukhavaṇṇo pasīdati
datvā attamano hoti esā puññassa¹⁸ sampadā. 48

Pubbe 'va dānā sumano dadam cittam pasādaye¹⁹
datvā attamano hoti esā puññassa¹⁸ sampadā ti 49

imāhi²⁰ catūhi gāthāhi attano paṭipajjitabbam²¹ vidhiṃ
pakāsesi.²²

Tattha aho vatā ti sādhu vata. Re²³ ti ālapanam.
Aham eva dajjan ti aham dajjam eva. Ayaṃ h'ettha

¹ eva vattam, B. ² dānam, S₂. ³ sappurisa.°, B.

⁴ vaṇṇiyanti, B. ⁵ °dhammikato.°, B. S₂; °dhammikato, B., and omits the next three words. ⁶ atisamena, S₁. S₂.

⁷ °sarikkhakena, B.; °sarikkakehi, S₂. ⁸ samāhitena, B.

⁹ dānasamāpatti, B. ¹⁰ om. S₂. ¹¹ vatā, S₁. ¹² sante, S₁. S₂; dadanto, C. ¹³ hi, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ bhajeyyā S₁; °yyā, S₂.

¹⁵ ca, B. ¹⁶ ninnāni, S₁. S₂, and add hi.

¹⁷ pūrayanto, S₁. S₂. ¹⁸ yaññassa, M. C. D.

¹⁹ all MSS. ²⁰ om. B. ²¹ °pajjana.°, B.

²² pakāseti, B. ²³ are, S₁. S₂.

saṅkhepattho. Māṇava¹ dānā dhanam eva seyyā ti yadi
ayaṃ nītikusalānaṃ vādo, vadanti te kāmam², ahaṃ
dajjam eva. Santo ca³ maṃ sappurisā bhajeyyūn⁴
ti tasmiṇ ca dāne santo upasanto kāyavacīmanosamā-
cārasappurisā sādhave⁵ maṃ bhajeyyum³ upagaccheyyum.⁶
Mego va⁷ ninnam⁸ paripūrayanto⁹ ti ahan ca¹⁰ abhi-
ppavassanto¹¹ mahāmegho viya ninnāni ninnatṭhānāni
sabbesaṃ vanibbakānaṃ adhippāye paripūrento aho vata
te¹² santappeyyan ti.

Yassa yācanake disvā ti yassa puggalassa gharam
esino yācanake disvā 'paṭhamam¹³ tāva upatṭhitam vata me
puññakkhetan' ti saddhājātassa mukhavaṇṇo pasīdati,
yathā vibhavam pana tesam dānam datvā attamano¹⁴
pītisomanassehi gahitacitto hoti, tamhi yad ettha yācakā-
naṃ dassanaṃ te ca disvā cittassa pasādanam yathā rahaṃ¹⁵
dānam datvā ca¹⁶ attamanatā.

Esā puññassa¹⁷ sampadā ti esā puññassa¹⁷ sampatti
pāripūrī nibbatti¹⁸ ti attho.

Pubbe 'va dānā sumano¹⁶ ti sampattinidāna - anu-
gāmikaṃ nidhānaṃ nidhessāmi ti muñcanam¹⁹ cetanāya
pubbe 'va dānupakaraṇassa sampādanato²⁰ paṭṭhāya sumano
somanassajāto bhaveyya. Dadam cittam pasādaye²¹
ti dadanto deyyadhammaṃ dakkhiṇe hatthe patitṭhapento
asārato dhanato sārādānaṃ karomī ti attano cittam
pasādeyya. Datvā attamano hoti ti dakkhiṇeyyānaṃ
deyyadhammaṃ pariccajitvā paṇḍitapaññattaṃ²² nāma
mayā anutṭhitam aho sādhu suṭṭhū ti attamano²³ pamudito²⁴
pītisomanassajāto hoti. Esā puññassa¹⁷ sampadā ti

¹ māṇava, S₁. S₂. ² B. has instead of this phrase cāvati
hotu (? hetu) kāmam. ³ hi, S₁. S₂.

⁴ bhajeyyan, S₁. S₂. ⁵ te pi, B.

⁶ om. B.; °gaccheyyam, S₁. S₂. ⁷ ca, B.

⁸ ninnāni, S₁. S₂. ⁹ abhipūr., S₁. S₂.

¹⁰ aham, B. ¹¹ atippavassanto. B. ¹² te vata aho, B.

¹³ imam, B. ¹⁴ attano, S₁. ¹⁵ yathā codanam, S₁. S₂.

¹⁶ om. B. ¹⁷ yaññassa, B. ¹⁸ S₁. S₂ add ca.

¹⁹ dāna, B. ²⁰ sambharanato, B.

²¹ pasādeyyā, S₁. S₂. ²² °puññattaṃ, S₁. S₂.

²³ attano, B. ²⁴ pamukhito, B.

yā ayam pubbhāgacetanā¹ muñcanacetanā aparabhāga-
cetanā² ti imāsaṃ kammaphalaladdhānugatānaṃ somanassa-
pariggahitānaṃ tissannaṃ cetanānaṃ pāripūri esā puññassa³
sampadā sampatti. Na ito aññathā⁴ adhippāyo.

Evam Āṅkuro attano paṭipajjanavidhiṃ pakāsetvā bhīyo-
somattāya abhivaḍḍhamānadānājñāsayaṃ divase divase
mahādānaṃ pavattesi. Tena tadā sabbarajjāni⁵ dunnañ-
galāni⁶ katvā mahādāne diyamāne paṭiladdhasabbupa-
karaṇamanussā attano attano⁷ kammante pahāya yathā
sukhaṃ vicariṃsu. Tena⁸ rājūnaṃ koṭṭhāgārāni⁹ parikkha-
yaṃ āgamaṃsu.¹⁰ Tato rājāno Āṅkurassa dūtaṃ pāhesuṃ
'bhoto dānaṃ nissāya amhākaṃ āyassa vināso ahosi,
koṭṭhāgārāni parikkhayaṃ gatāni, tattha yuttaṃ nātabban'
ti.¹¹ Taṃ sutvā Āṅkuro Dakkhiṇāpathaṃ gantvā Dami-
lavisaṃ¹² samuddassa avidūratthāne mahatiyo dānasālāyo¹³
kārapetvā mahādānāni pavattento yāvātāyukaṃ ṭhatvā
kāyassa bhedaṃ parammaraṇā¹⁴ Tāvatiṃsabhavane nibbatti.
Tassa dānavibhūtiṃ¹⁵ saggūpapattiṃ¹⁶ ca dassento saṅ-
gītikārā

Saṭṭhivāhasahassāni Āṅkurassa nivesane	
bhojanaṃ diyaṃ niccaṃ puññapekkhassa jantuno.	50
Janā ¹⁶ tisahassā ¹⁷ sūdā ¹⁸ ānuttamaṇikuṇḍalā	
Āṅkuraṃ upajīvanti dāne yaññassa vyāvaṭā. ¹⁹	51
Saṭṭhipurisasahassāni ²⁰ ānuttamaṇikuṇḍalā	
Āṅkurassa mahādāne kaṭṭhaṃ phāḷenti māṇavā. ²¹	52

¹ pubbacetanā, S₁; pubbe cet.^o, S₂.

² aparā cetanā, S₁. S₂. ³ yaññassa, B., and adds dānassa. ⁴ B. adds ti. ⁵ satta.^o, B.

⁶ uttamg.^o, S₁. S₂. ⁷ om. B. ⁸ tesam, B.

⁹ °gārādi, B. ¹⁰ āgam.^o, B. S₂.

¹¹ tatthāyuttamatte divase dātabban ti, B.

¹² Damiṭṭha.^o, B. ¹³ anekaḍāna.^o, B.

¹⁴ °vibhūtiṃ ca, B. ¹⁵ saggavibhūtiṃ pavattiṃ ca, B.

¹⁶ om. M. C. D.; B. ¹⁷ °sahassāni, M. C. D.; B.

¹⁸ sūdāni, M. C. D.; B. ¹⁹ pāvaṭā, M. C.; S₂; pavaṭā, S₁; byāvaṭā, D. ²⁰ parisa.^o, B. S₂.

²¹ mānava, C. D.; mānavā, M.; S₁. S₂.

Soḷasitthisahassāni sabbālaṅkārabhūsitā	
Aṅkurassa mahādāne vidhā piṇḍenti ¹ nāriyo.	53
Soḷasitthisahassāni sabbālaṅkārabhūsitā	
Aṅkurassa mahādāne dabbigāhā upatṭhitā.	54
Bahum bahunaṃ ² pādasi ciraṃ pādasi khattiyo ³	
sakkaccaṃ ca sahatthā ca ⁴ cittiṃ ⁵ katvā punappunaṃ.	55
Bahumāse ca pakkhe ca utusaṃvaccharāni ⁶ ca	
mahādānaṃ pavattesi Aṅkuro dīgham antaraṃ. ⁷	56
Evam datvā yajitvā ca ⁸ Aṅkuro dīgham antaraṃ ⁹	
so hitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisūpago ahū ti	57

gathā āhamsu.

Tattha saṭṭhivāhasahassāni ti vāhānaṃ saṭṭhisahassāni gandhasālitaṇḍulādipūritānaṃ¹⁰ vāhānaṃ saṭṭhisahassānaṃ¹¹ puñṇapekkhassa¹² dānājñāsayaassa dānādhi-muttassa Aṅkurassa nivesane niccaṃ divase divase⁴ jantuno sattaniḷkāyassa¹³ bhojanaṃ diyate ti yojanaṃ.

Tisahassā¹⁴ sūdā¹⁵ ti tisahassamattā sūdā bhattakā-rakā. Te ca kho¹⁶ padhānabhūtā adhippetā. Tesu ekam ekassa pana¹⁷ vacanakarā¹⁸ anekā veditabbā. Tisahassāni sūdānaṃ ti ca paṭhanti. Āmuttamaṇiḷkaṇḍalā¹⁹ ti nānāmaṇivicitṭakūṇḍaladharā²⁰ nidassanamattaṃ²¹ c'etaṃ āmuttakāṭakakaṭṭisuttādi²² ābharaṇā²³ pi te²⁴ agahesum.²⁵ Aṅkuraṃ upajīvanti ti taṃ nissāya²⁶ jīvanti, tappaṭi-baddhajivikā honti ti attho. Dāne yaññassa vyāvaṭṭā²⁷

¹ piṇḍanti, S₁. ² bahum, S₂. ³ all MSS. except S₂.

⁴ om. S₁. S₂. ⁵ vitti, C.; pīti, S₁. S₂.

⁶ itu.^o, S₁. S₂. ⁷ antare, M.

⁸ yajetvā vā, B. ⁹ antare, M. D.; B.

¹⁰ °purita, B. ¹¹ °sahassāni, B. ¹² °pekkhantassa, S₁.

¹³ sattakāyassa, B. ¹⁴ tisahassāni, B. ¹⁵ sūdāni, B.

¹⁶ B. adds pana. ¹⁷ om. S₂.

¹⁸ pavacana.^o, S₂; pesanāvacana.^o, B.

¹⁹ °kuṇḍalāni, S₁. S₂. ²⁰ °dharādi, S₁. S₂.

²¹ dassanamaggaṃ, S₁. S₂. ²² °kaṭṭasuttādi, S₂; °kaṭṭa-suttā, S₁. ²³ ābharaṇāni, B. ²⁴ B. omits pi te.

²⁵ ahesum, B. S₂. ²⁶ upanissaya, B.

²⁷ byāvaṭṭā, B.; pāvaka, S₁. S₂.

ti mahāyāgasāññitassa¹ yaññassa² dāne yajane vyāvaṭṭa³ ussukkaṃ āpannā.

Kaṭṭhaṃ phārenti māṇavā⁴ ti nānappakārānaṃ khajjabhojjanādi-āhāravisesānaṃ pacanāya alaṅkatapaṭiyattā taruṇamanussā kaṭṭhāni phārenti vidārenti.⁵

Vidhā ti vidhātābbāni⁶ bhojanayoggāni kaṭukabhaṇḍāni. Piṇḍenti ti pisanavasena⁷ yojenti.⁸

Dabbigāhā ti kaṭacchugāhikā. Upaṭṭhitā ti parivesanaṭṭhānaṃ upagantvā ṭhitā honti.

Bahun ti mahantaṃ pahūtikaṃ.⁹ Bahūna¹⁰ ti anekesaṃ. Pādāsi ti pakārehi adāsi. Ciraṇ ti cirakālaṃ, vīsativassasahassāyukesu hi manussesu so uppanno bahum bahūnaṃ cirakālaṃ 'va¹¹ dento yathā adāsi. Taṃ dassetuṃ Sakkaccaṇ cā ti ādi vuttaṃ.

Tattha sakkaccan ti ādaraṃ¹² anāviddhaṃ¹³ anavaññātaṃ katvā. Sahatthā ti sahatthena na¹⁴ ānāpanamattena. Cittim katvā ti gāravabahuṃānayogena cittena karitvā pūjetvā.¹⁵ Punappunan ti bahuso na ekavāraṃ katipayavāre vā⁵ akatvā anekavāraṃ pādāsi ti yojanā. Idāni taṃ¹⁶ eva punappunaṃ kāraṇaṃ¹⁷ vibhāvetuṃ Bahumāse cā ti gātham āhaṃsu.

Tattha bahumāse ti cittaṃ māse⁵ ti⁵ cittaṃ māsadike bahū anekamāse, tatthāpi kaṇhasukkabhedo¹⁸ bahū pakkhe. Utuṣaṃvaccharāni cā ti vasantagimhādike bahū utū cittaṃvaccharādi¹⁹ bahūni⁵ saṃvaccharāni⁵ ca sabbattha accantasamyoge²⁰ upayogavacanaṃ. Dighaṃ antaraṇ ti dighakālaṃ antaraṃ. Ettha ca²¹ ciraṃ pādāsi ti ciraṃ kālaṃ dānassa pavattitabhāvaṃ vatvā puna tassa nirantaram

¹ mahāyoga.^o, S₁. S₂. ² B. adds yiṭṭhassa.

³ pāvātā, S₁. S₂; byāvaṭṭā, B. ⁴ māṇavā, S₁. S₂.

⁵ om. B. ⁶ vindhā.^o, S₁. S₂.

⁷ pisavanav.^o, S₂; pisvasanav.^o, S₁. ⁸ payoj.^o, B.

⁹ bahutaṃ, B. ¹⁰ bahunna, B. ¹¹ ca, B.

¹² sādaraṃ, S₁. S₂. ¹³ anupaviddhaṃ, S₁. S₂.

¹⁴ om. S₁. ¹⁵ pūjitvā, B. ¹⁶ katam, S₁.

¹⁷ karaṇaṃ, B. ¹⁸ sukka.^o, S₂. ¹⁹ ca saṃvaccharāni, B.

²⁰ accintasayo, S₂; acintāsayo, S₁. ²¹ va, S₂.

eva pavattitabhāvaṃ dassetuṃ Bahumāse ti ādi vuttan ti datṭhabbāṃ.

Evaṃ ti vuttappakārena. Datvā yajitvā cā ti atthato¹ kesañci dakkhiṇeyyānaṃ ekaccassa deyyadhammassa pariccajanavasena datvā puna Bahū bahūnaṃ pādāsī ti vuttanayena atthikānaṃ sabbesaṃ yathā kāmaṃ dento mahāyāgasena² yajitvā ca.³ So hitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsūpago ahū ti so Aṅkuro āyūhapariyosāne manussabhāvaṃ pahāya paṭisandhigahaṇavasena Tāvatiṃsadevanikāyūpago ahosi. Evaṃ tasmim Tāvatiṃsesu nibbattitvā dibbasampattiṃ anubhavante amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle Indako nāma mānava āyasmato Anuruddhattherassa piṇḍāya carantassa pasannamānaso kaṭacchubhikkhaṃ dāpesi. So aparena samayena kālaṃ katvā khettagatassa puñṇassa ānubhāvena Tāvatiṃsesu mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo devaputto hutvā nibbatto dibbehi rūpādīhi dasahi ṭhānehi Aṅkuraṃ devaputtaṃ abhibhavitvā virocati. Tena vuttaṃ:

Kaṭacchubhikkhaṃ datvāna Anuruddhassa Indako	
so hitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsūpago ahu.	58
Dasahi ṭhānehi Aṅkuraṃ Indako atirocati	
rūpe sadde rase gandhe phoṭṭhabbe ca manorame.	59
Āyunā yasasā c'eva vaṇṇena ca sukhena ca	
ādhipaccena ⁴ Aṅkuraṃ Indako atirocatī ti.	60

Tattha rūpe ti rūpahetu attano rūpasampattinimittan ti attho. Sadde ti ādisu pi es'eva nayo.

Āyunā ti jīvitena. Nanūpadevānaṃ jīvitaṃ paricchinappamāṇaṃ vuttaṃ? Saccāṃ vuttaṃ. Taṃ pana yebhuyyavasena. Tathā hi ekaccānaṃ devānaṃ payogavipatti⁵-ādinā antarā maraṇaṃ hoti yeva. Indako pana tisso vassakoṭṭiyo satṭhi ca vassasahassāni paripūreti yeva. Tena vuttaṃ: āyunā atirocatī ti. Yasasā ti mahati⁶

¹ attato (or attano) S₁. S₂; B. adds ekam eva.

² mahāyoga.^o, S₁. S₂. ³ om. B.

⁴ adhip.^o, all MSS. except M.; S₂. ⁵ payovānaṃ patti, S₁. S₂.

⁶ om. S₁. S₂.

parivārasampattiya. Vaṇṇenā ti saṇṭhānasampattiya,
vaṇṇadhātusampadā pana Rūpe¹ ti iminā vuttā yeva.
Ādhipaccenā² ti issariyena.

EvamaṅkureIndake ca Tāvatiṃsesu nibbattitvā dibbasam-
pattim anubhavantesu³ amhākaṃ Bhagavā abhisambodhito
sattame saṃvacchare Āsālhipuṇṇamāyaṃ Sāvattthinagara-
dvāre gaṇḍambarukkhamaṃ yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā
vītikkena⁴ Tāvatiṃsabhavanaṃ gantvā pāricchattakamaṃ
paṇḍukambalasilāyaṃ Yugandharapabbate bālasuriyo viya
virocamāno dasahi lokadhātūhi sannipatitāya devabrahma-
parisāya⁵ jutim attano sarirappabhāya⁶ abhibhavanto
Abhidhammaṃ desetum nisinnō avidūre nisinnaṃ Indakaṃ
dvādasayojanantare nisinnaṃ Aṅkuraṇ ca disvā dakkhiṇeyya-
sampattivibhāvanattham

Mahādānaṃ tayā dinnam Aṅkura dīgham antaram
avidūre nisinnō 'si āgaccha mama santike⁷ ti

gātham āha.

Tam sutvā Aṅkuro 'Bhagavā cirakālaṃ bahum deyya-
dhammaṃ pariccajivā pavattitam pi mahādānaṃ mayā⁸
dakkhiṇeyyasampattivirahena akhette vuttaṃ bijaṃ viya
na ulāraphalaṃ ahosi, Indakassa pana kaṭacchubhikkhaṃ
dānaṃ pi dakkhiṇeyyasampattiya sukhette vuttaṃ bijaṃ
viya ativiya ulāraphalaṃ jātan' ti āha. Tam attham dassento
saṅgītikārā

Tāvatiṃse yadā buddho silāyaṃ paṇḍukambale
pāricchattakamūlamhi vihāsi purisattamo 61
Dasasu lokadhātūsu sannipatitvāna devatā
payirupāsanti⁹ sambuddhaṃ vasantaṃ nagamuddhani. 62
Na koci devo vaṇṇena sambuddhaṃ atirocati
sabbe deve adhigayha¹⁰ sambuddho 'va¹¹ virocanti. 63

¹ S₂ has rūpena, S₁ rūpe rūpena. ² adhip.^o, B.

³ °bhavante, S₁. S₂. ⁴ anukkamena, B.

⁵ °purisāya, B. S₂. ⁶ sarirassa ppa.^o, S₁.

⁷ M. C. D. omit these verses. ⁸ om. B.

⁹ parirūp.^o, M. C.; parirūpāsenti, D.; payur.^o, S₁. S₂.

¹⁰ atikkama, C.; atiggayha, M. D. ¹¹ ca. S₂.

Yojanāni dasa dve ca Aṅkuro 'yaṃ tadā ahu
avidūre sambuddhassa¹ Indako atirocati. 64

Oloketvāna sambuddho Aṅkurañ cāpi² Indakaṃ
dakkhiṇeyyaṃ pabhāvento³ idaṃ vacanam abravi:⁴ 65

'Mahādānaṃ tayā dinnam Aṅkura dīgham antaram⁵
atidūre⁶ nisinno 'si āgaccha mama santike'. 66

Codito bhāvitattena⁷ Aṅkuro idaṃ abravi:⁴
'kiṃ mayhaṃ tena dānena dakkhiṇeyyena suññataṃ⁸ 67

Ayaṃ so Indako yakkho dajjā dānaṃ parittakaṃ
atirocati amhe hi cando tārāgaṇe yathā'. 68

'Ujjhaṅgale yathā khette bijam bahum⁹ pi ropitaṃ
na vipulaphalaṃ¹⁰ hoti na pi¹¹ toseti kassakaṃ 69

Tath' eva dānaṃ bahukaṃ dussilesu patitthitaṃ
na vipulaphalaṃ¹⁰ hoti na pi¹² toseti dāyakaṃ.¹³ 70

Yathā pi bhaddake khette bijam appam¹⁴ viropitaṃ¹⁵
sammādhāraṃ pavecchante¹⁶ phalaṃ toseti kassakaṃ¹⁷ 71

Tath' eva silavantesu guṇavantesu tādisu
appakaṃ pi kataṃ kāraṃ puññaṃ hoti mahapphalan¹⁸ 'ti 72

gāthāyo avocum.

Tattha Tāvatiṃse ti Tāvatiṃsabhavane. Silāyaṃ
paṇḍukambale ti paṇḍukambalanāmake silāsane puri-
suttamo buddho yadā vihāsi ti yojanā.

Dasasu lokadhātūsu sannipatitvāna devatā ti
jātikhettsaṇṇitesu dasasu Cakkavālasahassesu kāmāvaca-
radevatā brahmādevatā ca buddhassa Bhagavato¹⁹ payiru-
pāsanaṃ dhammasavanatthañ ca ekato sannipatitvā. Tenāha:
payirupāsanti sambuddhaṃ vasantaṃ nagamud-
dhanī ti Sinerumuddhanī ti attho.²⁰

¹ ca buddhassa, S₁. S₂; va b.^o, B.

² cāti, S₁. ³ sambhāvento, M. C. D.; vibhāvento, B.

⁴ abruvi, S₁. ⁵ antare, M. D.; B.

⁶ suvidūre, M. C. D.; B.; avidūre, S₁.

⁷ tatthena, C. D.; S₁. ⁸ saññataṃ, S₂.

⁹ bahukaṃ, C.; S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ vipulaṃ na phalaṃ, S₁. S₂.

¹¹ nāpi, C. ¹² nāpi, M. C. D.; na hi, S₁. S₂.

¹³ dāyake, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ appam bijam, M. C. D.

¹⁵ pi ropitaṃ, M.; S₁. ¹⁶ pavacchante, M. C. D.; B.

¹⁷ kassake, S₁. S₂. ¹⁸ mahabbalam, D. ¹⁹ S₁ adds ca.

²⁰ S₁ omits the next passage from Yojanāni to Codito.

Yojanāni dasa dve ca Aṅkuro 'yaṃ tadā ahū ti
ayaṃ yathāvuttacarito Aṅkuro tadā Satthu sammukhakāle
dasadve yojanāni antaraṃ katvā ahu. Satthu nisinnatṭhā-
nato dvādasa yojanantare tṭhāne nisinno ahoṣi ti attho.

Codito bhāvitattenā ti pāramiparibhāvitāya ariya-
maggabhāvanāya bhāvitacittena sammāsambuddhena codito.
Kiṃ mayhaṃ tenā ti ādikā Satthu paṭivacanavasena
Aṅkurena vuttā gāthā. Tattha dakkhiṇeyyena suññatan¹
ti yaṃ² dakkhiṇeyyena³ suññattaṃ⁴ rittakaṃ⁵ virahitaṃ
tadā mama⁶ dānaṃ, tasmā kiṃ mayhaṃ tena dānenā ti
attano dānapuññaṃ hiṇento vadati.

Yakkho ti devaputto. Dajjā ti datvā. Atirocati
amhe hi ti attano mādisse hi⁷ ativiya virocati. Hi ti
nipātamattaṃ. Amhe atikkamitvā abhibhavitvā virocati
ti attho. Yathā kin ti āha. Cando tāragāṇe yathā ti.

Ujjhaṅgale ti ativiyathaddabhūmibhāge. Ūsare⁸ ti keci
vadanti. Ropitaṃ⁹ ti vuttaṃ vapiṭvā¹⁰ uddharitvā vā¹¹
pi¹² puna ropitaṃ. Na pi toseti ti na nandayati appa-
phalatāya vā tuṭṭhiṃ na janeti.

Tath' evā ti yathā ujjhaṅgale khette bahuṃ pi biyaṃ
ropitaṃ vipulaphalaṃ ulāraphalaṃ¹³ na hoti, tato eva
kassakaṃ na toseti, tathā dussilesu silavirahesu bahukaṃ
pi dānaṃ paṭiṭṭhapitaṃ vipulaphalaṃ mahāphalaṃ na¹⁴
hoti, tato eva¹⁵ dāyakaṃ na toseti ti attho.

Yathā pi bhaddake ti gāthādvayassa vuttavipariyāyena
atthayojanā veditabbā. Tattha sammādhāraṃ pa-
vecchante¹⁶ ti vuṭṭhidhāraṃ¹⁷ sammā¹⁸-d-eva pavattente
anvaḍḍhamāsaṃ¹⁹ anudasāhaṃ anupañcāhaṃ deve vassante
ti attho.

Guṇavantesū ti jhānādiguṇayuttesu. Tādisū ti

¹ puññaṃ, S₁. ² om. S₂. ³ dakkhiṇeyye, S₂.

⁴ suññataraṃ, B. ⁵ rittakaṃ, B. ⁶ mahā.°, S₁. S₂.

⁷ mānisehi, S₁. S₂. ⁸ upare, S₁; usade, B.

⁹ rocitaṃ, S₂; rocan, S₁. ¹⁰ vacitvā, S₁. S₂; B. adds vā.

¹¹ om. B. ¹² ulāraṃ, S₁. S₂. ¹³ om. S₁. S₂.

¹⁴ evaṃ, S₁. S₂ (also before). ¹⁵ pavacchante, B.

¹⁶ 'dhāri, B. ¹⁷ so all MSS. ¹⁸ addhamāsaṃ, S₁. S₂.

iṭṭhādisu tādilakkhaṇapattesu. Kāraṇaṃ ti līṅgavipallāseṇa vuttaṃ, upakāro ti attho. Kīdiso upakāro ti āha. Puñ-
ṇaṇaṃ ti.

Viceyya dānaṃ dātabbaṃ yattha dinnāṃ mahapphalāṃ
viceyya dānaṃ datvāna saggāṃ gacchanti dāyaka. 73
Viceyya dānaṃ sugatappasetṭhaṃ¹ ye dakkhiṇeyyā idha
jīvaloke
etesu dinnāni mahapphalāni² bijāni vuttāni yathā
sukhette ti 74

saṅgitikārakehi³ ṭhapitā gāthā.

Tattha viceyyā ti vicinitvā puññakkhettaṃ paññāya
upaparikkhitvā. Sesāṃ sabbattha uttānaṃ evā ti. Tayidaṃ
Aṅkurapetaavatthū.

Satthā Tāvatisabbhavane dasasahassacakkavāḷadevatā-
naṃ purato dakkhiṇeyyasampattivibhāvanatthaṃ Mahā-
dānaṃ tayā dinnānaṃ ti ādinā samuṭṭhāpeti. Tattha tayo
māse Abhidhammaṃ desetvā mahāpavāraṇāya⁴ devagaṇa-
parivuto devadevo devalokato Saṅkasanagaraṃ⁵ otaritvā
anukkamena Sāvattimaṃ patvā Jetavane viharanto catu-
parisamajjhe dakkhiṇeyyasampattivibhāvanattham eva Yassa
atthāya gacchāma ti ādinā vitthārato desetvā catusacca-
kathāya desanāya kathaṃ gaṇhi. Desanāvasāne aneka-
koṭipāṇasahassānaṃ⁶ dhammābhisamayo ahoṣi.⁷

Aṅkurapetavatthuvaṇṇanā.⁸

II, 10.

Divā vihāragataṃ bhikkhūnaṃ ti. Idāṃ Uttaramātu-
petavatthu. Tatrāyaṃ atthavibhāvanā. Satthari parinibbute
paṭhamamahāsaṅgītiyā pavattitāya āyasmā Mahākaccāyano⁹

¹ °saṭṭhaṃ, C. D.; B. ² °bbalāni, B.

³ ayaṃ saṅg., B. ⁴ B. adds divase.

⁵ Saṅkassanagara, B.

⁶ tesāṃ pāṇasatasahassānaṃ, B.; °sahassāni, S.

⁷ S₁. S₂ add ti. ⁸ Aṅgura., B. (as throughout in this story). ⁹ °kaccāno, B. S₂.

dvādasahi bhikkhūhi saddhim Kosambiyā avidūre aññatarasmim araññāyatane vihāsi. Tena ca samayena rañño Udenassa aññataro amacco kālam akāsi. Tena ca pubbe nagare kammantā adhiṭṭhitā ahesum. Atha rājā tassa puttam Uttaram nāma¹ mānavam² pakkosāpetvā 'tvañ ca³ pitarā adhiṭṭhite kammante samanussāsā'⁴ ti ten'adhitaṭṭhāne⁵ ṭhapesi. So⁶ ekadivasam nagarapaṭisaṅkhāriyānam dārūnam atthāya vaḍḍhakiyo gahetvā araññaṃ gato. Tattho āyasmato Mahākaccāyanattherassa vasanaṭṭhānam upagantvā theram tattha pamsukūlacivaradharam⁷ vivittam nisinnam disvā iriyāpathe yeva pasiditvā katapaṭisanthāro vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Thero tassa⁸ dhammam kathesi. So dhammam sutvā ratanattaye sañjātappasādo saraṇe supatiṭṭhāya theram nimantesi 'adhivāsetha'⁹ me bhante svātānāya bhattam saddhim bhikkhūhi anukampam upādāyā' ti. Adhivāsesi thero tuṇhībhāvena. So tato nikkhamitvā nagaram gantvā aññesam upāsakānam ācikkhi 'thero mayā svātānāya nimantito tumhehi pi mama dānaggaṃ āgantabban'¹⁰ ti. So dutiyadivase kālass' eva paṇitam khādaniyam bhojaniyam paṭiyādāpetvā kālam ārocāpetvā saddhim bhikkhūhi āgacchantassa therassa paccuggamanam katvā vanditvā purakkhatvā geham pavesesi. Atha mahārahakappiypaccattharaṇatthatesu¹¹ āsanesu there ca khikkhusu ca nisinnesu gandhapupphadhūpadīpehi pūjam katvā paṇitena annapānena santappetvā sañjātappasādo katanjali anumodanam sunitvā¹² katabhattānumodanena¹³ there gacchante pattam gahetvā anugacchanto nagarato nikkhamitvā paṭinivattento 'bhante tumhehi niccam mama geham pavisitabban' ti yācitvā therassa adhivāsanam ṇatvā nivatti. Evaṃ so theram upaṭṭhahanto tassa ovāde

¹ Uttaranāma, S₁. ² mānavam, S₁. S₂. ³ tava, B.

⁴ °anussāsā, S₁. S₂; °anusāsassu, B.

⁵ tam senāpatiṭṭhāne, B. ⁶ S₁ adds ca.

⁷ B. adds pārumpitvā. ⁸ tassa thero, S₁. S₂.

⁹ °vāsetu, B. ¹⁰ gant°, S₁. S₂.

¹¹ °ke, S₁ (°te, S₂), and then katvā bhattānumodanesu there bhikkhusu ca. ¹² sutvā, B.

¹³ katānumodane, B.

patitṭhāya sotāpattiphalam pāpuṇi vihāraṇ ca kāresi¹ sabbe ca attano nātake sāsane abhippasanne ākāsi. Mātā pan' assa maccheramalapariyutṭhitacittā hutvā evaṃ paribhāsi 'yaṃ tvaṃ mama anicchantiyā evaṃ² samaṇānam annapānam desi³, taṃ te⁴ paraloke lohitaṃ sampajjatū' ti. Ekam⁵ pana morapiṇṇakalāpaṃ vihāramahādivase dīyamānam anujāni. Sā kalam katvā petayoniyam uppajji, morapiṇṇakalāpadānānumodanena tassā kesā nilā siniddhā vellitagga⁶ sukhumā dīghā ca ahesum. Sā yadā Gaṅgā-nadīpāṇiyam pavissāmī ti otarati, tadā nadī lohitaṃ punṇā hoti. Sā pañcapaṇṇāsavassāni khuppiṇāsābhībhūtā vicaritvā ekadivasam Kaṅkhārevatatttheram Gaṅgāya tīre divāvihāram nisinnam disvā attānam attano⁴ kesehi paṭicchādetvā upasaṅkamitvā pāṇiyam yācitam sandhāya vuttam:

Divā vihāragataṃ bhikkhum Gaṅgātīre nisinnakam
taṃ peti upasaṅkamma dubbaṇṇā bhīrudassanā. 1
Kesā c'assā atidīghā⁷ yāva bhummaṃvalambare⁸
kesehi sā paṭicchannā samaṇam etad⁹ abravī ti. 2

Ime dve gāthā saṅgītikārakehi idha ādito ṭhapitā.

Tattha bhīrudassanā ti bhayānakadassanā rudassanā, bhīru-dassanā ti¹⁰ vā pāṭho. Bibhacchā bhīrudassanā¹¹ ti attho.

Yāva bhummaṃvalambare ti yāva bhūmi tāva¹² olambanti.

Pubbe bhikkhun ti pacchā samaṇan ti ca Kaṅkhārevatatttheram eva sandhāya vuttam.

Sā pana peti¹³ theram upasaṅkamitvā pāṇiyam yācanti

Pañcapaṇṇāsavassāni yato kālakatā aham

¹ kārayi, B. ² eva, B. ³ adāsi, B. ⁴ om. S₁. S₂.

⁵ evaṃ, S₁. S₂. ⁶ velligatā, S₁. S₂.

⁷ ahu dīghā, M. C. D.; B. ⁸ bhūmā°, M. C. D.; B.

⁹ etam, S₁. ¹⁰ rudassanā ti, B.; bhīrudassanā ti, S₂.

¹¹ vigacchatāya bhāriyadassanā, B.

¹² va, S₂, and reads 'valamb°. ¹³ B. adds taṃ.

nābhijānāmi bhuttaṃ vā pītaṃ vā pana pāṇiyaṃ
dehi tvam¹ pāṇiyaṃ bhante tasitā pāṇiyāya me ti 3

imaṃ gātham āha.

Tattha nābhijānāmi bhuttaṃ vā ti evaṃ dīgham
antare kāle bhojanaṃ bhuttaṃ vā² pāṇiyaṃ pītaṃ vā²
nābhijānāmi. Na bhuttaṃ na pītaṃ ti attho. Tasitā ti
pipāsītā. Pāṇiyāya ti pāṇiyatthāya āhiṇḍantiyā me
pāṇiyaṃ dehi bhante ti yojanā. Ito paraṃ

‘Ayaṃ sītodakā Gaṅgā Himavantato sandati
piva etto gahetvāna kiṃ maṃ yācasi pāṇiyaṃ?’ 4
‘Sacāhaṃ bhante Gaṅgāyaṃ sayam gaṇhāmi pāṇiyaṃ
lohitaṃ me³ parivattati⁴ tasmā yācāmi pāṇiyaṃ’. 5
‘Kin nu kāyena vācāya manasā dukkhaṃ kataṃ
kissa kammavipākena Gaṅgā te hoti lohitaṃ?’ 6
‘Putto me bhante Uttaro⁵ saddho āsi upāsako
so ca mayhaṃ⁶ akāmāya samaṇānaṃ pavecchati⁷
cīvaraṃ piṇḍapātaṇ ca paccayaṃ sayanāsanam. 7
Tam ahaṃ paribhāsāmi maccherena upaddutā:⁸
yan tvam⁹ mayhaṃ akāmāya samaṇānaṃ pavecchasi¹⁰
cīvaraṃ piṇḍapātaṇ ca paccayaṃ sayanāsanam 8
Etan te paralokasmiṃ lohitaṃ hotu Uttara;
tassa kammavipākena¹¹ Gaṅgā me hoti lohitaṃ’ ti. 9

Imā therassa ca petiyā ca vacanapaṭivacanagāthā.

Tattha Himavantato ti mahato himassa atthitāya
Himavā ti laddhanāmato¹² pabbatarājato. Sandati ti
pavattati.¹³ Etto ti ito Mahā-Gaṅgāto. Kin ti kasmā.
Maṃ yācasi pāṇiyaṃ ti Gaṅgānadiṃ otarivā yathā ruciṃ
pivā¹⁴ ti dasseti.

¹ me, M. C. D.; B.

² S₁. S₂ *put* vā *before* bhuttaṃ, *also before* pītaṃ, *and omit it after* bhuttaṃ *and* pītaṃ. ³ *om.* S₁.

⁴ *vattanti*, S₁. ⁵ S₁. S₂ *add* nāma.

⁶ *mayam*, C. ⁷ *pavacchati*, C.; *paveccheti*, S₁.

⁸ *upāsana*, S₁. ⁹ *taṃ*, S₁. S₂.

¹⁰ *pavacchasi*, C. ¹¹ *kamassa vip.*, M. C.

¹² *onāmakō*, S₁. S₂. ¹³ *pāṇiyaṃ savati*, B. ¹⁴ *pivāhi*, B.

Lohitaṃ me parivattati ti udakaṃ sandamānaṃ mayhaṃ pāpakammaphalena¹ lohitaṃ hutvā parivattati pariṇamati.² Tāya gahitamattaṃ udakaṃ lohitaṃ jāyati.

Mayhaṃ akāmāyā ti mama anicchantiyā. Pavecchati ti deti. Paccayan ti gilānapaccayaṃ.

Etan ti yaṃ etaṃ cīvarādikaṃ paccayaajātaṃ samaṇānaṃ pavecchasi desi, etaṃ te paralokasmiṃ lohitaṃ hotu. Uttarā ti abhisampannavasena³ kataṃ pāpakammaṃ, tassa vipākenā ti yojanā.

Ath' āyasmā Revato taṃ petiṃ uddissa bhikkhusaṅghassa pāṇiyaṃ adāsi, piṇḍāya caritvā bhattaṃ gahetvā bhikkhūnaṃ adāsi, saṅkarakūṭādito⁴ paṃsukūlaṃ gahetvā dhovitvābhisiṅcimillikaṃ ca katvā bhikkhūnaṃ adāsi. Tena c'assā petiyā dibbasampattiyo ahesuṃ. Sā therassa santikaṃ gantvā attanā⁵ laddhadibbasampattiṃ⁶ therassa dassesi.⁷ Thero taṃ pavuttiṃ attano santikaṃ upagatānaṃ catunnaṃ⁸ parisānaṃ pakāsetvā dhammakathaṃ kathesi. Tena mahājano saṅjātasamvego vigatamalamacchero hutvā dānasilādikusaladhammābhirato ahosi.⁹

Idaṃ pana petavatthum¹⁰ dutiyasaṅgītiyaṃ¹¹ saṅgahaṃ ārūhaṇ ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Uttaramātupetavatthuvaṇṇanā.

II, 11.

Ahaṃ pure pabbajitassa bhikkhuno ti. Idaṃ Suttapetavatthum. Tassa kā uppatti? Sāvatthiyā kira avidūre aññatarasmiṃ gāmake amhākaṃ Satthari anuppanne yeva sattannaṃ vassasatānaṃ upari aññataro dārako ekaṃ paccekabuddhaṃ upaṭṭhahi. Tassa mātā tasmīṃ vayappatte tass' atthāya samānakulato aññataraṃ kuladhītaraṃ¹² ānesi. Vivāhadivase yeva ca so kumāro sahāyehi saddhiṃ nahāyitum gato ahinā daṭṭho kālam akāsi. Yakkhagāhenāpi

¹ ovasena, S₁. S₂. ² parināmati, S₁. S₂.

³ abhisappana.^o, S₂; abhisapana.^o, B.

⁴ oḥhūmīkūṭā.^o, S₁. ⁵ attano, B. ⁶ saladdha.^o, S₁. S₂.

⁷ dasseti, B. ⁸ bahūnaṃ, B. ⁹ all MSS. add ti.

¹⁰ dutiyapeta.^o, S₁. ¹¹ S₁. S₂ add pana.

¹² aññakula.^o, S₂.

ti vadanti. So paccekabuddhassa upatthāne na bahum kusalakammaṃ katvā t̥hito pi tassāya¹ dārikāya paṭi-baddhacittatāya vimānapeto nibbatti, mahiddhiko pana ahosi mahānubhāvo. Atha so² taṃ dārikam attano vimānaṃ netukāmo 'kena nu kho upāyena esā diṭṭhadhammavedaniya-kammaṃ katvā mayā saddhim idha abhirameyyā' ti tassā dibbabhogasampattiyaṃ anubhavanahetum vimamsanto³ paccekabuddhaṃ cīvarakammaṃ karontaṃ disvā manussarūpena gantvā vanditvā 'kiṃ bhante suttakena attho atthi' ti āha. 'Cīvarakammaṃ karoma upāsakā' ti. 'Tena hi bhante asukasmim t̥hāne suttabhikkhaṃ carathā' ti tassā dārikāya gehaṃ dassesi. Paccekabuddho tattha gantvā gharadvāre at̥thāsi. Atha sā paccekabuddhaṃ tattha⁴ t̥hitam⁴ disvā pasannamānasā 'suttakena me ayyo atthiko' ti n̄atvā ekaṃ suttaguḷam adāsi. Atha so amanusso⁵ manussarūpena tassā dārikāya gharaṃ gantvā tassā mātaraṃ yācitvā tāya saddhim katipāhaṃ vasitvā tassā mātuyā anuggahatthaṃ tasmim gehe sabbabhājanāni hiraññasuvaṇṇassa pūretvā sabbattha upari nāmaṃ likhi 'idaṃ devadattikadhanaṃ na kenaci gahetabban' ti tañ ca dārikam gahetvā attano vimānaṃ agamāsi. Tassā mātā pahūtam⁶ dhanam labhitvā attano n̄atakānaṃ kapaṇiddhikādīnañ⁷ ca datvā attanā⁸ paribhuñjitvā kālam karonti 'mama dhītā āgacchati ce, imaṃ dhanam dassethā' ti n̄atakānaṃ kathetvā kālam akasi. Tato sattamaṃ vassasatānaṃ accayena amhākaṃ Bhagavati loke uppajjitvā pavattitapavaradhammacakke⁹ anukkamena Sāvatthiyaṃ viharante tassā itthiya tena amanussena saddhim vasantiyā ukkaṇṭhā uppajji. Sā taṃ āha 'sādhu ayyaputta maṃ sakañ ñeva gehaṃ paṭinehi' ti vadanti

Ahaṃ pure pabbajitassa bhikkhuno
suttam adāsi upagamma¹⁰ yācitā tassa,

¹ tassā, S₁; tassa, B. ² kho, S₁. S₂. ³ ovento, B.

⁴ om. B. ⁵ manusso, B. ⁶ bahutam, B. ⁷ kapaṇiddhikānañ, S₁.

⁸ S₁. S₂ add va. ⁹ pavattitavara., B.

¹⁰ upasaṅkama, M. C. D.; B.

vipāko vipulaphal'¹ ūpalabbhati
 bahū² ca me uppajjare vatthakoṭiyo. 1
 Pupphābhikiṇṇaṃ ramitaṃ³ vimānaṃ
 anekacittaṃ naranārisevitaṃ⁴
 sāhaṃ bhuñjāmi ca pārupāmi ca
 pahūtavittā⁵ na ca tāva khiyati. 2
 Tass' eva kammaṣṣa vipākam anvayā⁶
 sukhañ ca sātañ ca idh' ūpalabbhati
 sāhaṃ gantvā puna-m-eva⁷ mānusaṃ⁸
 kāhāmi puññāni⁹ nay' ayyaputta¹⁰ man ti 3

imā gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha pabbajitassa bhikkhuno ti idaṃ pacceka-
 buddhaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. So hi kāmādimālānaṃ attano
 santānato anavasesato pabbajitattā¹¹ paramatthato pabbajito
 ti bhinnakilesattā¹² bhikkhū ti ca vattabbaṃ¹³ arahati.
 Suttan ti kappāsiyā suttaṃ. Upagammā¹⁴ ti mayhaṃ
 gehaṃ upasaṅkamitvā. Yācitā ti uddissa ariyā tiṭṭhanti,
 esā ariyānaṃ yācana ti evaṃ¹⁵ vuttakāya¹⁶ viññattipayoga-
 saṅkhātāya bhikkhācariyāya yācitā. Tassā ti tassa¹⁷ sutta-
 dānassa. Vipāko vipulaphal' ūpalabbhati¹⁸ ti vipu-
 laphalo¹⁹ ulāra-udayo mahā-udayo vipāko etarahi upalabbhati
 paccanubhaviyati.²⁰ Bahū²¹ ti anekā. Vatthakoṭiyo
 ti vatthānaṃ koṭiyo anekasatasahassappabhedāni²² vatthāni
 ti attho.

¹ °phalam, C.; °pal.°, S₁. S₂. ² bahukā, C. D.; B.

³ ramam idaṃ, M.; rammam idaṃ, C. D.; B.

⁴ naranārihi sev.°, C. ⁵ bahuta.°, D. (bahutta.°, M.);
 bahu.°, C.; °vittāni, C. D.; bahutavatthā, S₁.

⁶ anvaya, M.; anvāya, B. ⁷ puna-d-eva, M. C. D.; B.

⁸ mānussaṃ, C. D.; B. ⁹ puññāni kāhāmi, M. C. D.; B.

¹⁰ n'ayyap.°, S₁; nay' eyya.°, C. D.; S₂.

¹¹ pabbajitā, S₁. S₂; pabbajitatthā, B.

¹² °satthā, B. ¹³ vattabbaṃ, B.

¹⁴ upasaṅkammā, B. ¹⁵ eva, S₂.

¹⁶ vuttāya kāya, S₁. B.; vuttāya, S₂.

¹⁷ B. *inserts* bhikkhuno and connects sutta.° with vi.°.

¹⁸ °pal.°, S₁; °pal.°, S₂. ¹⁹ °palo, S₁.

²⁰ °bhaviyyati, B. S₂; °bhavissati, S₁. ²¹ bahukā, B.

²² °ppamāṇāni, B.

Anekacittan ti nānāvidhacittakammaṃ anekehi¹ muttāmaṇi-ādīhi ratanehi vicittarūpaṃ. Naranārīsevitān ti parivāra-kabhūtehi² narehi nārīhi ca upasevitāṃ. Sāhaṃ bhuñjāmi ti sā ahaṃ taṃ³ vimānaṃ paribhuñjāmi. Pārūpāmi ti anekāsu vatthakoṭṭisu icchiticchitaṃ nivāsemi c'eva paridahāmi ca. Pahūtavittā⁴ ti pahūtavittūpaka-raṇā mahaddhanā mahābhoga⁵. Na ca tāva khīyati ti tañ ca vittaṃ na⁶ khīyati na parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gacchati.

Tass' eva kammaṃ vipākam anvayā ti tass' eva suttadānapuññakammaṃ anvayā paccayā hetubhāven' eva⁷ vipākam bhūtaṃ⁸ sukhaṃ iṭṭhamadhrasaṅkhātāṃ sātāṃ ca idh' imasmim vimāne upalabbhati. Gantvā puna-m-eva⁹ mānusaṃ ti puna eva manussalokaṃ upagantvā. Kāhāmi puññāni¹⁰ ti mayhaṃ sukhavisesanipphāda-kāni¹¹ puññāni karissāmi, yesaṃ vā mayā ayaṃ sampatti laddhā ti adhippayo. Nay' ayyaputta maṃ ti ayyaputta maṃ manussalokaṃ naya nehi ti attho.

Taṃ sutvā so¹² amanusso tassā paṭibaddhacittatāya anukampāya pi¹³ gamanaṃ anicchanto

Satta tuvaṃ¹⁴ vassasatā idhāgatā
jiṇṇā ca vuddhā ca tahiṃ bhavissasi¹⁵
sabbe ca¹⁶ te kālakatā 'va¹⁷ nātakā
kiṃ¹⁸ tattha gantvāna¹⁹ ito karissasi²⁰ ti

4

gātham āha.

Tattha sattā ti vibhattilopena niddeso nissakke vā etaṃ paccattavacanāṃ. Vassasatā ti vassasatato sattahi vassasatehi uddhaṃ tuvaṃ idhāgatā imaṃ vimānaṃ āgatā idhāgatāya tuyhaṃ sattavassasatāni honti ti attho. Jiṇṇā

¹ B. *adds* vā. ² S₁ *adds* nandehi, S₂ nandhehi. ³ om. B.

⁴ bahutavittā, B. ⁵ °bhogo, B.; °bhogavā, S₁. S₂. ⁶ B. *adds* ca.

⁷ vipākam vipākabhūtaṃ, B. ⁸ puna-d-eva, B.

⁹ puññāni kāhāmi, B. ¹⁰ °nipphāda-kāni, S₁. B.

¹¹ om. S₁. ¹² tassa, S₂. ¹³ bhavissati, M.

¹⁴ vā, M.; B. S₁. ¹⁵ ca, M. C. D.; B. ¹⁶ tvam, S₁. S₂.

¹⁷ gantvā, D. ¹⁸ karissati, C.; B.

ca vuḍḍhā ca tahiṃ bhavissasī ti idha dibbehi utu-
āhārehi upatthambhitatthabbhāvā kammānubhāvena ettakaṃ
kālaṃ daharākāren' eva t̥hitā ito paraṃ¹ gatā² kamma
ca parikkhīṇattā manussānañ ca³ utu-āhāravasena⁴ jarā-
jīṇṇā vayovuḍḍhā ca tahiṃ manussaloke bhavissasi.⁵ Sabbe
ca⁶ te kālakatā⁷ nātakā ti dighassa addhuno gatattā
tava nātayo pi sabbe eva matā, tasmā ito devalokato
tattha manussalokaṃ gantvāna⁸ kiṃ karissasī ti.
Avasesaṃ pi āyuñ ca idh' eva khepehi idha³ vasāhi³ ti
adhippāyo.

Evam tena vuttā sū tassa vacanaṃ asaddahantī puna-
d-eva⁹ abravi⁹

Satt' eva¹⁰ vassāni idhāgatāya me
dibbañ ca sukhañ ca samappitāya
sāhaṃ gantvā punar eva¹¹ mānusaṃ
kāhāmi puññāni¹² nay' ayyaputta¹³ man ti 5

gātham āha.

Tattha satt' eva vassāni idhāgatāya me ti ayyaputta
mayhaṃ idhāgatāya satt' eva vassāni maññe vītivattāni
sattavassasatāni dibbasukhasamappitāya bahum pi kālaṃ
gataṃ asallakkhentī evam āha. Evam pana tāya vutto so
vimānapeto nānappakāraṃ taṃ anusāsivā 'tvaṃ¹⁴ idāni
sattāhato uddham¹⁵ na³ tattha jīvissasi, mātuyā te
nikkhittaṃ¹⁶ mayā dinnadhanaṃ atthi, taṃ samaṇabrāh-
maṇānaṃ¹⁷ datvā idh' eva uppattiṃ patthehi' ti vatvā taṃ³
bāhāyaṃ¹⁸ gahetvā gāmaṃ ajjhoṭhapetvā idhāgate¹⁹ aññe
pi jane 'yathā balaṃ²⁰ puññāni karoṭhā' ti ovadeyyasi²¹ ti
vatvā gato. Tena vuttaṃ:

¹ pana, S₁. S₂. ² gantvā, B. ³ om. B.

⁴ āhārānaṃ vasena, S₁. S₂. ⁵ B. adds ti.

⁶ va, all MSS.; kiñci sabbe va, S₁. S₂. ⁷ all MSS. omit here 'va.

⁸ gantvā, all MSS.; kiṃ g.^o, S₁. ⁹ probably an interpolation.

¹⁰ satte, S₁. ¹¹ puna-d-eva, M. C. D.; B. ¹² puññāni
kāhāmi, M. C. D. ¹³ eyyap.^o, C. D. ¹⁴ om. S₁. ¹⁵ uttari, B.

¹⁶ nikkitaṃ, S₁. S₂. ¹⁷ S₁. S₂ add dānaṃ.

¹⁸ bāhāya, B. ¹⁹ idhā bhadde, B. ²⁰ phalaṃ, B.

²¹ ovād.^o, all MSS.

So tam gahetvāna¹ pasayha bāhāyam²
paccānayitvāna³ therim sudubbalaṃ
vajjesi⁴ aññaṃ pi janam idhāgatam
karotha puññāni sukh' upalabbhati ti.

6

Tattha so ti⁵ vimānapeto. Tan ti tam itthim. Gahe-
tvāna pasayha bāhāyan ti pasahanto⁶ viya so⁷ bāhāyam⁸
tam⁹ gahetvā. Paccānayitvānā ti tassā jātasamvaddhi-
tam¹⁰ gāmaṃ punar eva¹¹ ānetvā.¹² Therin ti thāvari-
jinnam vuddhan¹³ ti attho. Sudubbalaṃ ti jarājiraṇatāya¹⁴
eva sudubbalaṃ.¹⁵ Sā kira tato vimānato¹⁶ apagamana-
samanantaram eva jinnā vuddhā mahallikā addhagatā
vayo anuppattā ahosi. Vajjesi ti vadeyyāsi. Vattabba-
vacanākāraṇa ca dassetuṃ Aññaṃ pi janan ti ādi vuttam.
Tass' attho: bhadde tvaṃ pi puññaṃ kareyyāsi aññaṃ¹⁷
pi janam idha tava dassanattāya āgatam¹⁸ bhadramukha¹⁹-
āditam sīsam²⁰ colam²¹ vā ajjupekkhitvā pi dānasīlādīni
puññāni karothā ti kate ca²² puñña ekamsen' eva tassa
phalabhūtam sukham upalabbhati, na ettha samsayo kātabbo
ti vadeyyāsi ovadeyyāsi ti.⁷

Evam²³ vatvā tasmim gate sā²⁴ itthi attano nātakānam
vasanattāhānam gantvā tesam attānam jānāpetvā tehi
niyāditam²⁵ dhanam²⁶ gahetvā samānabrāhmaṇānam dānam
denti attano santikaṃ āgatāgatānam

Diṭṭhā mayā akatena²⁷ sādhunā
petā vihaññanti tath' eva mānusa²⁸

¹ gahetvā, B. ² bāhāna, S₁. ³ nayitvā, B.; S₁. S₂. B. *insert*
punar eva. ⁴ vajesi, S₁. ⁵ B. *adds* so. ⁶ pasayhanto, B.
⁷ om. S₁. S₂. ⁸ bāhāya, S₁. S₂. ⁹ om. B.
¹⁰ vaddha, B. ¹¹ puna-d-eva. B. ¹² ānitvā, B.
¹³ bhinnan, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ [ja]rojjinnatāya, B.
¹⁵ suṭṭhu du.^o, S₁. ¹⁶ B. *adds* netvā. ¹⁷ aññā, S₁. S₂.
¹⁸ āgatā, S₁. S₂; ^otaṇ ca, B. ¹⁹ ^omukhā, S₁. S₂.
²⁰ B. *adds* vā. ²¹ celam, B.; colam, S₂. ²² va, S₂.
²³ B. *adds* ca. ²⁴ S₁. S₂ *add* ca.
²⁵ niyānitam, S₁. S₂. ²⁶ vanam, B.
²⁷ agatena, M. ²⁸ manussā, M. C. D.; B.

kammañ ca katvā sukhavedaniyaṃ
devā manussā ca sukhe ʒhitā pajā ti

gāthāya ovādam adāsi.¹

Tattha akatenā ti anibbattitena attanā anupacitena. Sādhunā ti kusalakammena. Itthambhūtalakkhaṇe karaṇavacanam. Vihaññantī ti vighātaṃ āpajjanti. Sukhavedaniyaṃ ti sukhavipākaṃ puññakammaṃ. Sukhe ʒhitā ti sukhe patitʒhitā, sukhe diʒthā² ti³ vā pāṭho. Sukhena abhivuḍḍhā ʒhitā⁴ ti attho. Ayaṃ h'ettha adhippāyo: yathā petā tath' eva manussā, akatena kusalena katena ca⁴ akusalena vihaññamānā khuppipāsādinaṃ vighātaṃ āpajjantā mahādukkhaṃ anubhavanta diʒthā mayā, sukhavedaniyaṃ pana kammaṃ katvā tena katena kusalakammena akatena ca akusalakammena manussāpariyāpannā⁵ pajā sukhe ʒhitā diʒthā mayā attano⁶ paccakkham etaṃ, tasmā pāpā dūrato⁷ 'va⁸ parivajjenta⁹ puññakiriyāya yuttapayutta hoṭhā¹⁰ ti.⁸

Evam pana ovādam denti samaṇabrāhmaṇādinaṃ sattāhaṃ mahādānaṃ pavattetvā sattame divase kālaṃ katvā Tāvatisesu nibbatti.¹¹ Bhikkhū taṃ pavuttiṃ Bhagavato ārocesuṃ. Bhagavā taṃ atthaṃ atthupattiṃ katvā sampattaparisaṃ dhammaṃ dassesi visesato 'va⁴ paccekabuddhesu pavattitadānassa mahapphalataṃ¹² mahānisamsatañ ca pakāsesi. Taṃ sutvā mahājano vigatamalamacchero dānādipuññābhirato¹³ ahosi.¹⁴

Suttapetavatthuvannaṇā.

II, 12.

Sovaṇṇasapānaphalakā ti. Idaṃ Satthari Sāvattiyaṃ viharante Kaṇṇamuṇḍapetiṃ ārabha vuttaṃ. Atīte

¹ akāsi, B. ² ʒhitā, S₁. S₂; dhitā, B.

³ S₁. S₂ add pi. ⁴ om. B. ⁵ devamanussapari.^o, B.

⁶ attha, B. ⁷ pamādarato, S₁; pamad.^o, S₂.

⁸ om. S₁. S₂. ⁹ °vajjantā, B.

¹⁰ hoti, S₁. S₂. ¹¹ Here ends S₁.

¹² °lataram, S₂. ¹³ °puññānirato, B. ¹⁴ B. S₂ add ti.

kira Kassapabuddhakāle Kimbilanagare aññataro upāsako sotāpanno pañcahi upāsakasatehi saddhiṃ samānasaddho¹ hutvā ārāmaropanasetubandhanasaṅkamanakaraṇādīsu² puññakammesu pasuto³ hutvā viharanto saṅghassa vihāraṃ kāretvā tehi saddhiṃ kālena kālaṃ vihāraṃ gacchati. Tesam bhariyāyo pi upāsikā hutvā aññamaññaṃ samaggā mālāgandhavilepanādi-hatthā kālena kālaṃ vihāraṃ gacchantiyo antarāmagge ārāmasabhādisu vissamitvā gacchanti. Ath' ekadivasam katipayā dhuttā⁴ ekissā sabhāya sannisinnā tāsū tattha vissamitvā gatāsu tāsam rūpasampattiṃ disvā paṭibaddhacittā hutvā tāsam silācāraguṇasampannataṃ natvā kathaṃ samutthāpesuṃ: 'ko etāsu ekissā⁵ pi silābhedaṃ kātuṃ samattho' ti? Tattha aññataro 'ahaṃ samattho' ti āha. Te 'tena sahasseṇa abbhutaṃ⁶ karomā'⁷ ti⁷ abbhutaṃ⁷ akāmsu:⁸ 'kate tava sahasseṇa amhehi deyyaṃ, akate tayā amhākaṃ deyyaṃ' ti. So lobhena⁹ bhayena⁹ ca⁹ anekehi upāyehi gāyamaṇo tāsū sabhaṃ¹⁰ āgatāsu sumuñcitaṃ sattatantiṃ¹¹ madhu-rassaraṃ vīṇaṃ vādentō madhureṇa¹² sareṇa¹³ kāmamatisaṃyuttaḡitāni⁹ gāyanta tāsū¹⁴ gītasaddena aññataraṃ itthiṃ silābhedaṃ pāpetvā¹⁵ tayā¹⁶ saddhiṃ¹⁶ vijjaṭipattiṃ¹⁶ āpajjitvā¹⁶ te dhutte sahasseṇa parājesi. Te tena⁹ sahasseparājitā¹⁷ tassā bhattuno¹⁸ ārocesuṃ. So¹⁹ asaddahanto⁹ taṃ paṭipucchi²⁰ 'kiṃ tvaṃ evarūpā yathā te purisā avocun' ti? Sā 'ahaṃ²¹ idisaṃ na⁹ janāmi' ti paṭikkhipitvā tasmaṃ asaddahante samāpeṭhitaṃ sunakhaṃ dassetvā sapathaṃ akāsi: 'sace mayā²² tādisaṃ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, ayaṃ chinnakaṇṇo kālasunakho tattha tattha bhava jātaṃ

¹ °cchando, B. ² °hetu.°, S₁. ³ puññapaññato, B.

⁴ hutvā vuttā, B. ⁵ ekassā, S₂.

⁶ abbhudaṃ, S₁. S₂. ⁷ om. S₂; abbhudaṃ, S₁.

⁸ B. omits all from akāmsu to So. ⁹ om. B.

¹⁰ āsannaṃ, B. ¹¹ tantim, S₁. ¹² B. adds 'va.

¹³ om. S₁. ¹⁴ B. puts tāsū after gīta.°. ¹⁵ pāpento, B.

¹⁶ om. B.; but it reads aticārinim katvā.

¹⁷ °jitā, B. ¹⁸ sāmikassa, B.

¹⁹ B. has sāmiko instead of so. ²⁰ pucchi, B.

²¹ nāhaṃ, B. ²² mayā, B.

maṃ khādatū¹ ti. Itarā pi pañcasatā itthiyo taṃ² itthim aticārinim jānantī 'kiṃ ayaṃ tathārūpaṃ pāpaṃ akāsi udāhu nākaśi' ti coditā 'na mayaṃ evarūpaṃ janāma' ti musā vatvā 'sace mayaṃ janāma bhava bhava³ etissā yeva dāsiyo bhaveyyāma' ti sapathaṃ akāmsu. Atha sā aticārinī itthi ten' eva vipphaṭṭisārena ḍayhamānā hadayā sussitvā na ciren' 'eva kālaṃ katvā Himavati pabbatarāje sattannaṃ Mahāsarānaṃ aññatarassa Kaṇṇamuṇḍadahassa tīre vimānapetī hutvā nibbatti. Vimānasamantā c'assā kammavipākānubhavanayoggā ekā pokkharāṇī nibbatti. Sesā ca³ pañcasatā itthiyo kālaṃ katvā sapathakammavasena tassā yeva dāsiyo hutvā nibbattimsu. Sā tattha pubbe katassa puññakammassa⁴ phalena divasabhāgaṃ dibbasampattim⁵ anubhavitvā aḍḍharatte pāpakammabala-coditā⁶ sayanato utthahitvā pokkharāṇitīraṃ gacchati. Tattha⁷ gataṃ gajapotakappamaṇo⁸ eko kālasunakho bheravarūpo chinnakaṇṇo tikhināyatakaṭṭhinadāṭṭho suvipphalitakhadiraṅgārasadisanayano niranantarapavattivipulasāṅghātasadisajivho kaṭṭhinatikhiṇanakhō⁹ kharāyatadubbappa-lomo tato āgantvā taṃ bhūmiyaṃ nipātetvā atijighacchābhībhūto viya pasayha khādanto atṭṭhisāṅkhalikamattaṃ katvā dantehi gahetvā pokkharāṇiyaṃ khipitvā antaradhāyati. Sā ca tattha pakkhittā samanantaram eva pakatirūpadhārinī hutvā vimānaṃ abhiruyhitvā¹⁰ sayane nipajjati.¹¹ Itarā¹² pana tassā dāsavyaṃ eva dukkhaṃ anubhavanti.¹³ Evaṃ tāsāṃ tattha vasantīnaṃ paññāsādhikāni pañca vassasatāni vitivattāni. Atha tāsāṃ purisehi vinā dibbasampattim anubhavantiṇaṃ ukkaṇṭhā ahesuṃ. Tattha ca Kaṇṇamuṇḍadahato niggatā pabbatavivarena āgantvā Gaṅgānadim anupaviṭṭhā ekā nadī atthi. Tāsaṃ ca¹⁴

¹ khādetū, B. ² B. *omits all from* taṃ to ayaṃ.

³ om. S₁. S₂. ⁴ missakapuñña.^o, B. ⁵ sampattim, B.

⁶ °phala.^o, B. ⁷ B. *adds* ca.

⁸ °potappamaṇo, S₁. S₂; B. *continues*: tikhinataradāḍḍho (sic!) khadīraṅgārasadisanayano sapāḷi-(sic!) bhayadassano cinda-(sic!) kaṇṇo eko kālasunakho atijighacchābhībhūto viya, and so on. ⁹ °tikhinakhō, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ abhirūyha, B.

¹¹ nipajji, S₁; nippajati, B. ¹² itarāsaṃ, B. ¹³ om. B.

¹⁴ tā sabbā, S₁. S₂; B. *adds* pana.

vasanatthānasamīpe eko dibbaphalehi ambarukkhehi pana salabujādīhi ca upasobhito ārāmasadiso araṇṇapadeso atthi. Tā eva¹ cintesum² 'handa mayam imāni ambaphalāni imissā nadiyā pakkhipissāma, app' eva nāma imassa phalam disvā phalalobhena koci-d-eva puriso idhāgaccheyya³, tehi saddhim ramissāmā' ti. Tā tathā akamsu. Tāhi pana pakkhittāni ambaphalāni kānici tāpasā gaṇhimsu,⁴ kānici vanacarakā⁵, kānici tīre laggimsu. Ekam pana Gaṅgāya sotam patvā anukkamena Bārānasim⁶ pāpuṇi. Tena ca samayena Bārānasirājā lohajālaparikkhitte⁷ Gaṅgājale⁸ nahāyati. Atha tam phalam nadisotena⁹ vuyhamānam¹⁰ anukkamena¹⁰ agantvā lohajāle laggi. Tam vaṇṇagandharasasampannam mahantam dibba-ambaphalam disvā rājapurisā raṇṇo upanesum. Rājā tassa ekadesam gahetvā vīmaṃsanatthāya ekassa bandhanāgāre ṭhapitassa¹⁰ vajjacorassa¹¹ khāditum¹² adāsi.¹³ So tam khāditvā 'deva mayā evarūpaṃ ambaṃ¹² na khāditapubbaṃ, dibbam idaṃ mañṇe ambaphalan' ti āha.¹² Rājā puna pi tassa ekakhaṇḍam adāsi. So tam khāditvā vigatavalitaphalito ativyamanohararūpo yobbane ṭhito viya ahosi. Tam disvā rājā acchariyabbhūtajāto¹⁴ tam ambaphalam paribhuñjitvā¹⁵ sarīre visesaṃ labhitvā manusse pucchi 'kattha evarūpāni ambaphalāni¹⁶ saṃvijjanti' ti? Manussā¹² evaṃ¹² āhaṃsu:¹² 'Himavante kira deva pabbatarāje' ti. 'Sakkā pana tāni ānetun' ti puttā¹² 'vanacarakā deva jānanti' ti āhaṃsu.¹² Rājā vanacarake pakkosāpetvā tesam tam attham ācikkhitvā tehi sammantevā dīnassa¹² ekassa vanacarakassa kahāpaṇasahassam¹⁷ datvā tam¹² vissajjesi

¹ eva, S₁. S₂. ² samacintesum, B.

³ gaccheyyā ti, B., and omits the following words till Tā.

⁴ vā gaṇhanti, S₁. S₂. ⁵ S₁. S₂ add vā gaṇhanti, and besides kānici kakena vā vilujjanti.

⁶ Bārānasiyam, S₂; B. adds samīpam.

⁷ °kkhittena, B. ⁸ Gaṅgāyam, B.

⁹ nadiyā sotena, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ om. S₁. S₂.

¹¹ corassa, B. ¹² om. B. ¹³ dāpesi, B.

¹⁴ acchariyā jāto, B.; acchariyabbhūtajāto, S₂.

¹⁵ bhūñjitvā, B. ¹⁶ dibba-amba.^o, B. ¹⁷ saḥassam, B.

'gaccha sīgham¹ tam me² ambaphalam ānehi' ti. So tam kahāpaṇasahassam puttadārassa datvā pātheyyam gahetvā paṭi Gaṅgam Kaṇṇamuṇḍadahābhimukho gantvā manussapathaṇ ca³ atikkamitvā Kaṇṇamuṇḍadahato oram saṭṭhiyojanappamāṇe padese ekam tāpasam disvā tena ācikkhitamaggena gacchanto puna timsayojanappamāṇe padese ekam tāpasam disvā tena ācikkhitamaggena gacchanto puna pannarasayojanappamāṇe ṭhāne aññaṃ tāpasam disvā tassa attano āgamanakāraṇam⁴ kathesi. Tāpaso⁵ tam³ anusāsi:³ 'ito paṭṭhāya imaṃ Mahāgaṅgam pahāya imaṃ khuddakanadinissāya paṭisotaṃ gacchanto yadā⁶ pabbatavivaram passasi tadā⁷ rattiyam⁸ ukkam⁹ gahetvā paviseyyāsi¹⁰ ayaṇ ca naḍi rattiyam⁸ na ppavattati, tena te gamanayoggā hoti, katipayayojanātikkamena te ambe passasi' ti.¹¹ So tathā katvā udayante³ suriye³ vi-vidharatanaramsijālaviḍḍitā¹² bhūmibhāgaṃ phalabhāra-
vinatasākhāvitānaṃ tarugaṇe¹³ palobhitam nānāvividha-
vihanagagaṇūpakujitam ativiyaṃ manoharam ambavanam sam-
pāpuni. Atha naṃ tā amanussitthiyo dūrato¹⁴ 'va³ āgacchantam disvā 'esa mama purisapariggaho¹⁴ esa mama purisaparig-
gaho¹⁴ ti upadhāvimso. So pana tāhi saddhiṃ tattha dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitum yoggassa¹⁵ puññakammasa akatattā disvā 'va bhito viravanto palāyitvā¹⁶ Bārāṇasim patvā¹⁷ tam pavuttiṃ rañño ārocesi. Rājā tam sutvā tā itthiyo datṭhum ambaphalāni ca paribhuñjitum sañjātābhi-
lāso rajjam¹⁸ amaccesu āropetvā migavāpadesena sannaddha-
dhanukalāpo khaggaṃ bhanditvā katipayamanussaparivāro ten' eva vanacarakena desitamaggena¹⁹ gantvā katipaya-
yojanantare ṭhāne manusse pi ṭhapetvā vanacarakam eva gahetvā anukkamena gantvā tam pi tato nivattāpetvā

¹ B. adds mayham. ² tam eva, B. ³ om. B.

⁴ °kāraṃ, S₁. S₂. ⁵ so tāpaso, B.

⁶ S₁ adds ca. ⁷ tato vuṭṭhāya, B. ⁸ rattim, B.

⁹ ukkā, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ gaccheyyāsi, B.

¹¹ B. adds āha. ¹² °pajjotita, B. ¹³ tanu.°, S₁. S₂.

¹⁴ S₁. S₂ omit purisa before pari.°; (puriggaho, S₂).

¹⁵ yogyassa, S₂; yoggyassa, S₁. ¹⁶ B. adds anukkamena.

¹⁷ gantvā, B. ¹⁸ rajjabhāram, B. ¹⁹ dassita.°, S₁. S₂.

udayante¹ divākare¹ ambavanam pavisi. Atha² nam tā² itthiyo abhinavam¹ uppannam¹ iva¹ devaputtam¹ disvā¹ paccuggantvā¹ rājā¹ ti¹ ñatvā³ sañjātasinehabahumānā sakkaccam nahāpetvā¹ dibbehi vatthālāṅkāramālāgandhavi-
lepanehi sumañḍitapasādhanaṃ⁴ katvā¹ vimānam āropetvā¹ nānaggarasadibbabhojanaṃ bhojetvā¹ tassa icchānurūpaṃ payirupāsimsu. Atha⁵ diyyaḍḍhavassasate atikkamante
rājā¹ aḍḍharattisamaye utthahitvā¹ nisinno tam aticāriniṃ petiṃ pokkharanītiraṃ gacchantiṃ⁶ disvā¹ 'kin nu kho esā imāya velāya gacchatī' ti vimamsitukāmo anubandhi. Atha nam tattha gataṃ sunakhena khajjamānam disvā¹
'kin nu kho idan' ti ajānanto tayo³ divase vimamsitvā¹ 'eso etissā paccāmitto bhavissati' ti nisitena⁷ usunā vijjhivā¹ jivitā voropetvā¹ tañ ca itthiṃ⁸ pokkharaniṃ ogāhetvā⁹ paṭiladdhapurimarūpaṃ disvā¹⁰

Sovaṇṇasopānaphalakā¹¹ sovaṇṇavālukasāṇṭhitā¹²
tattha sogandhiyā¹³ vaggū sucigandhā manoramā. 1
Nānārukkhehi sañchannā nānāgandhasamīritā¹⁴
nānāpadumasañchannā puṇḍarīkasamāgatā.¹⁵ 2
Surabhi sampavāyanti manuññā māluteritā
hamsakoṇcābhirudā¹⁶ cakkavākābhikujitā.¹⁷ 3
Nānādi jaganaṅkiṇṇā nānāsaragaṇayutā¹⁸
nānāphaladadā¹⁹ rukkhā nānāpupphadadā¹⁹ vanā. 4

¹ om. B. ² B. adds surayuvatisadisarūpasō ābharaṇā amanusitthiyo. ³ B. adds ca.

⁴ °pasādhinaṃ, S₂; pasādhikaṃ, S₁.

⁵ B. has Evaṃ dvisu vassasatesu atikkamantesu ath' ekadā, and so on. ⁶ gacchantam, S₁. B.

⁷ nisitapītena, S₂; nisitapitena, S₁.

⁸ om. S₂; B. adds vodhetvā (sic!). ⁹ otāretvā, S₁. S₂.

¹⁰ S₁. S₂ add dasahi gāthāhi tam tassā pavuttiṃ paṭipucchi.

¹¹ °sopāṇa.°, all MSS. except S₁; soṇṇa.°, M.

¹² soṇṇa.°, M. C. D.; °santhatā, M.; °sandhatā, C. D.; B.

¹³ sogandhiyo, M.; S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ °eritā, M. C. D.; B.

¹⁵ °samohatā, M. C. D.; B. ¹⁶ M. C. D., B. add ca.

¹⁷ °vābhikujitā, S₁. ¹⁸ °gaṇarutā, B.

¹⁹ °dharā, all MSS. except D.; B.

Na manussesu idisaṃ nagaraṃ yādisaṃ idaṃ
 pāsādā ca¹ bahukā tuyhaṃ sovaṇṇarūpiyamayā. 5
 Daddalhamānā² ābhenti³ samantā caturō disā
 pañca dāsī satā tuyhaṃ yā temā paricārikā. 6*)
 Tā kambukāyuradharā kañcanācelabhūsitā
 pallaṅkā bahukā tuyhaṃ sovaṇṇaruciyaṃmayā.⁴ 7*)
 Kadalimigasañchannā sajjā⁵ goṇakasaṇṭhitā⁶
 yattha tuvaṃ⁷ vāsūpagatā sabbakāmasamiddhini. 8
 Sampattāya aḍḍharattāya⁸ tato utthāya gacchasi
 uyyānabhūmiṃ gantvāna pokkharāññā samantato. 9
 Tassā tīre tuvaṃ 'thāsī harite saddale subhe
 tato te kaṇṇamuṇḍo ca⁹ sunakho aṅgamaṅgāni khādati. 10
 Yadā ca khāyitā¹⁰ āsi aṭṭhisāṅkhalikā katā
 ogāhasi pokkharāṇiṃ hoti kāyo yathā pure. 11
 Tato tvam aṅgapaccaṅgā¹¹ sucārū¹² piyadassanā
 vatthena pārūpitvāna āyāsi mama santikaṃ. 12
 Kin nu kāyena vācāya manasā dukkaṭaṃ kataṃ
 kissa kammaṃvāpakena kaṇṇamuṇḍo ca¹³ sunakho¹⁴
 aṅgamaṅgāni khādati¹⁵ ti 13

imāhi¹⁶ gāthāhi taṃ tassā pavuttiṃ paṭipucchi.

Tattha sovaṇṇasopānaphalakā¹⁷ ti suvaṇṇamayā so-
 pānaphalakā. Sovāṇṇavālukasāṇṭhitā¹⁸ ti samantato
 suvaṇṇamayāhi vālūkāhi saṇṭhitā. Tatthā ti pokkharāṇi-
 yaṃ. Sogandhiyā ti sogandhikā. Vaggū ti sundarā
 rucirā. Sucigandhā ti manuññagandhā.

Nānāgandhasamīritā ti nānāvidhasurabhigandha-
 vasena gandhavāyūnā samantato eritā. Nānāpaduma-

¹ om. M. ² daddalḥ., M. C. D.; B.

³ ābhanti, M. C. D.; B. ⁴ °rūpiya., M. D.; B.

⁵ saṃjāto, S₁. S₂. ⁶ °santhatā, M.; °sandhatā, C. D.; B.

⁷ tvam, M. D.

⁸ sampattāy' aḍḍha., D.; B.; te sampattā aḍḍha., M. C.

⁹ om. M. C. D. ¹⁰ khāditā, C.

¹¹ °gaṃ, D.; B.; °gi, C.; uggacchanti, S₁. S₂. ¹² sacāru, S₁.

¹³ om. M. C. ¹⁴ M. C. add va. ¹⁵ khādasī, M.

¹⁶ dvādasahi, B.; S₁. S₂ omit the whole phrase.

¹⁷ soṇṇasopāna., B. ¹⁸ soṇṇa., B.

*) om. S₂.

sañchannā ti nānāvidharattapadumasañchāditasali-
latalā.¹ Puṇḍarikasamāgatā ti setapadumehi ca samo-
kiṇṇā.

Surabhi sampavāyanti ti samma-d-eva sugandham
vāyanti, pokkarani ti adhippāyo. Haṃsakoñcābhirudā
ti haṃsehi ca koñcehi ca abhināditā.

Nānādi jaganaṇkiṇṇā ti nānādi jaganaṇyuttā.² Nānā-
saraganaṇyutā ti nānāvidhavihaṅgābhirudasamūhayuttā.
Nānāphaladadā³ ti nānāvidhaphaladāyino sabbakālam
vidhaphalabhāranamitasākhaggā.⁴ Nānāpupphadadā⁵
vanā ti nānāvidhasurabhikusumadāyikāni⁶ vanāni ti attho.
Līṅgavipallāsena hi vanā ti vuttaṃ.⁷

Na manussesu idisaṃ nagaran ti yādisaṃ tava
idaṃ nagaraṃ idisaṃ manussesu natthi, manussaloke na
upalabbhati ti attho. Rupiyanmayā ti rajatamayā.

Daddalhamānā⁸ ti ativiya virocamānā. Ābhenti⁹
ti sobhayanti.¹⁰ Samantā caturo disā ti samantato
catasso pi disā. Yā temā ti yā te imā. Paricārikā
ti veyyāvaccakāriniyo.

Tā ti tā paricārikāyo.¹¹ Kambukāyuradharā ti
saṅkhavalayakāyuravibhūsitā. Kañcanācelabhūsitā¹²
ti suvaṇṇavattham katasamalaṅkatakasahatthā.¹³

Kadalimigasañchannā ti kadalimigacammaṇṇapaccattha-
raṇatthata. Sajjā¹⁴ ti sajjitā¹⁵ sayitum yuttarūpā.
Goṇakasamṇhitā¹⁶ ti dīghalomakena kojavena¹⁷ samṇhitā.¹⁸
Yatthā ti yasmiṃ pallaṅke. Vāsūpagatā ti vāsaṃ
upagatā sayitā ti attho.

Sampattāya adḍharattāyā¹⁸ ti adḍharattiyā upaga-
tāya. Tato ti pallaṅkato. Pokkharaṇṇā ti pokkha-
raṇiyā.¹⁹

¹ nānāvidha.°, B. ² All MSS. transpose here the words.
³ °phaladā, S₂. B. ⁴ °sākhattā, B.
⁵ °pupphadā, B. ⁶ nānāvidha.°, S₂; B. adds ca.
⁷ vuttā, S₂. ⁸ daddalḥ.°, S₁. B. ⁹ ābhanti, B.
¹⁰ sobhanti, B. ¹¹ veyyāvaccakāriniyo, B.
¹² °cela.°, B. ¹³ sakasama.°, B. ¹⁴ sañjā, S₁. S₂.
¹⁵ samṇhitā, S₁. S₂. ¹⁶ °sandhatā, B.
¹⁷ javena, S₁. S₂. ¹⁸ sampattāy' adḍharattiyā, B. ¹⁹ S₁. S₂
have pokkharaṇṇā tire tvam gatā pokkharaniyā (°yam, S₁).

Harite ti nīle. Saddale 'ti taruṇaṭṭasañchane.¹
Subhe ti suddhe, subhe ti vā tassā ālapanam. Bhadde
samantato harite saddale tassā pokkharaniyā tīre tvam
gantvāna 'thāsi tiṭṭhasi ti yojanā. Kaṇṇamuṇḍo ti
khaṇḍitakaṇṇo chinnakaṇṇo.

Khāyitā āsi ti khādītā ahosi. Aṭṭhisāṅkhalikā
katā ti aṭṭhisāṅkhalikamattā katā. Yathā pure ti
sunakkena khādanato pubbe viya.

Tato ti pokkharani-ogāhanato pacchā. Aṅgapaccaṅ-
gā² ti paripuṇṇasabhaṅgapaccaṅgavati. Sucārū ti
sutṭhu manoramā. Piyaḍassanā ti piyaḍassaniyā. Āyāsi
ti āgacchasi.

Evam tena rañṇā pucchitā sā peti ādito paṭṭhāya attano
pavuttiṃ tassa kathenti

Kimilāyaṃ³ gahapati saddho āsi upāsako
tassāhaṃ⁴ bhariyā āsi⁵ dussilā aticārini. 14
Evam⁶ aticaramānāya sāmiko etad abravi:⁷
n'etaṃ channaṃ⁸ paṭirūpaṃ yaṃ tvam aticarāsi maṃ. 15
Sāhaṃ ghoraṃ ca sapathaṃ musāvādaṃ abhāsissaṃ:⁹
nāhaṃ taṃ aticarāmi kāyena uda cetāsa, 16
Sacāhaṃ taṃ aticarāmi kāyena uda cetasa
ayaṃ¹⁰ kaṇṇamuṇḍo sunakho aṅgamaṅgāni khādatu. 17
Tassa kammaṃsa vipākaṃ musāvādassa c'ūbhayaṃ
sattavassasatāni¹¹ ca anubhūtaṃ yato pi¹² me
kaṇṇamuṇḍo¹³ ca¹⁴ sunakho¹⁵ aṅgamaṅgāni khādati ti 18

pañca gāthā āha.

¹ °sañchane, B.; °sañjaye, S₂; °sañjanaye, S₁.

² °paccaṅgan, S₁. S₂. ³ Kimilāyaṃ, M. D.; B.; Kimilāya, C.

⁴ tass' ahaṃ, C. ⁵ āsiṃ, M. D.; S₁. S₂.

⁶ so maṃ, C.; B. ⁷ abruvi, S₂.

⁸ M. C. D., B. *add* n'etaṃ.

⁹ °vādaṃ c'abhās.°, M. C. D. ¹⁰ M. C. D., B. *add* me.

¹¹ satt' eva vassa.°, M. C. D.; B., *and omit* ca.

¹² hi, C. ¹³ M. C. *add* 'yaṃ. ¹⁴ om. M.

¹⁵ B. *adds* pi.

Tattha Kimbilāyan¹ ti evaṃ nāmake nagare. Ati-cārinī ti jāyāpatī² atikkamacaraṇato aticārinī ti vuccati.

Aticaramānāyā ti aticaramānāya mayi so sāmiko maṃ etad abravī³ ti yojanā. N'etaṃ channan⁴ ti ādi vuttā-⁵ kāradassanaṃ. Tattha n'etaṃ channan ti na etaṃ yuttaṃ. N'etaṃ paṭirūpan ti tass' eva vacanaṃ. Yan ti kiriyā-parāmasanaṃ. Aticarāsī ti aticarasi, ayaṃ eva vā pāṭho. Yaṃ maṃ tvaṃ aticarasi, tattha yaṃ aticaraṇaṃ n'etaṃ channaṃ n'etaṃ paṭirūpan ti attho.

Ghoran ti dāruṇaṃ. Sapathan ti sapanāṃ. Abhā-sissan ti abhāsiṃ.

Sacāhan ti sace ahaṃ. Tan ti tvaṃ.

Tassa kammassā ti tassa pāpakammassa dussila-kammassa. Musāvādassa cā ti nāhaṃ aticarāmi ti vuttamusāvādassa ca. Ubhayan ti ubhayassa vipākaṃ. Anubhūtan ti anubhūyamānaṃ⁶ mayā ti attho. Yato ti yato pāpakammato.

Evañ ca pana vatvā tena attano kataṃ upakāraṃ kittenti

Tvañ ca deva bahukāro⁷ atthāya me idhāgato
sumuttāhaṃ kaṇṇamuṇḍassa asokā akutobhaya. 19
Tāhaṃ⁸ deva namassāmi yācāmi āñjalikatā⁹
bhuñja amānuse¹⁰ kāme rama¹¹ deva mayā sahā ti 20

dve gāthā āha.

Tattha devā ti rājānaṃ ālapati. Kaṇṇamuṇḍassā ti kaṇṇamuṇḍato, nissakke¹² hi idaṃ sāmivacanaṃ.

Atha rājā tattha vāsena¹³ nibbiṇṇamānaso¹⁴ gamanajjhāsayam¹⁵ pakāsesi. Taṃ sutvā peti rañño paṭibaddhacittā

¹ Kimil.°, B. ² bhariyā sā hi, B. ³ abruvī, S₁.

⁴ na cchannan, S₂; n'attha cchannan, S₁.

⁵ S₁. S₂ omit all from ādi.° to etaṃ na yuttaṃ.

⁶ °bhuttaṃ, B. ⁷ bahū pakāro, S₁. S₂.

⁸ nāhaṃ, S₁. S₂. ⁹ p' añj.°, M. C. D.; B.

¹⁰ mānuse, S₁. B., or bhuñj' amānuse. ¹¹ ramma, S₁.

¹² nissatte, B.; nissakkage, S₁.

¹³ vāse, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ nibbinda.°, B.

¹⁵ tam ajjhā.°, S₁. S₂.

tatth' ev' assa vāsaṃ yācanti Tāhaṃ deva namassāmi ti
gātham āha. Puna¹ rājā ekamsena² gantukāmo 'va hutvā
attano ajjhāsayam pavedento

Bhutvā³ amānusa kāmā ramito 'mhi tayā saha

tāhaṃ⁴ subhage yācāmi khippaṃ paṭinayāhi man ti 21

osānagātham āha.

Tattha tāhan ti taṃ ahaṃ. Subhage ti subhayutte.
Paṭinayāhi man ti mayhaṃ nagaram eva maṃ paṭinehi.

Sesaṃ sabbattha pākaṭam eva.

Atha sā vimānapeti rañño vacanaṃ sutvā viyogaṃ
asahamānā sokāturattāya vyākulahadaya vedhamānasarīrā
nānāvidhehi upāyehi āyācivā pi taṃ tattha vāsetuṃ
asakkonti bahūhi mahārahehi ratanehi saddhiṃ rājānaṃ
nagaraṃ netvā pāsādaṃ āropetvā kanditvā paridevitvā
attano vasanaṭṭhānaṃ⁵ eva gatā. Rājā pana taṃ disvā
sañjātasamvego dānādini puññāni⁶ katvā sagga-parāyano
ahosi. Atha ambhakaṃ Bhagavati loke uppajjitvā pavatti-
tapavaradhammacakke anukkamena Sāvattiyaṃ viharante
ekadivasaṃ āyasmā Mahamoggallāno pabbatacārikaṃ
caramāno taṃ itthiṃ saparivāraṃ disvā tāya katakammaṃ
pucchi. Sā ādito paṭṭhāya sabbam therassa kathesi.⁷ Taṃ
pavuttiṃ thero Bhagavato ārocesi. Bhagavā taṃ atthaṃ
atthupattiṃ katvā sampattāparisāya dhammaṃ desesi.
Mahājano paṭiladdhasamvego pāpato otaritvā⁸ dānādini
puññāni⁹ katvā dhammābhirato¹⁰ sagga-parāyano¹¹ ahosi.¹²

Kaṇṇamuṇḍapeta vatthuvaṇṇanā.¹³

II, 13.

Ahu rājā Brahma datto ti. Idam Ubbarīpetavattum.¹⁴
Satthā Jetavane viharanto aññataraṃ upāsikaṃ ārabha

¹ pana, B. ² ekamsen' eva, B., and adds nagaraṃ.

³ bhuttā, M. C. D.; B. ⁴ nāhaṃ, S₁.

⁵ vasanaṃ, B. ⁶ S₁, S₂ add kammāni.

⁷ S₁, S₂ add Thero tāsāṃ dhammaṃ desesi.

⁸ oramitvā, B. S₂. ⁹ puññakammāni, S₁, S₂.

¹⁰ dhammanirato, S₁, S₂. ¹¹ om. S₁, S₂.

¹² B. adds ti. ¹³ B. adds niṭhitā. ¹⁴ Upari.° (or Uppari.°),
B.; Uddhari.°, S₂, but further on Ubbari; Ubbariya.°, S₁.

kathesi. Sāvattthiyaṃ kira aññatarāya upāsikāya sāmiko kalam akāsi. Sā pativiyogadukkhātūrā socanti alāhanam gantvā rodati. Bhagavā tassā sotāpattiphalassa upanissaya-sampattiṃ disvā karuṇāya sañcoditamānaso hutvā tassā geham gantvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Upāsikā Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Atha naṃ Satthā 'kiṃ upāsike socasi' ti vatvā 'āma Bhagavā piyavippa-yogena socāmi' ti vutte tassā sokaṃ apānetukāmo atitaṃ āhari.

Atite Pañcālaratthe Kapilanagare Cūlani Brahmaḍatto nāma rājā ahoṣi. So agatigamaṇaṃ¹ pahāya attano vijite pajāya² hitakaraṇanirato³ dasa rājadhamme akopetvā rajjaṃ anusāsamaṇo kadāci attano⁴ rajje⁵ kiṃ vadanti ti soṭṭ-kāmo tunnavāyavesaṃ⁶ gahetvā eko adutiyo nagarato nikkhamitvā gāmato gāmaṃ janapadato janapadaṃ vica-ritvā sabbaṃ rajjaṃ akaṇḍakaṃ anupilaṃ manusse sammodamāne⁷ apārutaghare maññe viharante disvā soma-nassajāto nivattitvā nagarābhimukho āgacchanto aññataras-miṃ gāme ekissā vidhavāya duggatitthiyā gehaṃ pāvisi. Sā taṃ disvā āha 'ko nu tvaṃ ayyo kuto tñhānato āgato' ti? 'Ahaṃ tunnavāyo bhadde bhatiyā tunnakammaṃ karonto vicarāmi, yadi tumhākaṃ tunnakammaṃ atthi vatthañ ca veṭhanañ ca detha, tumhākaṃ pi karomi'⁸ ti. Sā⁹ āha⁹ 'natthi amhākaṃ kammaṃ kattabbhaṃ⁹ vatthaṃ¹⁰ vā¹⁰ veṭhanaṃ vā, aññesaṃ karohi ayyā' ti. So tattha katipāhaṃ vasanto dhaññapuññalakkhaṇasampannaṃ tassā dhītaraṃ disvā mātaraṃ āha: 'ayaṃ dārikā kiṃ kenaci katapariggahā udāhu akatapariggahā'¹¹? Sace¹² kenaci akatapariggahā imaṃ mayhaṃ detha, ahaṃ¹³ tumhākaṃ sukhena jīvanu-pāyaṃ kātuṃ samattho' ti. Sādhu ayyā ti sā tassa taṃ⁹ adāsi. So tāya saddhiṃ katipāhaṃ vasitvā tassā kahā-panasahassaṃ datvā 'ahaṃ katipāhen' eva nivattissāmi,

¹ agati-agam., B.

² pajāhita., S₁.

³ 'karane nir., B.

⁴ B. *repeats* kad.° attano.

⁵ vajje, S₁. S₂.

⁶ tanta., S₁.

⁷ samod., S₁; same vād., S₂; mude mod., B.

⁸ pakaromi l. pi kar., B.

⁹ om. B.

¹⁰ om. S₁. S₂.

¹¹ B. *adds* ti, *and has* agata., *also further on.* ¹² B. *adds* na.

¹³ ayaṃ, B.

bhadde tvam mā khuṇḍali¹ ti vatvā attano nagaram gantvā nagarassa tassa ca gāmassa antare maggam samam² kārāpetvā alankārāpetvā³ mahantarājānubhāvena tattha gantvā dārikam kahāpanarāsīmhi⁴ ṭhapetvā suvaṇṇarajatakalasehi nahāpetvā Ubbari ti nāmam kāretva⁵ aggamaheṣiṭhāne ṭhapetvā taṇ ca gāmam tassā nātinaṃ datvā mahantarājānubhāvena tam nagaram ānetvā tāya saddhim abhiramamāno yāva jīvaṃ rajjasukhaṃ anubhavitvā āyuhapariyosāne kalam akāsi. Kālakate ca tasmim kate⁶ ca sarīrakicce Ubbari pativiyogena sokasallasamappitahadayā ālāhanam gantvā bahū divase gandhapupphādihi pūjetvā rañño guṇe kittetvā ummādappattā viya kandanti paridevanti ālāhanam padakkhiṇam karoti.

Tena ca samayena amhākam Bhagavā Bodhisattabhūto isipabbajjam pabbajitvā adhigatajhānābhiñño Himavanta-sāmantā⁷ aññatarasmim araṇṇāyatane viharanto sokasallasamappitam Ubbariṃ dibbena cakkhunā disvā ākāse gantvā dissamānarūpo ākāse ṭhatvā tattha tattha⁸ ṭhite manusse pucchi 'kass' idam ālāhanam kass' athāyaṃ⁹ itthi Brahmadata Brahmadata ti kandanti paridevanti' ti? Tam sutvā manussā 'ayaṃ bhante Ubbari nāma Brahmadata tassa bhariyā, sā tassa kālakatato paṭṭhāya ālāhanam gantvā Brahmadata ti tassa nāmam gahetvā kandanti paridevati' ti āhaṃsu.¹⁰ Tam attham dipentā saṅgitikārā

Ahu rājā Brahmadata Pañcālānam rathesabho
 ahorrattānam accayā rājā kalam kari¹¹ tadā.¹² 1
 Tassa ālāhanam gantvā bhariyā kandati Ubbari
 Brahmadataṃ apassanti Brahmadata ti kandati. 2

¹ ukkaṇhi, B. ² samam maggam, B. ³ om. S₁. S₂.

⁴ 'rahasimhi, S₁. S₂. ⁵ kārāpetvā, B.

⁶ saddhim katena, S₂. ⁷ Himavante, B.

⁸ om. B. ⁹ kassa ayaṃ, B.

¹⁰ B. has after manussā: Brahmadata nāma Pañcālānam rājā, so āyuhapariyosāne kalam akāsi, tass' idam ālāhanam, tassa ayaṃ aggamahesi Uppari nāma Brahmadata ti tassa nāmam gahetvā kandati paridevati ti āhaṃsu.

¹¹ akrubbatha, M. C. D.; B. ¹² om. M. C. D.; B.

Isi ca tattha āgacchi sampannacaraṇo muni¹
 te² ca tattha apucchittha³ ye tattha su samāgatā: 3
 Kassa⁴ c'idaṃ ālāhanam nānāgandhasameritam
 kassāyaṃ kandati bhariyā ito dūragataṃ patim?
 Brahmaddattam apassanti Brahmaddattā ti kandati. 4
 Te ca tattha viyākamsu ye tattha su samāgatā
 Brahmaddattassa bhaddan te Brahmaddattassa mārisa. 5
 Tassa idaṃ ālāhanam nānāgandhasameritam
 tassāyaṃ kandati bhariyā ito dūragataṃ patim
 Brahmaddattam apassanti Brahmaddattā ti kandati⁵ ti 6

cha gāthā ṭhapesum.⁶

Tattha ahū ti ahosi. Pañcālānan ti Pañcālaratṭha-
 vāsinaṃ Pañcālaratṭhass' eva vā eko pi⁷ janapado jana-
 padādhikānaṃ rājakumārānaṃ vasena ruḥhiyā Pañcālā ti
 bahuvacanena niddissiyati. Rathesabho ti rathesu
 usabhasadiso mahāratho ti attho.

Tassa ālāhanan ti tassa rañño⁸ sarīrassa daḍḍhatṭhā-
 nam.

Isi ti jhānādinaṃ guṇānaṃ esanatthena isi. Tatthā
 ti tasmim ubbhataṭṭhāne⁹ susāne ti attho. Āgacchi¹⁰
 ti agamāsi.¹¹ Sampannacaraṇo ti sīlasampadā¹² indriyesu
 guttadvāratā bhojane mattaññutā jāgariyānuyogo satta
 saddhammā cattāri rūpāvacarajjhānāni ti imehi paṇṇara-
 sehi caraṇasaṅkhātehi guṇehi sampanno samannāgato
 caraṇasampanno ti attho. Muni ti attahitaṇ ca parahitaṇ
 ca munāti jānāti¹³ ti muni. Te ca tattha apucchittha¹⁴
 ti te¹⁵ tasmim ṭhāne ṭhite¹⁶ jane paṭipucchi. Ye tattha
 su samāgatā ti ye manussā tattha tattha¹⁷ susāne¹⁸
 samāgatā, sū ti nipātamattaṃ. Ye tatthāsum samāgatā
 ti vā pāṭho, āsun ti ahesun ti attho.

¹ °caraṇamuni, S₁. S₂. ² so, S₁. S₂.

³ āpucch.°, S₁. ⁴ om. M. C. D.; B. ⁵ kandasī, M.

⁶ pathesum, B. ⁷ S₁. S₂ add hi. ⁸ B. adds ca.

⁹ upariyāṭṭhitathāne, B. ¹⁰ āgañchi, S₂.

¹¹ āgam.°, S₁. ¹² °sāmpadāya, S₁. ¹³ om. S₁.

¹⁴ āpucch.°, S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ om. S₂. B. ¹⁶ B. adds te.

¹⁷ om. B. ¹⁸ B. adds su.

Nānāgandhasameritan ti nānāvidhehi gandhehi samantato eritaṃ upavāsitaṃ.¹ Ito ti manussalokato. Dūragatan ti paralokagatatā² vadati. Brahmaddattā ti kandatī ti³ Brahmaddattā ti evaṃ nāmasaṅkittanaṃ katvā paridevanavasena avhayati.

Brahmadattassa bhaddan te Brahmaddattassa mārisā ti mārisa nirāmayakāyacittamahāmuni Brahmaddattassa rañño idaṃ ālāhanaṃ, tass' eva Brahmaddattassa rañño ayaṃ bhariyā, bhaddan te tassa ca Brahmaddattassa bhaddaṃ hotu,⁴ tādīsānaṃ mahesīnaṃ hitānucintanena paraloke ʔhitānaṃ⁵ pi hitasukhaṃ⁶ hoti yevā³ ti³ adhippāyo.

Atha so tāpaso tesam vacanaṃ sutvā anukampaṃ upādāya Ubbariyā santikaṃ gantvā tassā sokavinodanattamaṃ

Chalāsitisahassāni Brahmaddattassa nāmakā

imasmaṃ ālāhane daḍḍhā tesam kaṃ anusocasi ti 7

gātham āha.

Tattha chalāsitisahassāni ti⁷ chasahassādhika-asītisahassasaṅkhā. Brahmaddattassa nāmakā ti Brahmaddatto ti evaṃ⁸ nāmakā. Tesam kaṃ anusocasi ti tesam chalāsitisahassasaṅkhātānaṃ⁹ Brahmaddattānaṃ katamaṃ Brahmaddattaṃ tvaṃ anusocasi ti. Katamaṃ paṭicca te soko uppanno ti pucchi.

Evaṃ pana tena isinā pucchitā¹⁰ Ubbarī attanā adhippetam Brahmaddattaṃ ācikkhanti¹¹

Yo rājā Cūlaniputto Pañcālānaṃ rathesabho

taṃ bhante anusocāmi bhaddāraṃ sabbakāmadan¹² ti 8

gātham āha.

Tattha Cūlaniputto ti evaṃnāmassa rañño putto.

¹ vāritaṃ, S₁. ² lokatattā, S₂. ³ om. S₁. S₂.

⁴ hoti, S₁. S₂. ⁵ 'tthanānā, S₁.

⁶ pītasukhaṃ, S₁. S₂.

⁷ S₁. S₂ add chasahassādhikā asītisahassāni ti.

⁸ eva, S₁. S₂. ⁹ tesamaṅkhānaṃ, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ pucchitvā, B

¹¹ ācikkhanti, all MSS. ¹² dadan, C. D.; S₁. S₂.

Sabbakāmadan¹ ti mayhaṃ sabbassa² icchiticchitassa
dātāraṃ, sabbesaṃ vā sattānaṃ icchitadāyakaṃ.

Evam Ubbariyā vutte puna tāpaso

Sabbe 'va 'hesuṃ rājāno Brahmaḍattassa nāmakā
sabbe 'va³ Cūlaniputtā Pañcālānaṃ rathesabhā. 9

Sabbesaṃ anupubbena mahesittam akārayi
kasmā purimake hitvā pacchimaṃ anusocasi ti 10

gathādvayam āha.

Tattha sabbe 'va 'hesuṃ ti sabbe 'va te chaḷāsītisa-
hassasaṅkhā rājāno Brahmaḍattassa nāmakā Cūlaniputtā
Pañcālānaṃ rathesabhā 'va ahesuṃ, ime rājabhāvādayo⁴
visesā tesu ekassāpi nāhesuṃ.⁵

Mahesittam akārayi ti tvaṇ ca tesu sabbesaṃ pi
anupubbena⁶ aggamahesibhāvaṃ anuppattā ti attho.
Kasmā ti guṇato ca sāmikabhāvato ca avasiṭṭhesu etta-
kesu janesu purimake rājāno pahāya pacchimaṃ ekaṃ
yeva kasmā kena kāraṇena⁷ anusocasi ti pucchi.

Taṃ sutvā Ubbari saṃvegajātā puna tāpasuṃ

Ātume itthibhūtāya dīgharattāya mārisa
yassā me itthibhūtāya saṃsāre bahu bhāsasi⁸ ti 11

gātham āha.

Tattha ātume ti attani. Itthibhūtāyā ti itthibhāvaṃ⁹
upagatāya. Dīgharattāyā ti dīgharattaṃ. Ayaṃ h'ettha
adhippāyo: itthibhūtāya attani sabbakālaṃ itthi yeva hoti
udāhu purisabhāvaṃ pi upagacchatī ti? Yassā me itthi-
bhūtāyā ti yassā mayhaṃ itthibhūtāya evaṃ tāva bahūṃ
saṃsāre mahesibhāvaṃ mahāmuni tvaṃ bhāsasi kathesi
ti attho. Āhu¹⁰ me itthibhūtāya ti vā pāṭho. Tattha ā ti
anusaraṇatthe nipāto, 'hu me¹¹ ti sayam anussaritaṃ aññātam
idaṃ mayā itthibhūtāya itthibhāvaṃ upagatāya evaṃ

¹ all MSS. ² sabbasā, B. ³ ca, B.

⁴ °bhaddāyo, S₁; °bhadraṃyo, S₂.

⁵ ekassa micchāhesuṃ, S₁. S₂. ⁶ °pubbe, S₂. ⁷ om. S₁. S₂.

⁸ bhāsati, D. ⁹ °bhūtāya, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ ātumo, B. ¹¹ tumo, B.

mayhaṃ ettakaṃ kālaṃ aparā 'va anuppatti' ahosi. Kasmā?² Yassā me itthibhlūtāya sabbesaṃ anupubbena mahesittam akārayi,³ tvaṃ mahāmuni samsāre bahū bhāsasi⁴ ti yojanā.

Taṃ vacanaṃ⁵ sutvā tāpaso 'ayaṃ niyamo samsāren' atthi yaṃ⁵ itthi itthi yeva hoti puriso puriso evā' ti dassento

Ahu itthi ahu puriso pasuyonim pi agamā
evam etaṃ atitānaṃ pariyaṇto na dissati ti

12

gātham āha.

Tattha ahu itthi ahu puriso ti tvaṃ kadāci itthi pi ahosi kadāci puriso pi ahosi. Na kevalaṃ itthipurisabhāvaṃ eva. Atha kho pasuyonim pi āgamā,⁶ kadāci pasubhāvaṃ pi agamāsi tiracchānayaṇim pi upagatā ahosi. Evaṃ etaṃ atitānaṃ pariyaṇto na dissati ti evaṃ yathā⁷ vuttaṃ etaṃ itthibhāvaṃ purisabhāvaṃ tiracchānādibhāvaṃ ca upagatānaṃ⁸ atitānaṃ attabhāvānaṃ pariyaṇto nāṇa-cakkhunā mahatā ussāhena passantānaṃ pi⁵ na dissati. Na kevalaṃ tav' eva atha kho sabbesaṃ pi samsāre paribbhamantānaṃ sattānaṃ attabhāvassa pariyaṇto na dissati⁹ na paññāyate 'va. Tenāha Bhagavā: 'anamataggāyaṃ¹⁰ bhikkhave samsāro pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjā-nivaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsamyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ¹¹ samsaratan' ti.)*

Evaṃ tena tāpasena samsārassa aparīyantaṃ kammaṃ kataṃ ca vibhāventena desitaṃ dhammaṃ sutvā samsāre samviggaṃānahadaya¹² dhamme ca pasannamānasā vigata-sokasallā hutvā attano pasādaṃ sokavigamaṃ ca pakāsentī

Ādittaṃ vata maṃ santaṃ ghatasittaṃ va pāvakaṃ
vārinā viya osiñci sabbam nibbāpaye daram.

13

¹ aparā paruppatti, B. ² B. S₂ add yasmā.

³ akāsi ti, B. ⁴ tāpasī, S₁. S₂.

⁵ om. B. ⁶ agamāsi, B. ⁷ om. S₂.

⁸ °gataṃ ca, S₁. S₂; B. adds tava.

⁹ B. adds 'va. ¹⁰ °taggo 'yaṃ, B. ¹¹ saritan ti, S₁. S₂, and omit sams.°.

¹² °viggaḥadaya, B.

*) cp. Samyuttanikāya, part. II, p. 178.

Abbūḷhaṃ¹ vata me sallaṃ etaṃ² hadayanissitaṃ
yo me sokaparetāya patisokaṃ apānudi. 14
Sāhaṃ abbūḷhasallāsmi sītibhūtāsmi³ nibbutā
na socāmi na rodāmi tava sutvā mahāmunī ti 15

tisso gāthā⁴ abhāsi.

Tāsaṃ attho heṭṭhā vutto yeva. Idāni saṃviggahadayāya⁵
Ubbariyā pattim⁶ dassento Satthā

Tassa taṃ⁷ vacanaṃ sutvā samaṇassa subhāsitaṃ
pattacīvaram ādāya pabbaji anagāriyaṃ. 16
Sā ca pabbajitā⁸ santā gārasmaṃ anagāriyaṃ
mettacittaṃ abhāvesi brahmalokūpapattiyaṃ. 17
Gāmā gāmaṃ⁹ vicaranti nigame rājadhāniyo
Uruvelā¹⁰ nāma so gāmo yattha kalam akubbatha. 18
Mettacittaṃ abhāvetvā¹¹ brahmalokūpapattiyaṃ
itthacittaṃ virājetvā brahmalokūpagā ahū ti 19

catasso gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha tassā ti tassa tāpasassa. Subāsitan ti suṭṭhu
bhāsitaṃ dhamman ti attho.

Pabbajitā¹² ti¹² pabbajjaṃ upagatā. Santā ti
samānā,¹³ pabbajitā vā hutvā santakāyavācā. Mettacittan
ti mettāsahagataṃ¹⁴ cittaṃ¹⁵, cittaśisena mettajhānaṃ¹⁶
vadati. Brahmalokūpapattiyaṃ ti taṃ ca sā mettacittaṃ
bhāventi brahmalokūpapattiyaṃ abhāvesi, na vipassanā
pāda-kāpāda-kādi attham,¹⁷ anuppanne hi buddhe brahma-
vihārādi-ke¹⁸ bhāventā tāpasaparibbājakā yāva devabhava-
sāmpatti attham eva bhāvesuṃ.¹⁹

¹ abbuyhaṃ, S₂; abhuyhaṃ, S₁. ² sokam, M. C. D.; B.

³ om. S₁. S₂. ⁴ gāthāyo, S₁. S₂. ⁵ °hadayā, S₁. S₂.

⁶ paṭiputti, B. ⁷ tava, S₁. ⁸ pabbajjitvā, D.;

pabbajja-upagatā, S₁. S₂; pabbajjitā, M. C.; B.

⁹ S₂ leaves out all till gāman ti gāmato on p. 167 l. 1.

¹⁰ Uruvelam, S₁. ¹¹ abhavetvā, D.; S₁. S₂. B.

¹² om. S₁; B. has pabbajjitā ti pabbajjitaṃ upa.°.

¹³ samaṇa, S₁. ¹⁴ °samāgatā, S₁. ¹⁵ pattam, S₁.

¹⁶ mettā jhānāni ca, B.

¹⁷ abhāvesi vipassanāya pāda-kā ti attham, B.

¹⁸ °vihārake, B. ¹⁹ bhāventi, B.

Gāmā gāman ti gāmato aññaṃ gāmaṃ.

Ābhāvetvā¹ ti vaḍḍhetvā brūhetvā. Abhāvetvā² ti keci paṭhanti, tesam a-kāro³ nipātamattaṃ. Itthiccittam virājetvā ti itthibhāve cittaṃ ajjhāsayam abhiruciṃ vidhametvā itthibhāve virattacittā⁴ hutvā. Brahmaloḷkā-pagā ti paṭisandhigahaṇavasena brahmaloḷkāṃ upagamanakā ahoṣi.⁵

Sesam heṭṭhā vuttanayena⁶ uttānam eva.

Satthā imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ āharitvā tassā upāsikāya sokaṃ vinodetvā upari catusaccadesanaṃ⁷ akāsi. Sacca-pariyosāne sū upāsikā sotāpattiphale patiṭṭhahi. Sampattapariyāsa⁸ desanā sātthikā ahoṣi.⁹

Ubbaripetavatthuvaṇṇanā.¹⁰

Ubbaridutiyaavatthuvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.¹¹

III, 1.

Abhiḍḍamāne vārimhī ti. Idam Satthari Veluvane viharante aññataraṃ luddapetaṃ ārabba vuttaṃ. Bārāṇasīyā kira aparadisābhāge para Gaṅgāya¹² Vāsabha-gāmaṃ¹³ atikkamitvā Cundaṭṭhilaṇāmake¹⁴ gāme eko luddako ahoṣi. So araṇṇe mige vadhitvā varamaṃsaṃ aṅgāre pacitvā khāditvā avasesaṃ paṇṇapuṭe bandhitvā kācena gahetvā gāmaṃ¹⁵ āgacchati. Tam bālādārakā gāmadvāre disvā 'maṃsaṃ me dehi maṃsaṃ¹⁶ me¹⁶ dehi'¹⁶ ti hatthe pasāretvā upadhāvimsu.¹⁷ So tesam thokaṃ thokaṃ¹⁵ maṃsaṃ deti. Ath' ekadivasaṃ maṃsaṃ

¹ bhāvetvā, B; abh.°, S₁. S₂. ² ābhāvetvā, S₁; om. S₂.

³ ā-kāro, S₁. S₂. ⁴ viraticittā, S₂. ⁵ 'nakā hosi, S₁.

⁶ 'nayanā, S₁; 'nayatā, S₂; 'nayatthā, B.

⁷ catudesanaṃ, S₂. ⁸ B. adds ca. ⁹ all MSS. add ti.

¹⁰ B. adds niṭṭhitā.

¹¹ om. B.; M. C. D. put at the end of II, 13:

Udānam.

Paṇḍu mātā ca Mattā [Tisā, C. D.] ca Nandā Kuṇḍa-
lino [°ne, M.] Ghaṭo

dve seṭṭhi tunnavāyo ca Vihāra-Sutta sopāna Ubbarī ti.

¹² °yam, B. ¹³ Vāsabbha°, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ Cundaṭṭhika°, S₁. S₂.

¹⁵ om. B. ¹⁶ only once, S₁. B. ¹⁷ 'dhāvanti, B.

alabhitvā uddālakapuppham pilandhitvā bahuñ ca hatthena gahetvā gāmaṃ gacchati. Taṃ dārakā gāmadvāre disvā 'maṃsaṃ me dehi maṃsaṃ' me² dehi¹ 'ti hatthe pasāretvā upadhāvimsu. So tesam ek' ekam² pupphamañjarim³ adāsi. Athāparena samayena kālam katvā petesu nibbatto naggo virūparūpo bhayānakadassano supinena⁴ pi annapānam ajānanto sīse ābandhaka-uddālakakusumamālākālāpo⁵ 'Cundatthilāyam⁶ nātakānam santike kiñci labhissāmi' ti Gaṅgāyam⁷ uduke abhijjamāne paṭisotam⁸ padasā gacchati. Tena ca samayena Koliyo⁹ nāma rañño Bimbisārassa mahāmatto kupitam paccantam vūpasameta¹⁰ paṭinivattento hatthi-assādi-parivārabalam pathena pesetvā sayam Gaṅgāya nadiyā anusotam nāvāya āgacchanto tam petam tathā gacchantam disvā pucchanto

Abhijjamāne¹⁰ vārimhi Gaṅgāya idha gacchasi
naggo pubbadhapeto va mālādhārī¹¹ alaṅkato
kuhiṃ gamissasi¹² peta¹³ kattha vāso bhavissati ti 1

gātham āha.

Tattha abhijjamāne ti padanikkhepena abhijjassamānasaṅkhāte.¹⁴ Vārimhi Gaṅgāyā ti Gaṅgāya nadiyā uduke. Idhā ti imasmim thāne. Pubbadhapeto vā ti purimaddhena apeto viya apelayoniko devaputto viya. Kathaṃ? Mālādhārī¹⁵ alaṅkato ti mālāhi pilandhitvā alaṅkatasīsatā ti attho. Kattha vāso bhavissati ti katarasmim gāme dese vā tuyham nivāso bhavissati, tam¹⁶ kathehi ti attho.

Idāni yaṃ tadā tena petena Koliyena ca vuttam tam dassetum saṅgītikārā

¹ only once, S₁. B. ² ek' ekā, S₁. ³ °mañjarī, S₁.

⁴ supine, B. ⁵ ahattika.^o (or ahantika.^o), S₁. S₂.

⁶ Cundatthika.^o, S₁. S₂. ⁷ Gaṅgāya, B.

⁸ hi sotam, S₁. S₂. ⁹ Koliyo, B.

¹⁰ °jjassamāne, S₁. ¹¹ °bhārī, M. D.; B.

¹² gamissati, C. ¹³ peto, C.; petam, S₁. S₂.

¹⁴ avinassamānasaṅkhāte, B. ¹⁵ °bhārī, B.

¹⁶ om. S₁.

Cundatthilam¹ gamissāmi peto so iti bhāsasi²
 antare Vāsabhagāmaṃ Bārāṇasiyā³ santike. 2
 Tañ ca disvā mahāmatto Koliyo iti vissuto
 sattubhattañ ca petassa pītakañ ca yugaṃ adā. 3
 Nāvāya tiṭṭhamānāya kappakassa adāpayi
 kappakassa padinnamhi⁴ ṭhāne petassa dissatha. 4
 Tato suvatthavasano mālādhārī⁵ alaṅkato
 ṭhāne ṭhitassa petassa⁶ dakkhiṇā upakappatha⁷
 tasmā dajjetha petānaṃ anukampāya punappunan ti 5

gāthāyo avocum.

Tattha Cundatthilān ti evaṃ nāmakam gāmaṃ. An-
 tare Vāsabhagāmaṃ Bārāṇasiyā⁸ santike ti Vāsa-
 bhagāmassa⁸ Bārāṇasiyā ca majjhe. Antarā saddayogena
 h'etaṃ sāmyatte⁹ upayogavacanāṃ, Bārāṇasiyā santike hi
 so gāmo ti¹⁰ ayaṃ h'ettha attho. Antare Vāsabhagāmassa¹¹
 Bārāṇasiyā ca yo¹² Cundatthilānāmako¹³ gāmo Bārāṇa-
 siyā⁸ avidūre, taṃ gāmaṃ gamissāmi ti.

Koliyo iti vissuto ti Koliyo ti evaṃ pakāsananāmo.
 Sattubhattañ cā ti sattuñ c'eva bhattuñ ca. Pītakañ
 ca yugaṃ adā ti pītakaṃ suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ ekavatthayu-
 gañ ca adāsi. Kadā adāsi¹⁰ ti ce āha:

Nāvāya tiṭṭhamānāya kappakassa adāpayi ti
 gacchantam nāvaṃ ṭhapetvā tattha ekassa nahāpitassa
 upāsakassa dāpesi, dinnamhi vatthayuge ti yojanā. Ṭhāne
 ti ṭhānaso taṃ khaṇaṃ yeva. Petassa¹⁴ dissathā ti
 petassa sarīre paññāyittha. Tassa nivāsanapārūpana-
 vatthaṃ¹⁵ sampajji.¹⁶ Tenāha: tato suvatthavasano mālā-
 dhārī¹⁷ alaṅkato ti.

¹ Cundatthiyam, S₁. S₂. ² bhāsati, M. C. D.; B. S₁.

³ M., B. add ca. ⁴ ca dinn.^o, M. C. D.; B.

⁵ °bhārī, M. C. D.; B. ⁶ twice, S₁.

⁷ °kappāya, S₁. ⁸ B. adds ca.

⁹ sāmi attho, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ om. B.

¹¹ S₁. S₂ add ca. ¹² so, S₂; om. B. ¹³ °tthika.^o, B.

¹⁴ S₁. S₂ add cā ti, and omit diss.^o. ¹⁵ pārūpanatthaṃ, B.

¹⁶ sampajjati, B. ¹⁷ °bhārī, B.

Su¹vatthavasano ti¹ mālābharāṇehi sumañḍitapasādhito. Thāne t̥hitassa petassa dakkhiṇā upakappathā ti dakkhiṇeyyathāne t̥hitā pan'² esā dakkhiṇā tassa³ petassa yasmā upakappati viniyogaṃ agamāsi.⁴ Tasmā dajjetha⁵ petānaṃ anukampāya punappunan ti petānaṃ anukampāya pete uddissa punappunaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ dadeyyā ti attho.

Atha so Koliyamahāmatto taṃ petaṃ anukampamāno dānavidhiṃ sampādetvā anusotaṃ āgantvā suriye uggacchante Bārāṇasīṃ sampāpuṇi. Bhagavā ca tesaṃ anuggahanatthaṃ ākāsenā āgantvā Gaṅgātire at̥thāsi. Koliyamahāmatto nāvato⁶ otaritvā haṭṭhapahaṭṭho Bhagavantaṃ nimantesi 'adhivāsetha'⁷ me bhante Bhagavā ajjatanāya bhattaṃ anukampaṃ upādāyā' ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhibhāvena. So⁸ Bhagavato adhivāsaṇaṃ viditvā tāva-d-eva ramaṇiye bhūmibhāge mahantaṃ sākāhamaṇḍapaṃ upari catūsu⁹ passesu¹⁰ nānāviraḡavaṇṇavicittavividhavasanasamalaṅkataṃ kāretvā tattha Bhagavato āsaṇaṃ paṇṇāpetvā adāsi. Nisīdi Bhagavā paṇṇatte āsane. Atha kho⁸ so mahāmatto Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā gandhapupphādihi pūjetvā vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisinna¹¹ heṭṭhā attanā vuttavacaṇaṃ petassa ca paṭivacaṇaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgho āgacchatū ti cintesi. Cintitasamanantaram¹² eva buddhānubhāvasaṇcodito suvaṇṇaḡhaṃsagaṇo viyo Dhatarat̥ṭṭhahaṃsarājānaṃ¹³ bhikkhusaṅgho Dhammarājāṃ¹³ samparivāresi, tāva-d-eva mahājano sannipati 'uḷārā dhammadesanā bhavissati' ti. Taṃ disvā pasannaṃ mānaso mahāmatto buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṇitena khādaniyena bhojaniyena santappesi. Bhagavā katabhattakicco mahājanassa anukampāya Bārāṇasīsamīpavāsīno sannipatantū ti adhiṭṭhāsi. Sabbe 'va¹⁴ te iddhibalena mahājanā sannipatiṃsu. Uḷāre c'assa pākāte pete akāsi. Tesu keci chinnabhinnapilotikakhaṇḍadharā

¹ *om. all MSS.*

² cāp', B. ³ assa, S₁. S₂.

⁴ āgamāsi, S₁.

⁵ dajje 'va, S₁. S₂.

⁶ Gaṅgāto, B.

⁷ vāsetu, B.

⁸ *om.* B.

⁹ tisū, S₁. S₂.

¹⁰ S₁. S₂ *add* ca.

¹¹ B. *adds* kho.

¹² cintāsam.^o, S₁. S₂.

¹³ vājā, S₁. S₂.

¹⁴ ca, B.

keci attano keseh' eva paṭicchāditakopīnā¹ keci naggā yathā jātarūpā khuppiṭāsābhībhitā tācapariyonaddhā atthimattasarīrā ito c'ito ca paribbhamantā mahājanassa paccakkhato paññāyimsu. Atha Bhagavā tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkhāresi yathā te² ekajjhaṃ sannipatitvā attanā kataṃ pāpakammaṃ mahājannassa pavedesum. Tam³ atthaṃ dīpentā saṅgītikārā:

Sāhundavāsino⁴ eke aññe kesaniṇvāsino
petā bhattāya⁵ gacchanti pakkamanti diso disaṃ. 6
Dūre eke⁶ padhāvitvā aladdhā ca⁷ nivattare
chātā pamucchitā⁸ bhantā bhūmiyaṃ paṭisumbhitā.⁹ 7
Keci¹⁰ tattha ca patitvā¹¹ bhūmiyaṃ paṭisumbhitā⁹
pubbe akatakalyāṇā aggidaḍḍhā va ātape: 8
Mayaṃ¹² pubbe pāpaḍhammā gharāṇi¹³ kulamātaro
santesu deyyadhammesu dīpaṃ nākamha attano. 9
Pahūtaṃ¹⁴ annapānaṃ hi¹⁵ api su¹⁶ avakiriyati
samaggate¹⁷ pabbajite na ca kiñci adamhase. 10
Akammakāmā alasā¹⁸ sādhuḥkāmā mahagghasā¹⁹
ālopapiṇḍadātāro²⁰ paṭiggahe paribhāsīmhasa.²¹ 11
Te gharā tā ca²² dāsiyo tān' evābharaṇāni no
te aññe²³ parihārenti²⁴ mayaṃ dukkhassa bhāgino. 12
Veṇiṃ vā avaññā honti rathakārī ca dubbhikā
caṇḍālī kapaṇā honti nahāmini²⁵ ca punappunaṃ. 13

¹ paṭicchāditā, S₁. S₂, and omit kopīnā, but have keci keci naggā. ² om. B. ³ tañ ca, S₂.
⁴ sāhunna°, S₁. S₂. ⁵ atthāya, D.; attāya, C.
⁶ petā, M. C. D. ⁷ va, M. C. D.; B.
⁸ samucchitā, M.; B. ⁹ °sambhitā, S₁. S₂.
¹⁰ te ca, M. C. D.; B. ¹¹ papatitā, M. C. D.; B.
¹² S₁. S₂ add pi. ¹³ gharāṇiyo, S₁. S₂.
¹⁴ bahutaṃ, C. D.; B. ¹⁵ pi, M.; B.
¹⁶ apissu, M. C. D.; B. ¹⁷ samaggate, S₁. S₂.
¹⁸ asāsādhu°, S₂; asādhu°, S₁. ¹⁹ mahagghasā, S₁. S₂.
²⁰ ālopapiṇḍim dā°, S₁; °piṇḍidā°, C.
²¹ °bhāsikā, M. D.; °bhāsakā, B.; °bhāsītā, C.
²² om. all MSS. exc. M.; B. ²³ añño, C. D.; S₁. S₂.
²⁴ °cārenti, M. C. D.; B.
²⁵ kappakā, M. C. D.; B.

Yāni yāni nihināni kulāni kapaṇāni ca
tesu tesveva jāyanti esā maccharino gati. 14
Pubbe ca¹ katakalyāṇā dāyakā vitamaccharā
saggan te paripūrenti obhāsenti ca Nandanam. 15
Vejayante² ca pāsāde ramitvā kāmakāmino³
uccākulesu jāyanti sabhogesu tato cutā. 16
Kūṭāgāre ca⁴ pāsāde pallaṅke goṇasaṇṭhite⁵
vijitaṅgā⁶ morahatthehi kule jātā yasassino. 17
Aṅkato⁷ aṅkaṃ⁷ gacchanti mālādhārī⁸ alaṅkatā
jātiyo⁹ upatiṭṭhanti sāyaṃ pātaṃ sukhesino. 18
Nay idaṃ akatapuññānaṃ katapuññānaṃ ev' idaṃ
asokaṃ Nandanam rammaṃ¹⁰ Tidasānaṃ mahāvanaṃ. 19
Sukhaṃ akatapuññānaṃ idha natthi parattha ca
sukhañ ca katapuññānaṃ idha c'eva¹¹ parattha ca. 20
Tesaṃ saṃvayakāmānaṃ kattabbaṃ kusalaṃ bahum
katapuññā hi modanti sagge bhogaṣamaṅgino ti

gāthāya avocum.

Tattha sāhundavāsino¹² ti chinnabhinnapilotikakhaṇ-
damivāsana. Eke¹⁰ ti¹⁰ ekacce.¹⁰ Kesanivāsino ti
ti keseh' eva paṭicchāditakopīnā. Bhattāya gacchanti
ti app' eva nāma ito gatā yattha vā tattha vā kiñci
ucchiṭṭhabhattaṃ vā vamaṭhubhattaṃ vā gabbhamalādikam
vā labheyyamā ti katthaci-d-eva āgantvā¹³ ghāsathāya¹⁴
gacchanti. Pakkamanti diso disaṃ ti disato disaṃ
anekayojanantarikaṃ¹⁵ ṭhānaṃ pakkamanti.

Dūre ti¹⁶ dūre¹⁷ ṭhāne.¹⁸ Eke¹³ ti¹³ ekacce¹³ petā.¹³
Padhāvitvā ti ghāsathāya upadhāvitvā. Aladdhā ca

¹ pubbesu, M.; 'va, C.; S₂; om. D.

² vedayanti, S₁. S₂. ³ kāmikāmino, S₁.

⁴ °gāresu, S₂. ⁵ °katthate, M. C. D.; B.

⁶ bijjī.°, M. D.; B. ⁷ aṅg.°, M. C. D.; B.

⁸ °bhārī, M. C. D.; B. ⁹ dhātiyo, M. C. D.

¹⁰ om. S₁. S₂. ¹¹ idh' eva ca, M. C. D.

¹² sāhunna.°, S₁. ¹³ om. B. ¹⁴ aṭhatvāya sattāya, B.

¹⁵ °yojantar.°, S₁. S₂.

¹⁶ dūre pi ti, S₁. S₂; dūre petā ti, B.

¹⁷ S₁. S₂ add vā; B. adds pi. ¹⁸ B. adds petā.

nivattare ti kiñci ghāsaṃ vā pāṇiyaṃ vā alabbhitvā eva nivattanti. Pamucchitā ti khuppiṇāsādidukkhena sañjātamucchā.¹ Bhantā ti paribbhamantā. Bhūmiyaṃ paṭisumbhitā ti tāya² eva mucchāya³ uppattiyā tathā avakkhittamattikā piṇḍā viya vissatthā⁴ paṭhaviyaṃ patitā.

Tatthā ti gataṭṭhāne. Bhūmiyaṃ paṭisumbhitā ti papāte patitā viya jighacchādidukkhena tathā asa-matthabhāvena bhūmiyaṃ patitā, tattha vā gataṭṭhāne ghāsādināṃ alābhena chinnāsā hutvā kenaci paṭimukhaṃ sumbhitaṃ poṭhitā⁵ viya bhūmiyaṃ patitā honti ti attho. Pubbe akatakalyāṇā ti purimabhāve akatakusalā. Aggidaḍḍhā va ātape ti nidāghakāle ātapaṭṭhāne agginā daḍḍhā viya khuppiṇāsagginā dayhamānā mahādukkhaṃ anubhavanti ti attho.

Pubbe ti atitabhāve.⁶ Pāpadhammā ti issukimacchari-ādibhāvena lāmakasabhāvā. Gharāṇī⁷ ti gharasāminiyo. Kulamātarō ti kuladārakānaṃ mātaro kulapurisānaṃ vā mātaro. Dīpan ti patiṭṭhaṃ puññaṃ ti attho. Taṃ hi sattānaṃ sugatisupatiṭṭhābhāvato patiṭṭhā ti vuccati. Nākamhā ti na⁸ karimha.

Pahūtaṃ⁹ ti bahūṃ. Annapānaṃ hi¹⁰ ti annaṃ ca pānaṃ ca. Api su¹¹ avakiriyati ti sū ti nipātamattaṃ. Api avakiriyati yadi pi avakiriyati chaḍḍiyati.¹² Samaggate ti samāgate¹³ sammāpaṭippanne sammāpaṭippannāya. Pabbajite ti pabbajitāya. Sampadāne hi idaṃ bhummavacanāṃ, samaggate vā pabbajite sati labbhamāne ti attho. Na ca kiñci adammāse ti kiñci mattaṃ pi deyyadhammaṃ na damhā ti vipaṭisārābhibhūtā vadanti.

Akammakāmā ti sādhuhi akattabbaṃ kammaṃ akusalaṃ kāmanti ti akammakāmā, sādhuhi vā kattabbaṃ kusalaṃ kāmanti ti kammakāmā, na kammakāmā ti

¹ °puccā, S₁. S₂. ² tāva, S₂.

³ pucchāya, S₁. S₂; om. B. ⁴ om. B.; visutthā, S₁. S₂.

⁵ patitā, S₁. S₂. ⁶ atitattā, S₁. S₂.

⁷ gharāṇiyo, S₁. S₂. ⁸ om. S₁. ⁹ bahutaṃ, B.

¹⁰ pi, B. ¹¹ ssu, B. ¹² B. adds evaṃ sante pi.

¹³ om. S₁. S₂.

akammakāmā, kusaladhammesu acchandikā ti attho. Alasā ti kusitā kusaladhammacaraṇe nibbiriya. Sādhukāmā ti sātamadhuravatthupiya. Mahagghasā ti bahubhojanā.¹ Ubhayenā² pi sundarañ ca madhurañ ca bhojanam labhivā atthikānam kiñci adatvā sayam eva bhuñjitāro ti dasseti. Ālopapiṇḍadātāro ti ālopamattassa³ bhojanapiṇḍassa dāyakā. Paṭiggahe ti tassa⁴ paṭiggāhake paṭiggaṇhanake. Paribhāsimhase⁵ ti paribhāsam⁶ karontā, bhāsimhā avamaññimhā uppaṇḍimhā cā ti attho.

Te gharā ti tāni gehāni yattha mayam pubbe amhākan ti mamakattam⁷ akarimha⁸ tāni gharāni yathā t̥hitāni idāni no na kiñci upakappatī ti adhippāyo. Tā ca dāsiyo t̥n' evābharaṇāni no ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. Tattha no ti amhākam. Te ti te gharādi ke. Aññe⁹ ti⁸ apare.³ Parihārentī¹⁰ ti¹¹ paricaranti paribhogādivasena viniyogam karontī ti attho. Mayam dukkhassa bhāgino ti mayam pana¹² pubbe kevalam kīlanakapasutā hutvā sāpateyyam pahāya gamaniyam anugāmikam kātum ajānantā idāni⁸ khuppiṇāsādidukkhassa bhāgino bhavāmā ti attānam garahantā¹³ vadanti. Idāni yasmā petayonito cavitvā manussesu uppajantā¹⁴ pi sattā yebhuyyena tass' eva kammassa vipākā¹⁵ va sesena nihīnajātikā kapaṇavuttino¹⁵ hontī. Tasmā tam attham dassetum Veṇim vā ti ādinā dve gāthā vuttā.

Tattha veṇim vā ti veṇajātikā¹⁶ vilivakāranalākārā hontī ti attho. Vā-saddo aniyamattho. Avaññā ti avaññeyyā avajānitabbā ti vuttam hoti, 'vambhaṇā ti vā pātho. Parehi bādhanīyā ti attho. Rathakārī ti cammakārino. Dubbhikā ti mittadubbhikā mittānam bādhakā.

Caṇḍālī ti caṇḍalajātikā. Kapaṇā ti varākā¹⁷ ativiya

¹ mahā.°, B. ² oyena, S₁. S₂. ³ B. adds pi.

⁴ gaṇhanake, S₁. S₂; *all the rest is missing*.

⁵ °bhāsita, B. ⁶ paribhāvam, S₁. S₂.

⁷ °ggattam, S₂; *om.* B. ⁸ *om.* B.

⁹ añño, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ paricārenti, B.

¹¹ B. adds aññe. ¹² puna, S₁.

¹³ gaṇhantā, S₂. ¹⁴ upapa.°, B. ¹⁵ ca, S₁. S₂.

¹⁶ veṇivenijātikā, S₁. S₂. ¹⁷ vanibbakā, B.

kāruññappattā. Nahāmini¹ ti kappakajātikā² sabbattha honti, punappunan ti yojanā. Aparāparam imesu nihīnakulesu uppajjanti ti vuttaṃ hoti.

Tesu tesveva jāyanti ti yāni yāni³ aññāni nesādapukkusakulādīni kapaṇāni ativiya-vambhaṇīyāni paramaduggatāni ca tesu tesu eva⁴ nihīnakulesu macchariyamalena petesu nibbattitvā tato cutā nibbattanti. Tenāha: esā maccharino gatī ti. Evaṃ akatapuññānaṃ gatim dassetvā idāni katapuññānaṃ gatim dassetum Pubbe ca katakalyāṇā ti satta gāthā vuttā.

Tattha saggaṃ te paripūrenti ti ye pubbe purimajātiyaṃ katakalyāṇā dāyaka dānapuññābhiraṭā vigatamaccharā vigatamalamaccherā⁵ te attano⁶ rūpasampattiyā c'eva parivārasampattiyā ca saggaṃ deva-lokaṃ⁷ paripūrenti paripuṇṇaṃ karonti. Obhāsenti ca Nandanān ti na kevalaṃ paripūrenti yeva atha kho kapparu-kkhādīnaṃ pabhāhi sabhāven⁸ eva⁸ obhāsamānaṃ pi Nandanavanaṃ attano vatthābharaṇā jutihi sarirappabhāya ca³ abhibhavitvā⁹ c'eva obhāsetvā ca jotenti.

Kāmakāmino ti yath' icchitesu¹⁰ kāmaguṇesu yathā kāmaṃ paribhogavanto. Uccākulesū ti uccesu khattiyakulādisu kulesu.³ Sabhogesū ti mahāvibhavesu. Tato cutā ti tato deva-lokato cutā.

Kūṭāgāre ca pāsāde ti kūṭāgāre ca pāsāde ca. Vi-jitaṅgā³ ti³ vijjāmanadehā.¹¹ Morahatthehi ti morapiṇjapaṭimaṇḍitavijānihatthehi.¹² Yasassino ti parivāravanto ramanti ti adhippāyo.

Aṅkato¹³ aṅkaṃ¹³ gacchanti ti dārakakāle pi nātinaṃ dhātinaṃ ca aṅkaṭṭhānato¹³ aṅkaṭṭhānaṃ¹³ eva gacchanti, na bhūmitalan ti adhippāyo. Upatiṭṭhanti ti upaṭṭhānaṃ karonti. Sukhesino ti sukhaṃ icchantā¹⁴

¹ kappanā, B. ² kappana.°, B. ³ om. B.

⁴ evaṃ, S₁. S₂. ⁵ om. S₁. ⁶ attanā, B.

⁷ satta deva.°, S₁. S₂. ⁸ om. S₁. S₂

⁹ °bhavantā, B. ¹⁰ S₁. S₂ add kamesu.

¹¹ bijiyamāna.°, B. ¹² °bijani.°, B. ¹³ aṅg.°, B

¹⁴ °tānaṃ, B.

sītaṃ vā¹ unhaṃ vā ti² appakaṃ pi dukkhaṃ pariharantaṃ upatiṭṭhanti ti² adhippāyo.

Nay idaṃ akatapuññānaṃ ti idam sokavatthu-abhāvato asokaṃ rammaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ ti dasānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ mahāvanaṃ mahā-upavanaṃ⁴ kata-puññānaṃ⁵ satataṃ⁵ Nandanavanaṃ akatapuññānaṃ na hoti. Tehi⁶ laddhuṃ na sakkā ti attho.

Idhā ti imasmiṃ manussaloke visesato puññaṃ karissati ti taṃ sandhāyāha. Idhā ti vā diṭṭhadhamme. Paratthā ti samparāye.

Tesaṃ ti tehi⁷ yathāvutthehi devehi. Sahavyakāmānaṃ ti sahabhāvaṃ icchantehi. Bhogasamaṅgino ti bhogehi samannāgatā, dibbehi pañcahi⁸ kāmaguṇehi samappitā modanti ti attho.

Sesaṃ uttānaṃ⁹ eva.

Evaṃ tehi petehi sādharmaṇato¹⁰ attanā¹¹ katakammassa ca gatiyā puññakammassa ca gatiyā paveditāya samvigga-mānassa Koliyāmaccapamukhassa tattha sannipatitassa mahājanassa ajjhāsayanurūpaṃ Bhagavā vitthārena dhammaṃ desesi. Desanāpariyosāne caturāsītiyā pānasahassānaṃ dhammābhisaṃmayo ahosi.¹²

Abhijjamānapetavatthuvaṇṇanā.¹³

III, 2.

— Kuṇḍinagariyo thero ti. Idaṃ Satthari Veluvane viharante āyasmato Sānuvāsittherassa¹⁴ nātipete ārabba vuttaṃ. Atite kira Bārāṇasiyaṃ Kitavassa nāma rañño putto uyyānakiḷaṃ kīḷitvā nivattanto Sunettaṃ nāma paccekabuddhaṃ piṇḍāya caritvāna gharato nikkhamantaṃ disvā issariyamadamatto hutvā 'kathaṃ hi nāma mayhaṃ

¹ om. S₂. ² om. B. ³ °tānaṃ, B.

⁴ °vanabhūtaṃ, S₁. S₂. ⁵ om. S₁. S₂, but instead of it they have nandānaṃ. ⁶ hi, S₁. S₂. ⁷ tesāṃ, S₁. S₂.

⁸ pañca, S₁. ⁹ uttānattaṃ, S₁. S₂.

¹⁰ ādhāraṇato, S₂; ārādhanato, S₁. ¹¹ attano, B.

¹² B. adds ti. ¹³ B. adds niṭṭhitā. ¹⁴ Sāṇa°, B.

añjalim akatvā ayaṃ muṇḍako gacchati' ti paduṭṭhacitto hatthikhandhato otarivā 'kacci vo piṇḍapāto laddho' ti ālapanto hatthato pattam gahetvā paṭhaviyaṃ pādetvā bhindi. Atha naṃ sabbattha tādibhāvappattiyā¹ nibbikāraṃ karuṇāvippahārasomanassanipātitaṃ pasannacittam² eva olokentaṃ³ atṭhānāghātena vidūsitacitto⁴ 'kiṃ maṃ Kitavassa rañño puttam na jānāsi, tvam 'va olokayanto mayham kiṃ karissasi' ti vatvā avahasanto⁵ pakkāmi. Pakkantamattass'⁶ eva c'assa narakaggidāhapatibhāgo balavā sarīraḍāho uppajji. So tena mahāsantāpābhībhūta-kāyo atibālhadukkhavedanābhībhūto kālam katvā Avīci-mahāniraye nibbatti. So tattha dakkhiṇapassena vāmapassena uttāno avakujjo ti bahūhi pakārehi parivattitvā ṭhatvā⁷ caturāsīti vassasahassāni paccitvā tato cuto petesu⁸ aparimitakālam khuppiṇāsadidukkhān anubhavitvā tato cuto imasmim buddhuppāde Kuṇḍinagarassa samīpe kevaṭṭagāme⁹ nibbatti. Tassa jātissaram nāṇam uppajji. Tena so pubbe attanā anurūpaṃ⁹ bhūtaṃ⁷ dukkhān anussaranto vayappatto pi pāpabhayaena nātakehi¹⁰ pi saddhiṃ¹¹ macchabandhanattham na gacchati. Tesu gacchantesu macche ghātetum anicchanto niliyati tato¹² ca jālam bhindati jivante¹³ macche gahetvā udaye vissajjesi. Tassa taṃ kiriyaṃ ārocentā¹⁴ nātakā gehato taṃ niharimsu. Eko pan' assa bhātā sinehasambandhahadayo ahosi. Tena ca samayena āyasmā Ānando Kuṇḍinagaraṃ upanissāya Sānuvāsipabbate viharati. Atha so kevaṭṭaputto¹⁵ nātakehi pariccatto¹⁶ hutvā ito c'ito ca paribbhamanto taṃ padesaṃ patto bhojanavelāya therassa santikaṃ upasaṅkami. Thero taṃ pucchitvā bhojanena atthikābhāvaṃ nātvā tassa bhattaṃ datvā katabhattakicco sabbam

¹ tādīsābh., S₁. S₂. ² °nipākam pas., B.; °somanassayanayanānīpātita., S₁; °somanayanānīp., S₂.

³ S₁ adds pi, and inserts taṃ before olo.

⁴ pi dusita., B. ⁵ avahasanto, S₂; avadḍhahanto, B.

⁶ pakkamantamattass', B. ⁷ om. B. ⁸ tesu, S₁. S₂.

⁹ anubhūtaṃ, B.

¹⁰ kenaci nātakena, B. ¹¹ B. adds kammaṃ katvā.

¹² gato, B. ¹³ S₁. S₂ add vā. ¹⁴ ārocentā, S₁. S₂.

¹⁵ kevaddha., S₁. S₂. ¹⁶ °mutto, S₁.

taṃ pavuttiṃ ñatvā dhammakathāy' eva¹ taṃ² pasanna-
mānasam ñatvā 'pabbajissasi āvuso' ti 'āma bhante pabba-
jissāmi' ti thero taṃ pabbajetvā tena saddhiṃ Bhagavato
santikam agamāsi. Atha naṃ Satthā āha: 'Ānanda imaṃ
sāmaṇeraṃ anukampeyyāsi' ti. So ca akatakusalattā appa-
lābho ahosi. Atha naṃ Satthā anugaṇhanto bhikkhūnaṃ
paribhogatthāya pāṇiyaghaṭṭanaṃ paripūraṇaṃ³ niyojesi.
Taṃ disvā upāsakā tassa bahūni⁴ niccabhattāni paṭṭha-
pesuṃ. So aparena samayena laddhūpasampado arahattaṃ
patvā thero hutvā dvādasahi⁵ bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ⁶ Sānu-
vāsipabbate⁷ vasi. Tassa pana ñatakā pañcasatamattā
anupacitakusaladhammā upacitamaccherādipāpadhammā⁸
kālaṃ katvā petesu nibbattiṃsu. Tassa pana mātāpitāro
'esa amhehi pubbe gehato nikkadḍito' ti sārājjamānā⁹ taṃ
anupasaṅkamitvā tasmiṃ baddhasinehaṃ bhātikam pesesuṃ.
So² therassa gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavittihasamaye dakkhiṇajā-
numaṇḍalaṃ paṭṭhaviyaṃ paṭiṭṭhapetvā katañjali attānaṃ
dassetvā¹⁰ Mātā pitā ca te¹¹ bhante ti ādi gāthā avoca.
Kuṇḍinagariyo thero ti ādayo pana ādito pañca gāthā
tāsaṃ sambandhadassanattaṃ¹² dhammasaṅgāhakehi
ṭhapitā:

Kuṇḍinagariyo thero Sānuvāsiniyāsino¹³

Poṭṭhapādo ti nāmena samaṇo bhāvitindriyo. 1

Tassa mātā pitā bhātā duggatā Yamalokikā
pāpakammaṃ karitvāna petalokaṃ ito gatā. 2

Te duggatā sūcikaṭṭhā¹⁴ kilantā naggino kisā
uttasanta¹⁵ mahātāsā¹⁶ na dassenti¹⁷ kurūrino. 3

¹ °kathāya ca, B. ² om. B. ³ °purane, S₁. S₂.

⁴ bahū, S₁. S₂. ⁵ dvādasā, S₁.

⁶ om. S₁. S₂. ⁷ Sāna.°, B. ⁸ apacita.°, B.

⁹ lajjāya.°, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ passetvā, S₁. S₂.

¹¹ vo, S₁. S₂. ¹² sambuddha.°, S₁. S₂.

¹³ Sāna.°, M. C. D.; B.; °vāsiko, C. D.; B.

¹⁴ °kaṭṭā, M. D.; B.; °kaṇḍā, C.

¹⁵ uttappantā, M. D.; ottappantā, C.; B.

¹⁶ mahātāsā, M. C.; mahatthāsā, D. ¹⁷ dassanti, M.

¹⁸ kuruddino, M.; B.; kurundino, D.; kuruddhino, C.,
but Sd kuruddino.

Tassa bhātā vitaritvā naggo ekapath' ekako
 catukuṇḍiko bhavitvāna therassa dassayi 'tumaṃ.¹ 4
 Thero c' āmanasikatvā² tuṇhī bhūto apakkami³
 so ca viññāpayi theram⁴ 'bhātā petāgato⁵ ahaṃ. 5
 Mātā pitā⁶ ca te bhante duggatā Yamalokikā
 pāpakammaṃ karitvāna petalokaṃ ito gatā. 6
 Te duggatā = 3 7
 Anukampassu kāruṇiko datvā anvādisāhi⁷ no
 tava dinnena dānena yāpessanti kurūrino⁸ ti. 8

Tattha Kuṇḍinagariyo thero ti evaṃnāmake nagare
 jātasamvaddhathero.⁹ Kuṇḍikanāgaro thero ti vā¹⁰ pāṭho.
 So eva attho. Sānuvāsiniivāsino¹¹ ti Sānuvāsipabbata-
 nivāsī.¹² Poṭṭhapādo ti nāmenā ti nāmena Poṭṭhapādo
 nāma hoti.¹³ Samaṇo ti samitapāpo. Bhāvitindriyo
 ti ariyamagga bhāvanāya¹⁴ bhāvitasaddhādi-indriyo, arahā ti
 attho.

Tassā ti tassa Sānuvāsitherassa. Duggatā ti duggatiṃ
 gatā.

Sūcikaṭṭhā ti pūtinā lūkhavantādinā¹⁵ atṭhikā, sūci-
 gatā¹³ ti¹³ vā¹³ pāṭho.¹³ Vijjhanatthena¹³ sūcikaṃ ti
 laddhanāmāya khuppiṇāya ajjhāpita. Sūcikaṭṭhā ti
 keci paṭhanti. Sūcichiddasadisā mukhadvārā ti attho. Ki-
 lantā ti kilantakāyacittā. Naggino ti naggarūpanicolā.
 Kisā ti atṭhitacamatṭasarīratāya kisadehā. Uttasantā¹⁶
 ti ayaṃ samaṇo amhākaṃ putto ti ottappena uttāsaṃ¹⁷

¹ therass' uddissayi 'tumaṃ, M.; 'ttumaṃ, B.; 'ttānaṃ, D.

² taṃ manasikatvā, C.; sāmanasikatvā, S₂; sānasi.°, S₁.

³ °kkati, M.; atikkami, C. D.; B. ⁴ thera, C. D.; S₁. S₂.

⁵ petagato, M. D.; B.; petabhūto, C.

⁶ om. S₁. S₂; pitaro te, M. C. ⁷ anudisāhi, C.

⁸ kuruddino, M.; B.; kurundino, D.; kuruddhino, C.

⁹ °baddha.°, S₂; buddha.°, S₁.

¹⁰ pi, B. ¹¹ Sānavāsiniivāsiko, B.; Sānuvāsiniivāsiko, S₂.

¹² Sānapabbata.°, B. ¹³ om. B.

¹⁴ °bhāvitasaddhā.°, S₁. S₂.

¹⁵ °gattādinā, B. ¹⁶ ottappantā, B.

¹⁷ utrāsaṃ, B.

āpajjantā. Mahātāsā ti attanā¹ pubbe katakammaṃ pa-
ṭicca sañjātamahābhayā. Na dassentī ti attānaṃ na
dassenti sammukhībhāvaṃ na gacchanti. Kurūriṇo² ti
dārūnakammantā.

Tassa bhātā ti Sānuvāsitherassa bhātā. Vitaritvā
ti vitiṇṇo hutvā. Ottappasantāsabhayo ti attho. Vitaritvā
ti vā turito hutvā taramānarūpo hutvā ti vuttaṃ hoti.
Ekapathe ti ekapadike magge. Ekako ti ekiko adutiyo.
Catukunḍiko bhavitvānā ti catūhi aṅgehi kuṇḍo ti
attabhāvaṃ pavatteti ti catukunḍiko, dvīhi jānūhi dvīhi³
ca hatthehi gacchanto ti⁴ ca evambhūto hutvā ti
attho. So hi evaṃ purato kopīnapaṭicchādanā⁵ hoti ti
tathā akāsi. Therassa dassayi 'tuman⁶ ti therassa
attānaṃ uddisayi uddisesi.⁷

Amanasikatvā ti ayaṃ nāma eso ti evaṃ amanasi-
karitvā⁸ anāvajjetvā.⁹ So cā ti so peto. Bhātā petā-
gato ahan ti ahaṃ atitattabhāve bhātā idāni petabhūto
idhāgato ti vatvā viññāpayi theran ti¹⁰ yojanā. Yathā
pana viññāpayi, taṃ dassetuṃ Mātā pitā cā ti ādinā tisso
gāthā vuttā.

Tattha mātā pitā¹¹ ca¹² te ti tava mātā pitā ca.¹³

Anukampassū ti anugaṇha anuddayaṃ karohi. An-
vādisāhi¹⁴ no¹⁵ ti ādisa¹⁶ no ti amhākaṃ. Tava dinne-
nā ti tayā dinnena.

Taṃ sutvā therō gāthā paṭipajji. Taṃ dassetuṃ

Therō caritvā piṇḍāya bhikkhū aññe ca dvādasa
ekajjhaṃ sannipatimsu bhattavissattakāraṇā.¹⁴ 9

Therō sabbe pi¹⁵ te āha: 'yathā laddhaṃ dadātha me
saṅghabhattaṃ karissāmi anukampāya nātinam'. 10

¹ attano, S₂. ² kuruddino, B. S₂. ³ om. B.

⁴ tiṭhanto, B. ⁵ koci na paṭi.°, S₁. S₂.

⁶ therass' uddissayi ttāman ti, B.

⁷ dassesi, B. ⁸ manasi akaritvā, B. ⁹ ovejjetvā, B.

¹⁰ therō anvādisāhin (? °disāhan) ti, S₁. S₂.

¹¹ om. S₂. ¹² om. S₁. S₂. ¹³ ādisa, S₁. S₂.

¹⁴ °vissagga.°, M. D.; B.; °vosagga, C.

¹⁵ 'va, M. C. D.; B.

Niyātayimsu¹ therassa therō saṅghaṃ nimantayi
 datvā anvādisi therō mātu pitu ca² bhātuno:
 idaṃ me nātināṃ hotu sukhitā hontu nātayo. 11
 Samanantarānudiṭṭhe³ bhojanaṃ upapajjatha⁴
 sucim paṇitaṃ sampannaṃ anekarasavyañjanaṃ
 tato uddissati bhātā vaṇṇavā balavā sukhī:
 'Pahūtaṃ⁵ bhojanaṃ bhante, passa naggāmhase⁶ mayāṃ
 tathā bhante parakkāma⁷ yathā vatthaṃ labhāmhase'. 12
 Thero saṅkarakūṭato⁸ uccinitvāna nantake
 pilotikaṃ paṭaṃ katvā saṅghe cātuddise adā. 14
 Datvā anvādisi therō mātu pitu ca⁹ bhātuno:
 idaṃ me nātināṃ hotu sukhitā hontu nātayo. 15
 Samanantarānudiṭṭhe³ vatthāni upapajjimsu⁴
 tato suvatthavasano therassa dassayi 'tumaṃ:¹⁰ 16
 'Yāvata¹¹ Nandarājassa vijitasmiṃ paṭicchadā¹²
 tato bahutarā bhante vatthāni 'cchādanāni¹³ no. 17
 Koseyyakambaliyāni¹⁴ khomakappāsiyāni¹⁵ ca
 vipulā ca mahagghā ca te c' ākāse 'valambare.¹⁶ 18
 Te mayāṃ paridahāma¹⁷ yaṃ yaṃ hi manaso piyaṃ
 tathā bhante parakkāma¹⁸ yathā geḥaṃ¹⁹ labhāmhase'. 19

¹ °dayimsu, M. C. D.; B.

² pitu mātu ca, all MSS., but below where this phrase is quoted by the Commentary, S₁. S₂ have mātu pitu ca.

³ °tarā anu., M. C. D.; B.

⁴ uppajj., S₁. S₂; udap., M. C. D.; B.

⁵ bahutaṃ, M. C. D.; B. ⁶ naggāmhase, M. C. D.; B.

⁷ °kkama, M. C. D.; S₁. ⁸ saṅkārā., S₁.

⁹ only S₁. S₂ have pitu mātu ca.

¹⁰ therassa' uddissayi 'tumaṃ, M.; °yi ttāmaṃ, D.; B.; °yiyathumaṃ, C. ¹¹ S₁. S₂ insert before yāv.: vaṇṇavā balavā sukhī, but this proves to be an interpolation.

¹² °cchādā, all MSS. except M.; B.

¹³ vatthān' acchād., M. C. D.; B.

¹⁴ °kabalān' eva, B. ¹⁵ °sikāni, M. C. ¹⁶ 'pal., M.; B.

¹⁷ om. S₁. S₂, and continue: yaṃ hi manaso piyaṃ, whereas the other MSS. have yaṃ yaṃ hi manaso piyaṃ.

¹⁸ parikkama, C. D.; S₁; parikkamma, S₂; parakkama, B.; parakkamma, M.

¹⁹ gehe, M. C. D.; B.

Thero paṇṇakuṭim katvā saṅghe cātuddise adā
 datvā anvādisi thero mātu pitu ca bhātuno:
 idam me ñātinam hotu sukhitā hontu ñātayo. 20
 Samanantarānuditṭhe¹ gharāni upapajjimsu²
 kūṭāgārā nivesanā³ vibhattā bhāgasō mitā. 21
 'Na manussesu idisā yādisā no gharā idha
 api dibbesu yādisā tādisā no gharā idha. 22
 Daddaḷhamānā⁴ ābhenti⁵ samantā caturo disā
 tathā bhante parakkāma⁶ yathā pānaṃ labhāmhasē'. 23
 Thero karakaṃ⁷ pūretvā saṅghe cātuddise adā
 datvā anvādisi = 20 24
 Samanantarānuditṭhe¹ pāṇiyaṃ upapajjatha⁸
 gambhīrā caturassā ca pokkharāññā⁹ sanimmitā¹⁰ 25
 Setodakā¹¹ supatitthā ca¹² sītā appaṭigandhiyā¹³
 padumuppālāsāñchannā¹⁴ vārikiṇṇakkhapūritā. 26
 Tattha nahatvā pivitvā therassa paṭidassayum:
 'pahūtaṃ pāṇiyaṃ bhante, pādā¹⁵ dukkhā phalanti¹⁶ no. 27
 Āhiṇḍamānā khañjāma¹⁷ sakkhare kusakaṇṭhake¹⁸
 tathā¹⁹ bhante parakkāma²⁰ yathā¹⁹ yānaṃ labhāmhasē'. 28
 Thero sipātikaṃ²¹ laddhā saṅghe cātuddise adā
 datvā anvādisi²² = 20 29
 Samanantarānuditṭhe¹ petā rathena m-āgamum:
 'anukampitamha²³ bhaddante bhattena chādanena ca 30

¹ °tarā anu.°, M. C. D.; B. ² udap.°, M. C. D.; B.;
 uppajj.°, S₁. S₂. ³ nivesāno, M. D.; B.; °vesāna ca, C.
⁴ daddaḷh.°, *all MSS. exc. S₂, which has daddaḷh.°*.
⁵ ābhanti, C. D.; B.
⁶ parakkama, C. D.; B.; °kkamma, M.; S₁. S₂.
⁷ karaṇaṃ, M. D. D.; B. ⁸ uda.°, M. C. D.; B.; upa-
 pajji su, S₂; uppajjimsu, S₁.
⁹ °rañño, M. ¹⁰ suni.°, B.; sumāpitā, M. C. D.
¹¹ setakā, M. D.; B.; setūdakā, C.; sītūd.°, S₁. S₂.
¹² om. M. C. ¹³ °gandhikā, M.; B.
¹⁴ padumupph.°, S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ pāpā, C. D.; S₁. S₂.
¹⁶ °jalanti, S₁. S₂. ¹⁷ khañḍāma, S₁.
¹⁸ °kaṇṭake, C. D.; B. S₂; °kaṇḍake, M. ¹⁹ tadā-yadā, S₁. S₂.
²⁰ °kkamma, *all MSS. exc. S₂ (°kkāma). B. (°kkama).*
²¹ sidātikaṃ (ti.°, S₁), S₂, and both *MSS. add from the*
Commentary ekaṇṭhalaṃ (°ṭilaṃ, S₁) upāhanaṃ.
²² °dise, S₁. S₂; sukhino, C.; sukhitā, C. ²³ °kampigaṇhā, S₁. S₂.

Gharena¹ pānadānena² yānadānena c'ūbhayaṃ
munikāruṇikaṃ loke taṃ³ bhante vanditum āgatā' ti 31

gāthāyo⁴ ahaṃsu.

Tattha therō caritvā piṇḍāyā ti piṇḍapātacārikāya.
Bhikkhū aññe⁵ ca dvādasā ti therena saha vasantā
aññe⁵ ca dvādasā⁶ bhikkhū ekajjhaṃ ekato sannipatiṃsu.
Kasmā ti ce?⁷ Bhattavissattakāraṇā⁸ ti⁹ bhattakicca-
kāraṇā bhuñjananimittāṃ.

Te ti te bhikkhū. Yathā laddhan ti yaṃ yaṃ lad-
dhaṃ. Dadāthā ti detha.

Niyātayiṃsū¹⁰ ti adamsu. Saṅghaṃ nimantayī ti
te¹¹ dvādasā bhikkhū saṅghuddesavāsena taṃ bhattaṃ
dātum nimantesi. Anvādisī ti tattha⁹ yesaṃ anvādisi te
dassetum Mātu pitu¹² ca bhātuno idaṃ me ñātināṃ hotu,
sukhitā hontu ñātayo ti vuttaṃ.

Samanantarānudiṭṭhe¹³ ti udissa samanantaram eva
ca.⁹ Bhojanaṃ upapajjathā¹⁴ ti tesāṃ petānaṃ bho-
janaṃ upapajji.¹⁵ Kīdisaṃ ti āha. Sucin ti ādi.

Tattha anekarasavyañjanaṃ ti nānārasehi vyañjanehi
yuttaṃ, atha vā anekarasāṃ anekavyañjanaṃ ca. Tato ti
bhojanalābhato pacchā. Uddissati bhātā ti bhātikabhūto
peto¹⁶ therassa attānaṃ dassesi. Vaṇṇavā balavā sukhī
ti tena bhojanalābhena tāva-d-eva rūpasampanno bala-
sampanno⁷ sukhito ca¹⁷ hutvā.

Pahūtaṃ¹⁸ bhojanaṃ bhante ti bhante tava dānā-
nubhāvena¹⁹ pahūtaṃ¹⁸ anappakaṃ bhojanaṃ amhehi lad-
dhaṃ. Passa na ggāmhase ti olokehi, naggikā pana amha.
Tasmā tathā bhante parakkāma²⁰ payogaṃ karohi.²¹
Yathā²² vatthaṃ labhāmhase ti yena pakārena yādisena

¹ ghāre, M. ² pāniya.^o, M. C. D.; B. ³ om. M.

⁴ gāthaṃ, B. ⁵ añño, S₂. ⁶ S₁ adds pi.

⁷ om. S₁. S₂. ⁸ o'vissagga.^o, B. ⁹ om. B.

¹⁰ o'dāyiṃsu, B. ¹¹ B. adds eva. ¹² pitu mātu, B.

¹³ o'tarā anu.^o, B. ¹⁴ uda.^o, B.; uppajj.^o, S₁. S₂.

¹⁵ uppajji, S₁. B. ¹⁶ S₁. S₂ add me.

¹⁷ 'va, B. ¹⁸ bahutaṃ, B. ¹⁹ tavānubh.^o, B.

²⁰ o'kkama, S₁; aparaṃ pi, B. ²¹ S₁. S₂ add ti.

²² yadā, S₁. S₂.

payogena sabbe 'va mayam¹ vatthāni labheyyāma tathā vāyamā² ti attho.

Saṅkarakūṭato ti tattha tattha saṅkaraṭṭhānato. Uccinitvānā ti gavesanavasena gahetvāna. Nantake ti chinnapariyante³ chadditadussakhaṇḍe,⁴ te pana yasmā khaṇḍabhūtā pilotikā nāma honti. Tāhi ca⁵ therō cīva-
ram katvā saṅghassa adāsi. Tasmā āha: pilotikam paṭam
katvā saṅghe cātuddise adā ti. Tattha saṅghe cātuddise
adā ti catūhi⁶ disāhi āgatabhikkhusaṅghassa adāsi. Sam-
padānatthe hi idam bhumma vacanam.

Suvatthavasano ti sundaravatthavasano. Therassa⁷
dassayi⁷ 'tuman⁷ ti⁷ therassa attānam dassayi⁸ dassesi
pākaṭo ahoṣi.

Paṭicchadā⁹ ti⁹ paṭicchādayati etthā ti paṭicchadā.

Kūṭāgārā nivesanā ti kūṭāgārabhūtā tadanā nivesa-
nasāṅkhātā ca¹⁰ gharā¹¹, līṅgavipallāsavasena h'etaṃ
vuttam. Vibhattā ti samacaturassa āyatavattasāṅghānā-
divasena vibhattā. Bhāgasō mitā ti bhāgena paricchinnā.

No ti amhākam. Idhā ti imasmiṃ petaloke. Api
dibbesū¹² ti apī ti nipātamattam, dibbesū ti etesu devalo-
kesū ti attho.

Karakan¹³ ti dhammakarakam.¹⁴ Pūretvā¹⁵ ti uda-
kassa pūretvā.¹⁵

Vārikiṇjakkhapūritā ti tattha tattha vārimatthake
padumuppālādīnam kesarabhārehi¹⁶ saṅchāditavasena¹⁷
pūritā.

Phalantī ti pupphanti paṇhikapariyantādīsu vidārentī¹⁸
ti attho.

Āhiṇḍamānā ti vicaramānā. Khañjāmā ti khañjana-

¹ mayham, B. ² vāyamathā, S₁. S₂.

³ pi na cariyante, S₁. S₂.

⁴ chaddhita.^o, S₁. S₂; chaṭṭita.^o, B. ⁵ om. S₂.

⁶ B. adds pi. ⁷ om. S₁; therass' uddisayi ttaman ti, B.

⁸ uddissayi, B. ⁹ om. all MSS. ¹⁰ om. S₂. B.

¹¹ B. adds 'va. ¹² om. S₁. ¹³ karaṇam, B.

¹⁴ karaṇam, B. ¹⁵ puritvā, B.

¹⁶ bhāgehi, B. ¹⁷ saṅchādāna.^o, B.

¹⁸ vidāsenti, S₁; (?oyenti, S₂).

vasena gacchāma. Sakkhare kusakkaṇṭhake ti sakkhara-
ravati¹ kusakaṇṭhakavati² ca bhūmibhāge sakkhare kusa-
kaṇṭhake² ca akkamantā ti attho. Yānan ti rathavayhā-
dikam yaṃ kiñci yānam.

Sipātikan ti ekapaṭalam upāhanam.

Rathena m-āgamun ti ma-kāro padasandhikaro.
Rathena āgacchimsu.

Ubhayanti ubhayena dānena yānadānena c'eva bhattādi-
catupaccayadānena ca. Pāniyadānena h'ettha bhesajja-
dānam pi saṅgahitam.

Sesam heṭṭhā vuttanayattā vuttānam eva.³

Thero tam pavuttiṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Bhagavā tam
attham atthupattiṃ katvā 'yathā ime etarahi evaṃ tvam
pi ito anantarāti attabhāve peto hutvā mahādukkham
anubhavi' ti vatvā therena yācito Suttapetavatthum⁴
kathetvā sampattaparisiyā dhammam desesi. Tam sutvā
mahājano sañjātasamvego dānasilādipuñṇakammanirato
ahosi.⁵

Ṣaṇuvāsipetavatthuvaṇṇanā.⁶

III, 3.

Veluriyathambham ruciram pabhassaran ti.
Idam Satthari Sāvattiyaṃ viharante aññataram petiṃ
ārabbha vuttam. Atiṭe kira Kassapassa bhagavato kāle
aññatarā itthi silācārasampannā kalyāṇamittasannissayena
sāsane abhippasannā suvibhattavicittathambasopāṇabhū-
mitalam ativiya dāssaniyam ekam āvāsam katvā⁷ tattha
bhikkhū nisīdāpetvā paṇitena āhārena parivisitvā bhikkhu-
saṅghassa nīyādesi. Sā aparena samayena kalam katvā
aññassa pāpakammassa vasena Himavati pabbatarāje
Rathakāradaham nissāya vimānapeti hutvā nibbatti. Tassā⁸
saṅghassa āvāsadānapuñṇānubhāvena sabbaratanamayam
ulāram ativiya samantato pāsādikamanohararamaniyam

¹ om. S₁. S₂. ² °kaṇḍaka.°, B.; °kaṇḍuke.°, S₁.

³ vuttanayattānam eva, S₁; B. adds ti. ⁴ Putta.°, S₁.

⁵ all MSS. add ti. ⁶ Sāṇa.°, B. ⁷ katvāna, B.

⁸ tassa, so all MSS.

pokkharaniyam¹ Nandanavanasadisam upasobhitam² vimā-
nam nibbatti sayañ ca suvaṇṇavaṇṇā³ abhirūpā dassaniyā
pāsādikā ahosi. Tattha purisehi vinā⁴ dibbasampattim
anubhavanti vasati.⁵ Tassā⁶ digharattam nippurisāya
vasantiyā anabhirati⁷ uppannā. Sā ukkaṇṭhitā hutvā
'atth' eso upāyo' ti cintetvā. dibbāni ambapakkāni nadiyam
pakkhipati. Sabbam Kaṇṇamuṇḍapetavatthusmim āgata-
nayan' eva veditabbam. Idha pana Bārāṇasivāsī eko
mānavo⁸ Gaṅgāyam tesu⁹ ekam¹⁰ ambaphalam disvā tassa
ca¹¹ sambhavam gavesanto anukkamena¹² gantvā tam na
disvā¹³ tadanusārena tassā vasanaṭṭhānam gato. Tam
disvā attano vasanaṭṭhānam netvā paṭisaṇṭhāram karonti¹⁴
nisīdi. So tassā vasanaṭṭhānassa sampattim disvā pucchanto

Veluriyathambam ruciram pabhassaram

vīmānam āruhya¹⁵ anakacittam

tatth' acchasi devi mahānubhāve

pathaddhani¹⁶ pannasare va cando.

1

Vaṇṇo ca te kanakassa¹⁷ sannibho

uttattarūpo¹⁸ bhūsadassaneyyo¹⁹

pallaṅkasetṭhe atule nisinnā

ekā tuvaṃ natthi ca tuyhaṃ sāmiko.

2

Imā ca²⁰ te pokkharāṇi samantā²¹

pahūtamālyā²² bahupunḍarikā

suvaṇṇacūṇṇehi samant' otatā²³

na tattha paṅko paṇṇako ca vijjati.

3

Hamsā pi me dassaniyā manoramā

¹ 𑀧𑀸𑀢𑀺, B.; 𑀧𑀸𑀢𑀺yam, S₁. S₂. ² rūpasobhitam, B. ³ suvaṇṇa, S₁.

⁴ B. adds 'va. ⁵ viharati, B. ⁶ B. adds tattha.

⁷ arati, B. ⁸ mānavo, B.

⁹ Gaṅgāyatiresu, B. ¹⁰ etam, B. ¹¹ om. B.

¹² B. adds tam ṭhānam. ¹³ tam nadi, S₂; nadī disvā, B.

¹⁴ karonto, B. ¹⁵ āruhyam, S₁. S₂. ¹⁶ samantato

(°tano, C.), M. ¹⁷ kanaka, C.; B. ¹⁸ uggatta.°, S₁. S₂;

uttatta.°, M. C. D.; B. ¹⁹ 𑀧𑀸𑀢𑀺, S₁. S₂. ²⁰ pi, B.

²¹ pokkharāṇī samāṅgato, S₁. S₂; 𑀧𑀸𑀢𑀺 samantato, C. D.

²² bahutamālyā, M. C. D.; B.; pahūtamāsā (°māssā, S₁), S₂.

²³ samantam ottatā, M. D.; B.; otatā, C.; samāṅgam
otakā, S₁. S₂.

udakasmim anupariyanti¹ sabbadā
 samayya² vaggūpanadanti³ sabbe
 vindussarā⁴ dundubhīnaṃ⁵ va ghoso. 4
 Daddaḥhamānā⁶ yasasā yasassinī
 nāvāya ca⁷ tvaṃ avalamba tiṭṭhasi
 ālārapamhe⁸ hasite piyavade
 sabbaṅgakalyāṇi bhusaṃ virocasi. 5
 Idaṃ vimānaṃ virajaṃ same ṭhitam
 uyyānavantaṃ⁹ ratinandivaḍḍhanaṃ¹⁰
 icchāma' ahaṃ¹¹ nāri anomadassane
 tayā saha nandane idha moditun ti 6

imā gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha tatthā ti tasmiṃ vimāne. Acchasi ti icchit-
 ticchitakāle nisīdasi vasasi.¹² Devī ti taṃ ālapati.
 Mahānubhāve ti mahatā dibbānubhāvena samannāgate.
 Pathaddhani ti attano pathabhūte addhani gaganatala-
 magge¹³ ti attho. Pannarase va cando¹⁴ ti puṇṇa-
 māsiyaṃ paripuṇṇamaṇḍalo cando viya vijjotamānā ti attho.

Vaṇṇo ca¹⁵ te kanakassa sannibho¹⁶ ti tava vaṇṇo
 uttattasiṅgīsuvaṇṇena¹⁷ sadiso ativiya manoharo. Tenāha:
 uggatarūpo¹⁷ bhūsadassaneyyo¹⁸ ti. Atule ti mahārahe,
 atule ti¹⁹ vā devatāya ālapanam, asadisarūpe ti attho.
 Natthi²⁰ ca²¹ tuyhaṃ sāmiko ti sāmiko ca tuyhaṃ¹²
 natthi.

Pahūtamālyā²² ti kamalakuvalayādi-bahuvividhakusuma-

¹ °cariyanti, S₁. ² samaya, M. D.; B.; °yā, C.

³ vaggu (vaggū, M.) upanadanti, M. C. D.; vatthu, S₁. S₂.

⁴ viddussarā, S₁; bindu.°, M. C. D.; B.

⁵ dudrā.°, B.; dudra.°, M. ⁶ daddall.°, S₁. S₂.

⁷ om. S₁. S₂. ⁸ ālārasamhe, C.; B.; ālāracamhe, S₁. S₂.

⁹ °vanam, M. C. D.; B. ¹⁰ °nanda.°, C. D.; B.

¹¹ icchāma' ahaṃ; C. D.; B.; taṃ, M.; te, S₁. S₂.

¹² om. B. ¹³ °matte, S₁. S₂.

¹⁴ candimā, S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ pi, S₁. ¹⁶ kanakasan.°, B.

¹⁷ uttatta.°, B.; uttagga.°, S₁; uggatta.°, S₂.

¹⁸ °dassaneyyā, S₁. B.; °niyā, S₂. ¹⁹ hi, S₁. S₂. ²⁰ atthi, S₁. S₂.

²¹ om. S₂. ²² bahutamalyā, B.; pahūtamāssā, S₁. S₂.

vatiyo. Suvannaṇacunṇehi¹ ti suvannavālikāhi. Samant² otatā² ti samantato okiṇṇā. Tatthā ti tāsū pokkharāṇisu. Paṅko paṇṇako cā ti kaddamo vā udakacchikkhalo³ vā na vijjati.

Haṃsā pi me dassaniyā manoramā ti ime haṃsā dassanasukhā manoramā ca. Anupariyanti⁴ ti anuvicaranti. Sabbadā ti sabbesu utūsū. Samayyā⁵ ti saṅgamma. Vaggū ti madhuram. Upanadanti⁶ ti vikūjanti. Vindussarā⁷ ti avissatṭhassarā⁸ sampiṇḍitassarā. Dundubhinam⁹ va ghoso ti vagguvindussarabhāvena dundubhinam⁹ viya tava pokkharāṇiyam haṃsānam ghoso ti attho.

Daddaḷhamānā¹⁰ ti ativiya abhijalanti. Yasasā ti deviddhiyā. Nāvāyā ti doṇiyam, pokkharāṇiyam hi paduminisuvannaṇānvāya mahārahe pallaṅke nisiditvā udakakiḷam kiḷanti¹¹ disvā evam āha. Avalambā ti olambitvā apassena apassāya. Tiṭṭhasi¹² ti idam ṭhānasaddassa¹³ gatinivatti-atthattā gatiyā ca¹⁴ paṭikkhepavacanam, nisajjasi¹⁵ ti vā pāṭho, nisīdasī tvev'assa attho dattṭhabbo. Ālārapamhe¹⁶ ti vellitadīghanīlapamukhe. Hasite ti hasitavati hasitamukhi¹⁷. Piyavade ti piyabhāsini¹⁸. Sabbhaṅgakalyāṇi¹⁹ ti sabbehi āṅgehi sundare sobhaṇasabbhaṅgapaccaṅgi¹⁹ ti attho. Virocasi²⁰ ti virājasi.

Virajan ti vigatarajam niddosam. Same ṭhitan ti same bhūmibhāge ṭhitam caturamsaso hitāya vā¹⁴ samabhāge ṭhitam samantabhaddakan ti attho. Uyyānavantan ti Nandanavanasadisam. Ratinandivaḍḍhanan²¹ ti ratin

¹ sovaṇṇa.°, S₁. S₂. ² samantam ottatā, B.; samaṅgam otakā, S₁. S₂. ³ °cchikkhalo, S₂; °picchillo, B. ⁴ °caranti, B.

⁵ samayā, B. S₂. ⁶ °kujenti, B.

⁷ vidussarā, S₁. S₂; bindussarā, B.

⁸ avisatassarā, B.; vissaddhasarā, S₂; bhavissatṭhasarā, S₁.

⁹ dudra.°, B. ¹⁰ daddaḷh.°, S₁. S₂; daddaḷh.°, B.

¹¹ kiḷanti ti, B. ¹² B. adds ca.

¹³ dāna.°, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ om. B. ¹⁵ nisajjāyati, S₁. S₂,

and continue: nisīdasī tvev'assa attho dattṭhabbo, B.

¹⁶ °samhe, B.; ālāracamhe, S₁. S₂. ¹⁷ hasitamahāhasitapakhe, B. ¹⁸ °bhāṇini, B. ¹⁹ °paccaṅgāhi, B.

²⁰ virojasi, S₁. S₂; °rocesi, B. ²¹ ratinanda.°, S₁. S₂.

ca nandiñ ca¹ vaḍḍhati ti ratinandivaḍḍhanam² sukhassa
ca pītiyā ca samvaḍḍhanan ti attho. Nārī ti tassā āla-
panam. Anomadassane ti paripunnāṅgatāya³ nandana-
dassane.⁴ Nandane ti nandakare. Idhā ti Nandanavane
vimāne vā. Moditun ti abhiramituṃ icchāmī ti yojanā.

Evam pana tena mānavena⁵ vutte sā vimānadevatā⁶
tassa paṭivacanam denti

Karohi⁷ kammaṃ idha⁸ vedaniyaṃ
cittañ ca te idha nataṃ⁹ bhavatu
katvāna kammaṃ idha vedaniyaṃ¹⁰
evam mamaṃ¹¹ lacchasi kāmakāminin¹² ti

7

gātham āha.

Tattha karohi kammaṃ idha vedaniyan ti idha
imasmim dibbatthāne vipaccanakavipākadāyakam kusala-
kammaṃ¹³ karohi pasaveyyāsi. Idha natan¹⁴ ti idh'
upanatam,¹⁵ idha ninnan¹⁶ ti vā pāṭho imasmim thāne
ninnaponapabbhāram tava cittaṃ bhavatu hotu. Maman
ti mam. Lacchasi ti labhissasi.

So mānavo¹⁷ tassā vimānapetiya vacanam sutvā tato
manussapatham gato tattha cittaṃ paṇidhāya tajjam puñña-
kammaṃ katvā na cirass' eva kalam katvā tattha nibbatti.
Tassā petiya saavyatam tam attham pakāsento saṅgītikārā

Sādhū ti so tassā paṭisunitvā
akāsi kammaṃ sahavedaniyaṃ¹⁸
katvāna kammaṃ tahiṃ vedaniyaṃ
uppajji¹⁹ mānavo²⁰ tassā saavyatan ti

8

osānagātham āhaṃsu.

¹ nandañ ca, S₂; nandanañ ca, S₁. ² ratinanda.°, S₁. S₂.

³ °aṅgapaccaṅgatāya, B.

⁴ ānandana.°, S₂; anuna.°, B. ⁵ māna.°, B.

⁶ vimānapeti.°, B. ⁷ karomi, S₁. ⁸ tahi, M.

⁹ nituṃ, S₁. S₂; natañ ca hotu, M. C.

¹⁰ modaniyaṃ, S₁. S₂. ¹¹ mama, B.

¹² °kāminan, M.; S₁. S₂. ¹³ kusalam, B.

¹⁴ nītan, S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ idh' upanītam, S₁. S₂.

¹⁶ idha nitan, S₁. S₂. ¹⁷ mānavo, B.

¹⁸ tahi ved.°, M. D.; B. ¹⁹ upapajji, B. ²⁰ mānavo, M. C. D.; B.

Tattha sādhu ti sampaticchane nipāto. Tassā ti¹ vimānapetiya. Paṭisunivā ti tassā vacanaṃ sampaticchitvā. Tahim vedaniyan ti tasmim vimāne tāya² saddhim veditabbam sukhavipākam kusalakammaṃ. Sahavyatan ti sahabhāvaṃ. So mānavo³ tassā sahavyatam uppajji⁴ ti yojanā.⁵

Evam tesu tattha cirakālam dibbasampattim anubhavantesu puriso kammassa parikkhayena kālam akāsi. Itthi pana attano puññakammassa khettagatabhāvena ekam buddhantaram tattha paripunnam katvā vasi. Atha amhākam Bhagavati loka uppajjitvā pavattitapavaradhammacakke⁶ anukkamena Jetavane viharante āyasmā⁷ Mahā-moggallāno ekadivasam pabbatacārikam caramāno tam vimānañ⁸ ca⁸ vimānapetiñ ca disvā Veluriyathambaṃ ruciram pabhassaran ti ādikāhi gāthāhi pucchi. Sā c'assa ādito paṭṭhāya sabbam attano pavuttim ārocesi. Tam sutvā thero Sāvattim āgantvā⁹ Bhagavato ārocesi. Bhagavā tam attham atthuppattim katvā sampattaparisāya dhammaṃ desesi. Tam sutvā mahājano dānādini puññāni katvā dhammanirato ahosi.¹⁰

Rathakārapetavatthuvaṇṇanā.

III, 4.

Bhūsāni eko sālim punāpare ti. Idam Satthari Sāvattiyam viharante cattāro pete ārabba vuttam. Sāvattiyā kira avidūre aññatarasmim gāmake eko kūtavāṇijo kūtamānādihi jivitam kappesi. So sālipalāse gahetvā tambamattikāya paribhāvitāya garutare katvā rattasālihi saddhim missetvā vikkiṇi. Tassa putto 'gharam āgantānam¹¹ mama mittasuhajjānam sammānam na karoti' ti kupito yoggacammaṃ¹² gahetvā mātu sise pahāram adāsi. Tassa

¹ S₁. S₂ add tassā.

² petāya, B.

³ mānavo, B.

⁴ uppajjati, S₁. S₂; upapajji, B.

⁵ B. adds sesam uttānam eva.

⁶ pavattitavara.^o, B.

⁷ atthāy.^o, S₁. S₂.

⁸ om. S₁.

⁹ gantvā, B.

¹⁰ B. adds ti.

¹¹ āgantvā, B.

¹² yuga.^o, B.

sunisā sabbesaṃ atthāya ṭhapitamamsaṃ corikāya¹ khāditvā puna tehi anuyuñjijamānā 'sace mayā² taṃ mamsaṃ khāditam, bhava bhava attano piṭṭhimamsaṃ kantitvā³ taṃ khādeyyan' ti sapatham akāsi. Bhariyā pan' assa⁴ kiñci-d-eva upakaraṇaṃ yācantānaṃ natthi ti vatvā tehi nippi-
liyamānā 'sace santaṃ natthi ti vadāmi, jāta-jātaṭṭhāne⁴ gūṭhabhakkhā bhaveyyan' ti musāvādena sapatham akāsi. Te cattāro janā aparena samayena kālaṃ katvā Viñjhāṭa-
viyaṃ petā hutvā nibbattiṃsu. Tattha kūṭavāṇijo kamma-
phalena pajjalantaṃ bhūsaṃ ubhohi hatthehi gahetvā attano matthake ākiritvā mahādukkhaṃ anubhavati. Tassa putto ayomayehi muggarehi sayam eva attano sīsaṃ bhinditvā anappakaṃ dukkhaṃ paccanubhoti. Tassa sunisā kammaphalena sunisitehi ativiya vipulāyatehi nakhehi attano piṭṭhimamsāni okantitvā⁵ okantitvā khādanti aparimitaṃ dukkhaṃ anubhavati. Tassa bhariyāya su-
gandhaṃ suvisuddhaṃ apagatakalakaṃ sālibhattaṃ upanī-
tamattaṃ eva nānavidhakimikulākulaṃ paramaduggandha-
jegucchagūṭhaṃ sampajjati. Taṃ sā ubhohi hatthehi pariggahetvā bhuñjanti mahādukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Evaṃ tesu catūsu janesu petesu nibbattitvā mahādukkhaṃ anubhavantesu āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno pabbatacārikaṃ caranto ekadivasaṃ⁶ taṃ ṭhānaṃ patto te⁷ disvā

Bhūsāni eko⁸ sāliṃ punāparo⁹
ayaṇ ca¹⁰ nārī sakamaṃsalohitaṃ
tvaṇ¹¹ ca gūṭhaṃ asuci-akantikaṃ¹²
paribhuñjasi kissa ayaṃ vipāko ti

1

imāya¹ gāthāya tehi katakammaṃ pucchi.

Tattha bhūsāni ti palāsāni. Eko¹³ ti ekato.¹⁴ Sālin ti sāliṇo. Sāmi-atthe h'etaṃ upayogavacanāṃ. Sāliṇo

¹ om. B. ² mayam, S₁. S₂. ³ kantitvā, B.

⁴ jātaṭṭhāne, B. ⁵ kantitvā, B., but only once. ⁶ B. adds ca.

⁷ tato pete, S₁; tato te pete, S₂.

⁸ eke, S₁. S₂. ⁹ opare, S₁. S₂.

¹⁰ aññā, S₁. S₂. ¹¹ tvaṇ, C. D.; S₁. S₂. B.

¹² akantaṃ, M.; B. ¹³ eke, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ eko, S₁. S₂.

palāsāni pajjalantāni attano sīse avakirati¹ ti adhippāyo. Punāparo ti puna aparo, yo hi so mātu sīsaṃ paharati so ayomuggarehi attano sīsaṃ paharitvā sīsabhedam pāpunāti.³ Tam⁴ sandhāya⁴ vadati⁴ sakamaṃsalohitan ti attano piṭṭhimamsalohitaṃ ca paribhuñjati ti yojanā. Akantikan⁵ ti akantaṃ⁴ amanāpaṃ jegucchaṃ. Kissa ayaṃ vipāko ti katamassa pāpakammassa idaṃ phalaṃ yaṃ⁴ idāni tumhehi paccanubhaviyati ti attho.

Evaṃ therena⁶ tehi katakamme⁷ pucchite kūṭavāṇijassa bhariyā sabbehi tehi katakammaṃ ācikkhanti

Ayaṃ pure mātaraṃ himsati

ayaṃ pana kūṭavāṇijo

ayaṃ maṃsāni khādītva

musāvādena vañceti.⁸

2

Ahaṃ manussesu manussabhūtā

agāriṇī sabbakulassa⁹ issarā

santesu parigūhāmi¹⁰ mā ca¹¹ kiñci ito adaṃ

musāvādena chāдеми 'natthi etaṃ mama¹² gehe,¹³

sace santaṃ nigūhāmi¹⁴ gūtho me hotu bhojanam'. 3

Tassa kammavipākena musāvādassa c'ūbhayaṃ

sugandhasālino bhattaṃ gūthaṃ me parivattati. 4

Avañjhāni¹⁵ ca kammāni na hi kammaṃ vinassati

duggandhaṃ kimīnaṃ mīlhaṃ bhuñjāmi ca pivāmi cā ti 5

gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha ayan ti puttaṃ dassenti vadati. Himsati ti thāmena paribādheti muggarena paharati¹⁶ ti attho. Kūṭavāṇijo ti bālavāṇijo vañcanāya vañijakārako¹⁷ ti

¹ °kirayati, B. ² °paro, B.

³ sīsabhedapāpunāṭhānagato, B. ⁴ om. B.

⁵ akantan, B. ⁶ tena, S₁. ⁷ °kammaṃ, B.

⁸ °si, M. C. D. ⁹ kulassa, S₁. S₂.

¹⁰ °guhāmi, M. D.; B.; °guyhemi, S₁. S₂. ¹¹ om. S₂.

¹² mamaṃ, M. ¹³ ito, C. D.; iti, M.

¹⁴ °guhāmi, D.; °guyāmi, B.; °guyhāmi, S₁. S₂.

¹⁵ avañjhāni, M.; avañjāni, C.; B.; avañcāni, D.; avajjāni, S₁. S₂. ¹⁶ paharī, S₁. S₂. ¹⁷ vañijako, B.

attho. Mamsāni khāditvā ti parehi sādharmaṇaṃ mama-
saṃ sayam¹ eva¹ khāditvā nāhaṃ² khādāmi ti musāvādena³
vañcesi.

Agāriṇi ti gehasāmini. Santesū ti vijjāmānesv eva⁴
parehi yācita-upakaraṇesu. Parigūhāmi⁵ ti paṭicchā-
demi.⁶ Kālavipallāsena h'etaṃ vuttaṃ. Mā ca kiñci ito
adan ti ito mama santakato kiñci mattaṃ pi atthikassa
parassa na adāsi. Chādemī ti natthi etaṃ mama gehe
ti musāvādena chādesi.

Gūthaṃ me parivattati ti sugandhasālibhattaṃ
mayhaṃ kammavasena gūthabhāvena parivattati pariṇamati.

Avañjhāni⁷ ti amoghāni anipphalāni. Na hi kammaṃ
vinassati ti hetupacitaṃ⁸ kammaṃ phalaṃ adatvā na hi
vinassati. Kimīnaṃ ti kimivantaṃ sañjātakimikulaṃ.
Mīlhaṃ ti gūthaṃ.

Sesaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayattā uttānaṃ eva.⁹

Evaṃ thero tassā petiyā vacanaṃ sutvā taṃ pavuttiṃ
Bhagavato ārocesi. Bhagavā taṃ atthaṃ atthupattiṃ
katvā sampattaparisāya dhammaṃ desesi. Sā desanā ma-
hājanassa sātthikā ahosi.¹⁰

Bhūsapetavattuvaṇṇanā.

III, 5.

Accherarūpaṃ Sugatassa nāṇaṃ ti. Idaṃ¹¹ Kumā-
rapetavattthum. Tassa kā¹² uppatti? Sāvattiyaṃ kira
bahū upāsakā dhammagāṇā hutvā nagare mahantaṃ
maṇḍapaṃ kāretvā taṃ nānāvaṇṇehi vatthehi alaṅkaritvā
kālass' eva Satthāraṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ca nimantetvā
mahārahavarapaccattharaṇatthatesu āsanesu buddhappa-
mukhabhikkhusaṅghaṃ nisidāpetvā gandhapupphādīhi pū-

¹ om. B. ² na, B. ³ S₁ adds te.

⁴ °mānass' eva, S₁. ⁵ °guyhāmi, S₁. S₂.

⁶ °desi, S₁. S₂. ⁷ avajjāni, S₁. S₂. ⁸ katup., B.

⁹ uttāyama eva, S₁; B. adds ti. ¹⁰ all MSS. add ti.

¹¹ om. S₁. S₂. ¹² om. B. S₁.

jetvā¹ mahādānaṃ pavattenti. Taṃ disvā aññataro maccheramalapariyuṭṭhitacitto puriso taṃ sakkāraṃ asahamāno evaṃ āha: 'varam etaṃ sabbaṃ² saṅkārakūṭe chaḍḍitaṃ, na tveva imesaṃ muṇḍakānaṃ dinnan' ti. Taṃ sutvā upāsakā saṃviggamānasā 'bhāriyaṃ vata iminā purisena pāpaṃ pasutaṃ, yena evaṃ buddhappamukhe bhikkhusaṅghe aparaddhan' ti taṃ atthaṃ tassa mātuyā ārocetvā 'gaccha³ sasāvaka-saṅghaṃ⁴ Bhagavantam khamāpehi' ti āhaṃsu. Sā sādhu ti paṭisunitvā puttaṃ santajjenti saññāpetvā Bhagavantam bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ca upasaṅkamitvā puttena kataṃ accayaṃ desenti khamāpetvā Bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghassa ca sattāhaṃ yāgudānena pūjaṃ akāsi. Tassā putto na cirass' eva kālaṃ katvā kiliṭṭhakamma-upajīvinīyā gaṇikāya kucchiyaṃ nibbatti. Sā ca naṃ jātamaṭṭaṃ yeva dārako ti ñatvā susāne chaḍḍāpesi. So tattha attano puññabalen' eva⁵ gahitārakkho kenaci anupadduto mātu aṅke viya sukhaṃ supi. Devatā tassa ārakkhaṃ gaṇhiṃsū ti vadanti. Atha Bhagavā paccūsa-velāyaṃ mahākaruṇāsamāpattito vuṭṭhāya buddhacakkhunaṃ lokaṃ olokento⁶ taṃ dārakaṃ sivathikāya⁷ chaḍḍitaṃ disvā suriyuggamanavelāya sivathikaṃ āgamāsi. 'Satthā idhāgato, kāraṇen' ettha⁸ bhavitabban' ti mahājano sannipati. Bhagavā sannipatitaparisaṃyāya 'nāyaṃ dārako oñātabbo⁹ yadi pi idāni susāne chaḍḍito anātho ṭhito, āyatim pana diṭṭhe yeva¹⁰ dhamme abhisamparāyaṇaṃ ca ulārasampattim paṭilabhissati' ti vatvā tehi manussehi 'kin nu kho bhante iminā¹¹ purimajātiyaṃ kataṃ kamman'¹² ti puṭṭho 'buddhappamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa pūjaṃ akāsi janatā ulāraṃ,¹² tatr' assa cittassa¹³ ahu aññathattaṃ¹⁴ vācaṃ abhāsi pharusam asabbhin' ti ādinā tena dārakena kataṃ kammaṃ āyatim pattabbasampattiṃ ca pakāsetvā sannipatitaparisaṃyāya ajjhāsayānurūpaṃ dhammaṃ kathetvā upari sāmukkaṃsikaṃ dhammadesanaṃ akāsi. Saccapariyosāne

¹ pūjitvā, B. ² B. *adds* sakkāraṃ. ³ gacchasi, S_i;
B. *adds* tvam. ⁴ sāvaka.^o, S_i. ⁵ °balena, B.
⁶ volokento, B. ⁷ °kāyaṃ, S_i. ⁸ kāraṇ' evatthā, S_i.
⁹ oñāpetabbaṃ, B. ¹⁰ diṭṭh' eva, B. ¹¹ om. B.
¹² ulāra, B. ¹³ cittaṃ, B. ¹⁴ °thatthaṃ, B. S₂.

caturāsītiyā pāpasahassānaṃ dhammābhisamayō ahosi. Tañ ca dārakaṃ āsitikoṭivibhavo eko kuṭimbiko¹ 'Bhagavato sammukhā 'va mama² putto' ti aggahesi. Bhagavā 'etta-kena ayaṃ dārako rakkhito mahājanassa ca anuggaho kato' ti vihāraṃ agamāsi. So aparena samayena tasmim kuṭimbike³ kalakate⁴ tena⁵ nīyāditaṃ dhanam paṭipajjitvā kuṭumbam saṇṭhapento tasmim nagare yeva mahāvibhavo gahapati hutvā dānādipuññānirato ahosi. Ath' ekadivasam bhikkhū dhammasabhāyaṃ kathaṃ samuṭṭhāpesum 'aho nūna Satthā sattesu anukampako, so pi nāma dārako tadā anātho ṭhito etarahi mahatiṃ sampattiṃ paccanubhavati ulārāni ca puññāni karoti' ti. Tam sutvā Satthā 'na bhikkhave tassa ettakā 'va sampatti atha kho āyupariyosāne⁶ Tāvatiṃsabhavane⁷ Sakkassa devarañño putto hutvā nibbattissati mahatiñ ca dibbasampattiṃ paṭilabbhissati' ti vyākāsi. Tam sutvā bhikkhū mahājano ca idaṃ kira kāraṇam disvā 'dīghadassī Bhagavā jātamattass' eva tassa⁸ āmakasusāne chaḍḍitassa tattha gantvā saṅgahaṃ akāsi' ti Satthu nānavisesaṃ thometvā tasmim atthabhāve tassa pavuttiṃ kathesum. Tam atthaṃ dipentā saṅgītikārā

Accherarūpaṃ Sugatassa nāṇam

Satthā yathā puggalaṃ vyākāsi:

ussannapuññāpi bhavanti⁹ h'eke¹⁰

parittapuññāpi bhavanti⁹ h'eke.¹⁰

1

Ayaṃ kumāro sīvathikāya chaḍḍito

aṅguṭṭhasnehena yāpesi rattim,

na yakkhabhūtā na sirimsapā¹¹ vā

na heṭṭhayeyyum¹² katapuññakumāraṃ

sunakhāpi imassa¹³ palihiṃsu¹⁴ pāde

dhaṅkā siṅgālā parivattayanti.

2

¹ kuṭumbiko, B. ² mayham, B. ³ °ko, S₁.

⁴ °kato, S₁. ⁵ tam, B. ⁶ āyuhapari.°, B.

⁷ tāvatimse, S₁; om. S₂. ⁸ °mattass' evassa, B.

⁹ °puññābhībhavanti, B. ¹⁰ loko, C.

¹¹ sarisapā, M. C. D.; B.

¹² hedha.°, M.; vihedha.°, D.; B.; viheṭṭha.°, S₁. S₂; no podha.°, C (taken from the Commentary). ¹³ h'imassa 1. pi imassa, M. C. D.; B. ¹⁴ pala.°, all MSS. exc. M.

Gabbhāsayaṃ pakkhigaṇā haranti
 kākā pana akkhimalaṃ haranti
 na imassa¹ rakkhaṃ vidahiṃsu keci²
 na osadhaṃ³ sāsapadhūpanaṃ vā. 3
 Nakkhattayogaṃ pi na⁴ uggaheṣuṃ
 na sabbadhaññāni pi ākiriṃsu
 etādisaṃ uttamakicchapaṭṭaṃ⁵
 rattābhaṭaṃ sīvathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ. 4
 Nonitapiṇḍaṃ⁶ viya⁷ pavedhamānaṃ⁸
 sasamsayaṃ jivitasāvasesaṃ
 tam addasa devamanussapūjito⁹
 disvā 'va¹⁰ taṃ vyākari¹¹ bhūripaṇño:
 ayaṃ kumāro nagarass' imassa
 aggakuliko bhavissati bhogato.¹² 5
 Kissa vataṃ kiṃ pana brahmacariyaṃ
 ki 'ssa sucinṇassa ayaṃ vipāko?
 etādisaṃ vyasanaṃ pāpunītvā
 taṃ tādisaṃ paccanubhossat' iddhiṃ ti 6

cha¹³ gāthā avocaṃ.

Tattha accherarūpaṃ ti acchariyasabhāvaṃ. Suga-
 tassa ñāṇaṃ ti aññehi asādhāraṇaṃ Sammāsambuddhassa
 ñāṇaṃ āsayānusayañāṇādi-sabbaññutañāṇaṃ eva¹⁴ sandhāya
 vuttaṃ. Tayidaṃ aññesaṃ avisayabhūtaṃ¹⁵ kathaṃ¹⁶ ñāṇaṃ¹⁷
 ti¹⁷ āha: Satthā yathā puggalaṃ vyākāsi ti. Tena Satthu de-
 sanāya evaṃ ñāṇassa acchariyabhāvo¹⁸ viññāyati¹⁷ ti dasseti.
 Idāni taṃ¹⁷ vyākaraṇaṃ dassento Ussannapuññāpi¹⁹ bha-
 vanti h'eke, parittapuññāpi¹⁹ bhavanti h'eke ti āha.
 Tass' attho: ussannakusaladhammāpi idh' ekacce puggalā

¹ n'imassa, M. ² ke pi, S₁.

³ usathaṃ, S₁; ūsapaṃ, S₂. ⁴ pana l. pi na, S₁. S₂.

⁵ parama.^o, C. ⁶ navanita.^o, C. D.; B.; nonitta.^o, M.

⁷ va, M. ⁸ vedh.^o, S₁. S₂.

⁹ devamanussehi pūj.^o, M. C. D. ¹⁰ ca, M. C. D.

¹¹ okariṃ, S₁. S₂. ¹² bhogavā, C. D.; B.; *all MSS. add ca*.

¹³ satta, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ B. *adds* vā.

¹⁵ B. *adds* ñāṇaṃ. ¹⁶ kathan ti, B. ¹⁷ om. B.

¹⁸ obhagavato, B. ¹⁹ opuññāni, S₁. S₂.

laddhūpacayassa¹ tādissassa apuññassa² vasena jāti-ādinā nihīnā bhavanti, parittapuññāpi appatarapuññadhammāpi eke sattā khetasampatti-ādinā tassa puññassa mahājutikatāya ulārā bhavanti ti. Sivathikāyā ti susāne. Aṅguṭṭhasnehenā ti aṅguṭṭhato pavattasneheṇa devatāya aṅguṭṭhato paggharitakhīrenā ti attho.

Na yakkhabhūtā³ na sirimsapā⁴ vā ti⁵ pisācabhūtā vā yakkhabhūtā vā sirimsapā vā ye keci sarantā⁶ gacchantā vā. Nā heṭṭhayeyyun⁷ ti na bādheyyum.⁸ Palahimsu pāde ti attano jivhāya pāde palahimsu.⁹ Dhaṅkā ti kākā. Siṅgālā parivattayanti ti mā naṃ kumāraṃ keci vihiṃseyyun¹⁰ ti rakkhantā¹¹ nirogabhāvajananatthaṃ apāraparaṃ parivattanti.

Gabbhāsayan ti gabbhamalaṃ. Pakkhigaṇā ti giḍḍhakulalādayo sakunagaṇā. Haranti ti apanenti. Akkhi-malan ti akkhigūthaṃ.¹² Keci ti keci manussā, amanussā¹³ pana rakkhaṃ samvidahimsu.¹⁴ Osadhan¹⁵ ti tadā āyatiṃ ca ārogyavahaṃ agadaṃ.¹⁶ Sāsapadhūpanaṃ vā ti yaṃ jātassa dāra-kassa rakkhanatthāya sāsapena dhūpanaṃ karonti, tam pi tassa karontā nāhesun ti dipenti.¹⁷

Nakkhattayogaṃ pi na uggahesun ti nakkhattayuttaṃ pi na uggahimsu¹⁸ 'asukasmim¹⁹ rāsimhi asukasmim nakkhatte asukasmim tithimhi tamhi muhutte ayaṃ jāto' ti evaṃ jātakammaṃ p'issa na keci²⁰ akamsū ti attho. Na sabbadhaññāni pi ākirimsū ti maṅgalaṃ²¹ karontā agadavasena yaṃ²⁰ sāsapatelamissitaṃ²² sāli-ādi dhaññaṃ ākiranti²³ taṃ p'issa²⁴ nākamsū ti attho. Etādisan ti

¹ laddhapaccayatāya, B.; °paccayassa, S₂. ² puññassa, S₁.

³ B. *adds* ti yakkhā vā bhūtā vā; °bhūtāni, S₁.

⁴ sarisapā, B. ⁵ B. *continues*: ye keci *and so on*.

⁶ B. *adds* vā. ⁷ vihedha.°, B. ⁸ na podheyyum, B.

⁹ lehayisu, B. ¹⁰ vihedheyyun, B.

¹¹ paccakkhantā, S₁. ¹² atthi.°, S₁. S₂. ¹³ om S₁.

¹⁴ viṣaṃ.°, S₂. ¹⁵ osapan, S₂; osajan, S₁.

¹⁶ agadā, B. ¹⁷ dipeti, S₁. S₂. ¹⁸ gahimsu, B.

¹⁹ asukamhi, B., *and continues*: nakkhattehi pi thimhi (*sic!*) mahutte (*sic!*) *and so on*. ²⁰ om. B.

²¹ maṅgalāni, B. ²² sabbatela.°, S₁. S₂.

²³ ākirintiṃ, S₁. ²⁴ pi, B., *and adds* manussā.

evarūpaṃ. Uttamakicchapattan ti paramakicchaṃ
āpannaṃ ativiyaḍukkhappattaṃ. Rattābhatan ti rattiyaṃ
ābhatam.

Nonitapiṇḍam¹ viyā ti navaṇitapiṇḍasadisam maṃsa-
pesimattattā evaṃ vuttaṃ. Pavedhamānan ti dubbala-
bhāvena pakampamānam.² Sasamsayan ti jīvati nu kho
nanu kho jīvati ti samsayitattāya samsayavantam.³ Jivita-
sāvasesan ti jīvitatṭhitiyā hetu bhūtānam sādhanānam
abhāvena kevalam jīvitamattāvasesam.⁴ Aggakuliko bha-
vissati bhogato⁵ ti bhoganimittam bhogassa vasena
aggakuliko setṭhakuliko bhavissati ti attho.

Ki'ssa vatan⁶ ti ayaṃ gāthā Satthu santike ṭhitehi upā-
sakehi tena katakammassa pucchāvasena vuttā sā ca kho⁷
sīvatthikāya sannipatitehi⁸ veditabbā. Tattha ki'ssā ti kim
assa. Vatan ti vatasamādānam. Puna kissā ti kīdisassa
sucinṇassa vatassa brahmacariyassa cā⁹ ti vibhattim¹⁰
vipariṇāmetvā¹¹ yojanā. Etādisan ti gaṇikāya kucchiyā
nibbattanam susāne chaḍḍitan ti evarūpaṃ. Vyasanan
ti anattam. Tādisan ti tathārūpaṃ Aṅguṭṭhasnehena
yāpesi rattin ti ādinā Ayaṃ kumāro nagarass' imassa
aggakuliko bhavissati ti ādinā ca¹² vuttappakāran¹³ ti attho.
Iddhin ti deviddhidibbasampattin ti vuttaṃ.

Idāni tehi upāsakehi puṭṭho Bhagavā yathā tathā¹⁴
vyākāsi, tam dassento saṅgitikārā

Buddhappamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa¹⁵

pūjaṃ akāsi janatā ulāraṃ

tatr'assa cittassa¹⁶ ahu aññathattam¹⁷

vācam abhāsi pharusam asabbhim.

7

So tam vitakkaṃ paṭivinodayitvā¹⁸

pitipasādam paṭiladdhā¹⁹ pacchā

¹ nava.°, B. ² samk.°, B. ³ sasamsavanti, S₁. S₂.

⁴ °sesakam, B. ⁵ bhogavā, B.

⁶ vattan, S₁. S₂. ⁷ ko, S₁. S₂. ⁸ S₁. S₂ add ti.

⁹ vā, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ vibhakti, S₁. ¹¹ pari.°, S₁. S₂.

¹² om. S₁. S₂. ¹³ pavutta.°, S₁. S₂.

¹⁴ tadā, B. ¹⁵ saṅghassa, M. C. D.

¹⁶ cittam, M.; B. ¹⁷ °ttam, S₁; °tattam, S₂; °tattham, B.

¹⁸ vinod.°, M. C. D. ¹⁹ °laddham, C.; S₁; °laddha, M. D.

Tathāgatam Jetavane vasantam
yāguyā upaṭṭhāsi so¹ sattarattam. 8
Tassa vatam² tam pana brahmacariyam
tassa sucinnassa ayam vipāko
etādisam vyasanam pāpuṇitvā
tam tādissam paccanubhossat' iddhim. 9
Thatvāna³ so vassasatam idh' eva
sabbehi kāmehi samāṅgibhūto
kāyassa bheda abhisamparāyam
sahavyatam gacchati Vāsavassā ti 10

catasso gāthā avocum.

Tattha janatā ti janasamūho⁴ upāsakagaṇo ti adhippāyo.
Tatrā ti tassa pūjāyam. Assā ti assa dārakassa.
Cittassa⁵ ahu aññathattan⁶ ti purimabhavasmim
cittassa aññathābhāvo anādaro agāravam apaccayo ahosi.
Asabbhin ti sādhu sabhāya sāvetum ayuttam pharusam
vācam abhāsi.

So ti so ayam. Tam vitakkan ti tam pāpakam vi-
takkam. Paṭivinodayitvā ti mātara katāya⁷ paññatti-
yā⁸ vūpasametvā.⁹ Pitipasādam paṭiladdhā¹⁰ ti paṭi-
labhitvā uppādetvā. Yāguyā upaṭṭhāsi ti yāgudānena
upaṭṭhahi. Sattarattan¹¹ ti sattadivase.¹²

Tassa vatam¹³ tam pana¹⁴ brahmacariyan ti tam¹⁵
mayā heṭṭhā vuttappakāram attano cittappasādanam¹⁶
dānañ ca imassa puggalassa vatam tam brahmacariyañ ca
aññam kiñci natthi ti attho.

Thatvānā ti yāva āyupariyosānā¹⁷ idh' eva manussa-
loke thatvā. Abhisamparāyan ti punabhave. Saha-
vyatam gacchati Vāsavassā ti Sakkassa devānam in-

¹ om. C. D. ² vattam, S₁. ³ thatvā, S₁.

⁴ samudāyo, B. ⁵ cittam, B. ⁶ tatthan, B.

⁷ kasāya, S₁. S₂. ⁸ saññattiyā, S₂; saññitativā, S₁.

⁹ samitvā, B. ¹⁰ laddhan, B.

¹¹ rattin, S₁. S₂. ¹² satti.^o, S₁. S₂.

¹³ vattam, S₁. ¹⁴ om. S₁. ¹⁵ om. B.

¹⁶ cittassa pasā.^o, B. ¹⁷ āyuhapariyosāne, B.

dassa puttabhāvena sahabhāvaṃ gamissati. Anāgatatthe hi idaṃ¹ paccuppannakālavacanam.

Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānam eva.²

Kumārapetavatthuvaṇṇanā.

III, 6.

Naggā dubbaṇṇarūpāsī ti. Idaṃ Satthari Jetavane viharante³ Serinipetiṃ ārabha vuttam. Kururaṭṭhe kira Hatthinipure Serinī⁴ nāma ekā rūpāpajivini ahosi. Tattha ca uposathakaraṇatthāya tato tato bhikkhū sannipatimsu. Puna mahābhikkhusannipāto ahosi. Taṃ disvā manussā tilataṇḍulādi sappinavanitamadhu⁵-ādiṃ ca bahum dānū-pakaraṇam⁶ sajjetvā mahādānam pavattesum. Tena ca samayena sā gaṇikā assaddhā⁷ appasannā maccheramala-pariyutṭhitacittā tehi⁸ manussehi⁹ ‘ehi tāva imaṃ dānam anumodāhi’ ti ussāhitāpi ‘kin tena muṇḍakānam samaṇānam dinneṇa’ ti apasādam eva nesam pavedesi¹⁰ ‘kuto appamattakassa pariccāgo’ ti? Sā aparena samayena kālam katvā aññatarassa paccantanagarassa parikhāpiṭṭhe peti hutvā nibbatti. Atha Hatthinipuravāsī aññataro upāsako vāṇijjāya taṃ nagaram gantvā rattiyaṃ paccūsa-samaye parikhāpiṭṭham gato tādīsena payojanena. Sā tattha taṃ disvā sañjānitvā naggā aṭṭhitacamattāvasesa-sarīrā ativiyaḃibhacchadassanā avidūre ṭhatvā attānam dassesi. So taṃ disvā

Naggā dubbaṇṇarūpāsī = II, 1, 1 (*see* p. 68) 1
gāthāya pucchi. Sā pi ’ssa

Ahaṃ bhaddante peti ’mhi = II, 1, 2 2
gāthāya attānam pakāsesi. Puna tena

Kin nu kāyena = II, 1, 3 3
gāthāya katakammaṃ pucchitvā

¹ S₁. S₂ *add* pana. ² B. *adds* ti. ³ *om.* S₁.

⁴ Sesarini, S₂. ⁵ sappidadhimadhu, B.

⁶ bahujaṇadānu.^o, S₁. ⁷ asaddhā, S₂. B. ⁸ kehici, B.

⁹ B. *adds* taṃ. ¹⁰ sampavedesi, B.

Anāvaṭesu¹ titthesu vicini addhamāsakam
santesu deyyadhammesu dīpaṃ nākāsim attano. 4
Nadīṃ upemi tasitā, rittakā parivattati
chāyaṃ upemi uñhesu, ātapo parivattati. 5
Aggivaṇṇo ca² me vāto dahanto upavāyati
etaṇ ca bhante arahāmi aññaṇ ca pāpakam tato.³ 6
Gantvāna Hatthinipuraṃ vajjesi mayhaṃ mātaraṃ:
dhītā ca te mayā dīṭṭhā duggatā Yamalokikā
pāpakammaṃ karitvāna petalokaṃ ito gatā. 7
Atthi⁴ me ettha nikkhattaṃ anakkhātāṇ ca taṃ mayā
cattāri satasahassāni pallaṅkassa ca heṭṭhato. 8
Tato⁵ me dānaṃ dadatu⁶ tassā ca hotu jīvika
dānaṃ datvā ca⁷ me mātā dakkhiṇaṃ ādisatu⁸ me
tadāhaṃ sukhitā hessaṃ sabbakāmasamiddhinī ti 9

imāhi chahi gāthāhi attanā katakammaṇ⁹ c'eva puna tena¹⁰
attano kātabbaṃ atthaṇ ca ācikkhi.

Tattha anāvaṭesu¹¹ titthesū ti kenaci anivāritesu
naditalākādinam titthapadesesu yattha manussā nahāyanti
udakakiccaṃ karonti tādisesu ṭhānesu. Vicini addha-
māsakan ti manussehi ṭhapetvā vissaritaṃ api nāma' ettha
kiñci labheyyaṇ ti lobhābhībhūtā hutvā addhamāsakamattam
pi vicini gavesi. Atha vā anāvaṭesu¹¹ titthesū¹⁰ ti¹⁰
upasaṅkamanena kenaci anivāritesu sattānaṃ payogāsaya-
suddhiyā¹² kāraṇabhāvena titthabhūtesu samaṇabrāhmaṇesu
vijjamānesu vicini addhamāsakan ti maccheramalapari-
yuṭṭhitacittā kassaci kiñci adenti addhamāsakam pi vise-
sena¹³ vicini na sañcini puññaṃ. Tenāha: santesu deyya-
dhammesu dīpaṃ nākāsim attano ti.

Tasitā ti pipāsītā. Rittakā ti kākaṭṭhāsaṇḍamānā
pi nadī mama pāpakammaṇa udakena rittā tucchā vāḷuka-

¹ anāvajjesu, S₁. S₂. ² va, B. ³ kato, S₁. S₂.

⁴ S₁. S₂ add ca. ⁵ M. adds ca. ⁶ detu, M.

⁷ datvāna, M.

⁸ udisatu, M.; uddisatu, C.; anvādissatu, S₁. S₂.

⁹ S₁ omits kata before kammaṇ. ¹⁰ om. S₂.

¹¹ avajjesu, S₁. S₂. ¹² payogāya suṭṭhiyā, S₁. ¹³ vasena, S₁.

mattā hutva parivattati. Uñhesū ti uñhakālesu.¹ Ātapo parivattati ti chāyatṭhānam mayi upagatāya ātapo sam-pajjati.

Aggivaṇṇo ti samphassena aggisadiso. Tena vuttam: dahanto upavāyati² ti. Etañ ca bhante arahāmī ti bhante ti taṃ upāsakam garukārena vadati. Bhante etañ ca yathā vuttam pipāsādi-dukkham aññañ³ ca tato pāpa-kam dāruṇam dukkham ahaṃ⁴ anubhavitum arahāmi, tājassa⁵ pāpassa katattā ti adhippāyo.

Vajjesī ti vadeyyāsi.

Ettha⁶ nikkhittam⁷ anakkhātan ti ettakam nik-khittam⁸ anācikkhitam. Idāni tassa parimāṇam ṭhapitaṭṭhā-nañ ca dassenti⁹ āha: cattāri satasahassāni pallaṅkassa ca heṭṭhato ti.

Tattha pallaṅkassā ti pubbe attano sayanapallaṅkassa.

Tato ti nihitadhanato¹⁰ ekadesam gahetvā mayham¹¹ uddissa dānam¹² detu. Tassā ti mayham mātuyā.

Evam tāya petiyā vutte so upāsako tassā vacanam sam-ṭaṇṭhitvā tattha attano karaṇīyam tīretvā¹³ Hatthinipuram gantvā tassā mātuyā tam attham ārocesi. Tam attham dassetum

Sādhū ti so¹⁴ paṭisutvā¹⁵ gantvāna Hatthinipuram:

dhītā¹⁶ ca te¹⁷ mayā diṭṭhā duggatā Yamalokikā

pāpakammaṃ karitvāna petalokam ito gatā. 10

Sā maṃ tattha samādapesi:¹⁸ mayham mātaram vajjesi

‘dhītā ca te mayā diṭṭhā duggatā Yamalokikā

pāpakammaṃ karitvāna petalokam ito gatā. 11

‘Atthi me ettha = v. 8 12

¹ °samayesu, B. ² vāyati, S₁. ³ ayañ, S₁. S₂.

⁴ om. S₁. ⁵ tassajjassa, S₁. S₂. ⁶ om. S₁. B.

⁷ om. all MSS. ⁸ all MSS. add ti. ⁹ dassento, B.

¹⁰ nikkhittavittato, B. ¹¹ mamaṃ, B.

¹² B. adds me. ¹³ katvā, B. ¹⁴ S₁. S₂ add tassā.

¹⁵ °sunitvā, D.; S₁. S₂. B.

¹⁶ all MSS. insert before dhītā: avoca tassā (tassā avoca, S₁. S₂) mātaram, but this spoils the metre and seems to be a later interpolation. ¹⁷ tam, C.

¹⁸ all MSS. add gantvāna Hatthinipuram.

'Tato me dānaṃ dadatu = v. 9 13'

Tato hi sā dānaṃ adāsi² tassā dakkhiṇaṃ ādisi
peti ca sukhita āsi sarīraṃ cārudassanī³ ti 14

saṅgītikārā āhaṃsu.

Tā suviññeyyatthā⁴ 'va. Taṃ sutvā tassā mātā bhikkhusaṅghassa dānaṃ datvā tassā ādisi. Tena sā paṭiladdhūpakaraṇasampattiyaṃ⁵ tthitā mātu attānaṃ dassetvā taṃ kāraṇaṃ ācikkhi, mātā bhikkhūnaṃ ārocesi, bhikkhū taṃ pavuttiṃ Bhagavato ārocesuṃ. Bhagavā taṃ atthaṃ atthupattiṃ katvā sampattaparisaṃ dhammaṃ desesi. Sā desanā mahājanassa sātthikā ahoṣi.

Serinipetavatthuvaṇṇanā.

III, 7.

Naranāripurakkhato yuvā ti. Idaṃ Bhagavati Veḷuvane viharante migaluddakapetaṃ ārabha vuttaṃ. Rājagahe kira aññataro luddako⁶ rattiṃ divaṃ mige⁷ vijjhitvā⁷ mige vadhitvā jīvitam⁸ kappesi. Tass' eko upāsako mitto ahoṣi. So taṃ⁹ sabbakālaṃ pāpato nivattetuṃ asakkonto 'ehi samma rattiyaṃ pāṇātipātato viramāhi' ti rattiyaṃ puññe¹⁰ samādapeti.¹¹ So rattiyaṃ viramitvā divā eva pāṇātipātaṃ karoti. So aparena samayena kālaṃ katvā Rājagahasamīpe vemānikapeto hutvā nibbatta¹² divasabhāgaṃ mahādukkhaṃ anubhavitvā¹³ rattiyaṃ pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto pariharati.¹⁴ Taṃ disvā āyasmā Nāradaṭṭhero¹⁵

¹ datvāna me, *also* S₁. S₂; M. C. *have* (13 ab) Tato tuvaṃ dānaṃ dehi tassā ca dakkhiṇaṃ ādisaṃ; *they have also* tadā sā sukhita l. tadāhaṃ sukh.^o

² S₁. S₂ *add* datvā ca.

³ tassā c'āsi sujivikā l. sarīraṃ cāru.^o, M.; B.; cāpi l. c'āsi, C. D. ⁴ 'viññeyyā' va, B. ⁵ paṭiladdhasabbu.^o, B.

⁶ *om.* S₁. ⁷ *om.* B. ⁸ 'kam, S₁.

⁹ S₁. S₂ *add* sabbena. ¹⁰ puññaṃ, S₁. S₂.

¹¹ 'dapesi, S₁. S₂. ¹² nibbatti, S₁. S₂.

¹³ avibh.^o, S₁. ¹⁴ 'vāresi, B. ¹⁵ Nārado, B.

Naranāripurakkhato yuvā rajaniye¹ kāmaguṇehi² sobhasi
divasaṃ anubhosi³ kāraṇaṃ, kiṃ akāsi purimāya jātiyā ti 1

imāya gāthāya paṭipucchi.

Tattha naranāripurakkhato ti paricārikabhūtehi
devaputtehi devadhitāhi ca purakkhato payirupāsito. Yu-
vā ti taruṇo. Rajaniye ti ramaṇiyehe rūguppattihetu-
bhūtehi. Kāmaguṇehi ti kāmakoṭṭhāsehi. Sobhasi ti
samaṅgibhāvena virocasi³ rattian ti adhippāyo. Tenāha:
divasaṃ anubhosi kāraṇaṃ ti divasabhāge⁴ pana nāna-
ppakāraṃ kāraṇaṃ ghātaṇaṃ paccānubhavasi. Rajani ti
vā⁵ rattisu, ye ti nipātamattaṃ. Kiṃ akāsi purimāya
jātiyā ti evaṃ⁶ sukhadukkhasaṃvattaniyaṃ⁷ kiṃ nāma
kammaṃ ito purimāya jātiyā tvaṃ akattha, taṃ katthehi⁸
ti attho.

Taṃ sutvā peto therassa attanā katakammaṃ ācikkhanto

Ahaṃ Rājagahe ramme ramaṇiye Giribbaje
migaluddo pure āsiṃ⁹ lohitaṇṇi dāruṇo. 2

Avirodhakaresu paṇisu puthusattesu paduṭṭhamānaso
vicari atidāruṇo sadā parahimsāya rato asaṇṇato. 3

(Tassa) me sahāyo suhadayo¹⁰ saddho āsi upāsako
so ca¹¹ maṃ anukampanto nivāresi punappunaṃ: 4

Mākāsi pāpakaṃ kammaṃ mā tāta¹² duggatiṃ agā
sace icchasi pecca¹³ sukhaṃ, virama paṇavadhaṃ asaṃ-
yamaṃ. 5

Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā sukhakāmassa hitānukampino
nākāsiṃ sakalānusāsaniṃ cirapāpābhirato abuddhimā. 6

So maṃ puna bhūrisumedhaso¹⁴ anukampāya saṃyame
nivesayi:

sace divā hanasi paṇino, atha te rattiṃ bhavatu¹⁵ saṃ-
yamo. 7

¹ rajaniyehe kāmehi, M. ² D., B. *add* kiṃ.

³ virocasi, B. ⁴ °bhāgena, B. ⁵ ca, B.; *om.* S₂.

⁶ *om.* S₂. ⁷ sukhadukkhasavatt.^o, S₁. S₂.

⁸ katthesi, S₁. S₂. ⁹ M. C. D. *add* luddho; luddo, B.

¹⁰ suhadeyyo, S₁. S₂. ¹¹ pi, M. C. D.; B. ¹² tāva, M.

¹³ pacca, C. D.; B. ¹⁴ bhūrimedhaso, M.

¹⁵ hotu, M.

Sv āhaṃ divā hanitvāna¹ pāṇino virato² rattim ahosi³
 saññato
 rattāhaṃ paricāremi⁴ divā khajjāmi duggato. 8
 Tassa kammaṣṣa kusalassa anubhomi rattim amānusiṃ
 divā⁵ paṭihata⁶ 'va⁶ kukkurā upadhāvanti samantā khā-
 ditum. 9
 Ye ca te satatānuyogino⁷ dhuvam payuttā Sugatassa sāsane
 maññāmi te amatam eva kevalam adhigacchanti⁸ padam
 asaṅkhatan ti 10

imā gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha luddho ti dāruṇo. Lohitapāṇi ti abhiṇham
 pasughātena⁹ lohitamakkhitaṇi. Dāruṇo ti ghoṛo, sattā-
 nam himsanako ti attho.

Avirodhakaresū ti avirodham karontesu¹⁰ migasa-
 kuṇādisu.¹¹

Asamyaman ti asamvaram dussilyam.

Sakalanusāsaniṃ ti sabbam anusāsaniṃ sabbakālam
 pāpato paṭiviratin ti attho. Cirapāpābhīrato¹² ti cira-
 kalam pāpe abhirato.

Samyame ti sucarite. Nivesayi ti nivesesi. Sace
 divā hanasi pāṇino atha te rattim bhavatu sam-
 yamo ti nivesitākāradassanam. So kira sūlapāsasajjanādinā
 rattiyaṃ pi¹³ pānavadham anuyutto ahosi.

Divā khajjāmi duggato ti idāni duggatiṃ gato mahā-
 dukkhappatto divasabhāge khādiyāmi. Tassa kira divā
 sunakhehi migānam khādāpitattā kammasarikkhakam
 kammaphalam hoti ti¹³ divasabhāge mahantamahantā¹⁴
 sunakhā upadhāvitvā atṭhisāṅghātamattāvasesam sarīram
 karonti, rattiyaṃ pana upagatāya tam pākatikam eva hoti,
 dibbasampattiṃ anubhavati. Tena vuttam:

¹ hanitvā, C.; hantvāna, M. ² viratā, S₁. S₂.

³ rattāhosi, C. ⁴ oḥāremi, S₁. S₂, but III, 8, 9 paricāremi.

⁵ divāsam, C. ⁶ ca, M. D.; B.

⁷ sattā.^o, S₁. S₂. ⁸ oḡacchantam, M.

⁹ pāna.^o, B. ¹⁰ kena virodham akarontesu, S₁. S₂.

¹¹ migassakādisu, S₁. S₂. ¹² oānirato, S₁. S₂.

¹³ om. B. ¹⁴ mahantā, B.

Tassa kammassa kusalassa anubhomi rattim amānusim
divā¹ paṭihatā 'va² kukkurā upadhāvanti samantā khā-
ditun ti.

Tattha paṭihatā ti paṭihatacittā bandhaghātā viya
hutvā. Samantā khāditun ti mama sarīraṃ samantato
khādituṃ upadhāvanti, idaṃ ca nesam ativiya attano bhayā-
vahaṃ upagamanakālaṃ gahetvā vuttaṃ. Te pana upa-
dhāvitvā aṭṭhimattāvasesaṃ sarīraṃ katvā gacchanti.

Ye ca te³ satatānuyogino⁴ ti osānagāthāyaṃ⁵ ayam
saṅkhepattho: ahaṃ pi nāma rattiyaṃ pāṇavadhamattato
virato evarūpaṃ sampattim anubhāvāmi, ye pana⁶ te purisā
Sugatassa Buddhassa Bhagavato sāsane adhisīlādhihe dhu-
vaṃ payuttā dalhaṃ payuttā⁷ satataṃ sabbakālaṃ anu-
yogavanto te puññavanto kevalaṃ lokiyasukhena asammissaṃ
asaṅkhatan⁸ ti laddhanāmaṃ amatam eva adhigacchanti
ti maññe. Natthi tesam tadadhigame 'va⁹ koci viban-
dho¹⁰ ti.

Evam tena¹¹ vutte thero taṃ pavuttiṃ Satthu ārocesi.
Satthā taṃ atthaṃ atthupattim katvā sampattaparisiya
dhammaṃ desesi. Sabbam¹² vuttanayam eva.

Migaluddapetavattuvaṇṇanā.

III, 8.

Kūṭāgāre 'va¹² pāsāde ti. Idaṃ Bhagavati Veḷu-
vane viharante aparaṃ pi migaluddapetaṃ ārabha vuttaṃ.
Rājagahe kira aññataro māgaviko mānava¹⁴ vibhavasam-
panno pi samāno bhogasukhaṃ pahāya rattim divaṃ mige
hananto vicarati. Tassa sahāyabhūto eko upāsako anud-
dayaṃ paṭicca 'sādhu samma pāṇātipātato viramāhi, mā
te ahosi dīgharattaṃ⁹ ahitāya dukkhāyā' ti ovādam adāsi.

¹ divasa, S₁. S₂. ² ca, B. ³ om. S₁. S₂.

⁴ sattānu.^o, S₁. S₂. ⁵ °gāthāya, B. ⁶ na, S₂.

⁷ yuttapayuttā, B. ⁸ B. adds padan. ⁹ om. B.

¹⁰ pabandho, S₁. S₂. ¹¹ B. adds petena. ¹² B. adds pi.

¹³ ca, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ mānava, B.

So taṃ anādayi. Atha so upāsako aññataraṃ attano¹ manobhāvanīyaṃ khīnāsavatttheraṃ yāci 'sādhu bhante asukapurisassa tathā dhammaṃ desetha, yathā so pāṇātipātato virameyyā' ti. Ath' ekadivasam² so thero Rājagahe piṇḍāya³ caranto tassa gehadvāre atthāsi. Taṃ disvā so māgaviko sañjātabahumāno paccuggantvā gehaṃ pavesetvā⁴ āsanaṃ paññāpetvā adāsi. Nisīdi thero paññatte āsane. So pi theram upasaṅkamitvā nisīdi. Tassa thero pāṇātipāte ādinavaṃ kathetvā⁵ tato viratiyā ānisaṃsaṇ ca pakāsesi. So taṃ sutvā⁶ tato⁷ viramituṃ na icchi. Atha naṃ thero āha 'sace tvaṃ āvuso sabbena sabbam viramituṃ na sakkosi, rattīhi⁸ tāva viramassū' ti. So 'sādhu bhante viramāmi' ti tato rattim⁹ virami. Sesam anantara-vatthusadisam, gāthāsu pana

Kūṭāgāre 'va pāsāde pallaṅke goṇasaṇṭhite¹⁰
pañcaṅgikena turiyena ramasi suppvādite. 1
Tato ratyā vivasāne¹¹ suriyuggamaṇam¹² pati
apaviṭṭho¹³ susānasmiṃ bahudukkham nigacchasi. 2
Kin nu kāyena vācāya manasā dukkaṭam kataṃ
kissa kammavipākena¹⁴ idaṃ dukkham nigacchasi ti? 3

Tihi gāthāhi¹⁵ Nāradaṭṭhero naṃ paṭipucchi.¹⁶ Ath'
assa peto¹⁷

Ahaṃ Rājagahe ramme ramaṇīye Giribbaje
migaluddo¹⁸ pure āsiṃ luddo āsiṃ¹⁹ asaṇṇato. 4
(Tassa) me sahāyo suhādayo ṣaddho āsi upāsako

¹ B. *puts* attano *before* añña.o.

² B. *adds* eva. ³ piṇḍā, S₁. ⁴ ovesitvā, B.

⁵ om. B. ⁶ B. *adds* pi. ⁷ tathā, B.

⁸ rattim⁹ pi, B. ⁹ B. *puts* rattī *before* tato.

¹⁰ °sandhate, B.; °kattate, M. C. D.; °saṇṭhate, S₂; °satthate, S₁.

¹¹ vivasānena, B.; vivasane, S₁. S₂.

¹² suriyass' ugg.o, S₁. S₂. ¹³ °vitṭhe, S₂

¹⁴ kammassa vip.o, M. C. D. ¹⁵ S₁. S₂ *add* ca.

¹⁶ pucchi, S₁. S₂. ¹⁷ S₁. S₂ *add* āha.

¹⁸ °luddako, C. ¹⁹ om. S₁.

tassa kulupako bhikkhu āsi Gotamasāvako	
so pi ¹ maṃ anukampanto nivāresi punappunam:	5
Mākāsi pāpakam kammaṃ = III, 7, 5 (<i>see</i> p. 205)	6
Tassāham vacanam sutvā = III, 7, 6	7
So maṃ puna = III, 7, 7	8
Sv āham divā = III, 7, 8 (<i>see</i> p. 206)	9
Tassa kammaṃ = III, 7, 9	10
Ye ca te = III 7, 10	11 ²

tam attham³ ācikkhi.

Tāsam attho heṭṭhā vuttanayo 'va.

Dutiyaluddapetavatthuvaṇṇanā.

III, 9.

Mālī kiriṭṭi kāyūrī ti. Idam Satthari Veḷuvane viharante kūṭavinicchayikapetaṃ ārabba vuttaṃ. Tadā Bimbisāramahārājā⁴ māsassa chasu divasesu⁵ uposatham upavasati. Taṃ anuvattantā bahū manussā uposatham upavasanti. Rājā attano santikam⁶ āgatāgate manusse pucchati⁷ 'kiṃ tumhehi uposatho upavuttho udāhu na upavuttho' ti? Tatth⁸ eko adhikaraṇe niyuttakapuriso⁹ pisunāvāco¹⁰ nekatiko lañcagāhako sāhasiko¹¹ 'na upavuttho 'mhi' ti¹² vattum bhāyanto 'upavuttho 'mhi devā' ti āha. Atha naṃ rājasamīpato¹³ nikkhantaṃ sahāyo āha 'kiṃ samma ajja tayā upavutthan' ti? 'Bhayaṇāham samma rañño sammukhā yeva avocaṃ, nāham uposathiko' ti. Atha naṃ sahāyo āha 'yadi evaṃ upaḍḍhuposatho pi tāva te ajja hotu, uposathaṅgāni samādahī' ¹⁴ ti. So tassa vacanam sādhu ti sampatiṇṇhitvā gehaṃ gantvā abhuttvā va mukhaṃ vikkhāletvā uposatham adhiṭṭhāya rattiyam vāsūpagato

¹ hi, M. C. D.; 'B.

² S₁. S₂ have dhuvayuttā, and ca after °gacchanti.

³ S₁. S₂ add so. ⁴ Bimbisārārājā, B. ⁵ divase, S₁.

⁶ santike, S₁. S₂. ⁷ pucchi, S₁. ⁸ tatr', B.

⁹ niyuttap.^o, B. ¹⁰ S₁. S₂ add ti. ¹¹ om. B.

¹² om. S₂, also the following words till devā ti.

¹³ °parisato, B. ¹⁴ °diyāhi, B.

rittāsayasambhūtena balavavātahetukena¹ sūlena upacchinnā-
yusaṅkhāro cuti²-anantaram³ pabbatakucchiyaṃ vemāni-
kapeto hutvā nibbatti. So hi ekarattim upaḍḍhuposatha-
rakkhaṇamattena⁴ vipākaṃ⁵ paṭilabhi⁶ dasakaññāsahassa-
parivāram mahatiṇ ca dibbasampattim anubhavitvā,⁷
kūṭavinicchayikatāya pana pesunikatāya ca attano piṭṭhi-
maṃsāni sayam eva ukkantitvā⁸ khādati. Taṃ āyasmā
Nārado Gijjhakūṭato otaranto disvā

‘Māli kiriṭṭi⁹ kāyūri gattā te candanussadā
pasannamukhavaṇṇo ‘si suriyavaṇṇo¹⁰ va sobhasi. 1
Amānusa pārisajjā ye te me parivārikā¹¹
dasa kaññāsahassāni yā temā paricārikā. 2
Tā¹² kambukāyūradharā kañcanāvelabhūsitā¹³
mahānubhāvo ‘si tuvaṃ lomahaṃsanarūpavā. 3
Piṭṭhimamaṃsāni attano sāmama ukkantvā¹⁴ khādasi
kin nu kāyena vācāya manasā dukkaṭaṃ kataṃ
kissa kammavipākena piṭṭhimamaṃsāni¹⁵ khādasi?’ 4
‘Attano ‘haṃ anattāya jivaloke acārisaṃ¹⁶
pesuññamusāvādena nikatīvañcanāya ca. 5
Tatthāhaṃ parisaṃ gantvā saccakāle upaṭṭhite
atthaṃ dhammaṃ niraṅkatvā¹⁷ adhammaṃ anuvattisaṃ.¹⁸ 6
Evaṃ so khādat’¹⁹ attānaṃ²⁰ yo hoti piṭṭhimamaṃsako²¹
yathāhaṃ²² ajja khādāmi piṭṭhimamaṃsāni attano. 7

¹ ‘hetuketukena, S₁. S₂. ² om. S₂; pūti, S₁.

³ ‘tarā, S₁. S₂. ⁴ uposatha.^o, B.

⁵ vimānaṃ, S₁. S₂. ⁶ ‘labhati, B.

⁷ om. B. ⁸ nikantitvā, S₁. S₂.

⁹ mālāharitī, S₂; māli tiriṭṭi, M.; mālihi tiriti, S₁.

¹⁰ ‘vaṇṇi, S₁. ¹¹ ‘cārikā, M.; B. S₁.

¹² kā, C. D.; S₂.

¹³ katvānāvela.^o, S₁. S₂; kañcanāvellā.^o, C. D.; B.

¹⁴ ukkacca, M. C. D.; B.

¹⁵ all MSS. add attano sāmama ukkantvā (ukkacca, as before).

¹⁶ acārisaṃ, M. D.; B.; acarissaṃ, C.; ācarisaṃ, S₁. S₂.

¹⁷ nirakatvā, C. ¹⁸ ‘vattiyaṃ, S₁. S₂; ‘vattissaṃ, C. D.; B.

¹⁹ khādati, C.

²⁰ khādi-t-attānaṃ, M. D.; B.; khādan’ attānaṃ, S₂.

²¹ ‘siko, M. C. D. ²² yadāhaṃ, D.

Tayidaṃ tayā Nārada sāmam diṭṭham, anukampakā ye
 kusalā vadeyyum
 mā pesuṇaṃ mā musā bhaṇi¹ mā kho 'si piṭṭhimaṃsako²
 tuvaṇ³ ti 8

thero catūhi gāthāhi pucchi, so pi tassa catūhi gāthāhi
 etaṃ atthaṃ vissajjesi.

Tattha māli ti mālābhārī⁴ dibbapupphehi paṭimaṇḍito
 ti adhippāyo. Kiriṭṭi⁵ ti veṭṭitasāso. Kāyūri ti keyūri⁶
 bāhalaṅkārapaṭimaṇḍito ti attho. Gattā ti sarirāvayavā.
 Candanussadā ti candanasārānulittā. Suriyavaṇṇo⁷
 va sobhasi ti bālasuriyasadisavaṇṇo eva⁸ hutvā⁸ virocasi.
 Aruṇasadisavaṇṇavā⁹ ti vā pāli. Aruṇaṇ¹⁰ ti ariṇiyehi¹¹
 devehi sadisavaṇṇa-ariyāvakāso¹² ti attho.

Pārisajjā ti parisapariyāpannā upaṭṭhakā ti attho.

Tuvaṇ¹³ ti tvaṃ. Lomahaṃsanarūpavā ti passan-
 tānaṃ lomahaṃsajanarūpayutto, mahānubhāvataṃ samat-
 thatā h'etaṃ vuttaṃ.

Ukkantvā¹⁴ ti ukkantitvā chinditvā ti¹⁵ attho.

Acārisaṇ¹⁶ ti acarimaṃ paṭipajjimaṃ. Pesuṇṇamusāvāde-
 nā ti pesuṇṇena musāvādena ca. Nikatīvaṇṇanāya cā ti
 nikatīyā vaṇṇanāya ca, paṭirūpadassanena paresaṃ vikārena
 vaṇṇanāya ca.

Saccakāle ti saccam vattum yuttakāle. Atthan ti
 diṭṭhadhammikādhedam¹⁷ hitam.¹⁸ Dhammaṃ ti kāraṇam
 nāyam.¹⁹ Niraṅkatvā ti chaḍḍetvā pahāya.

So ti yo pesuṇṇādim ācarati so satto.

Sesaṃ sabbaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayam eva.

Kūṭavinicchayikapetavattuvannaṇā.

¹ abhāṇi, M.; abhaṇi, B. ² 'siko, all MSS.

³ tvaṇ, S₁; om. M. C. ⁴ 'dhārī, B.

⁵ haritī, S₂; hiritī, S₁. ⁶ B. adds vā. ⁷ 'vaṇṇi, S₁.

⁸ om. B. ⁹ ariyavaṇṇavā, B.

¹⁰ araṇaṇ, S₁. S₂; bhaṇaṇ, B. ¹¹ ariyehi, B.

¹² B. adds vā; ariyasāvakāho ti, S₁. ¹³ tvaṇ, S₁.

¹⁴ ukkaccā, B.; ukkantitvā, S₁. ¹⁵ om. S₁.

¹⁶ acarisaṇ, S₁. S₂.

¹⁷ 'dhammikābhedaṃ, S₂; 'dhammabhedādikaṃ atthaṃ, B.

¹⁸ h'etaṃ, S₁. ¹⁹ paṇṇāya, B.

III, 10.

Antalikkhasmim tiṭṭhanto ti. Idam Dhātuvivanna-
petavatthum.¹ Bhagavati Kusinārāyam² Upavattane Mallā-
nam sālavane yamakasālānam antare parinibbute dhātuvi-
bhāge ca kate rājā Ajātasattu attanā laddhadhātubhāgam
gahetvā satta vassāni satta³ māse satta ca divase buddha-
guṇe anussaranto ulārapūjam pavattesi. Tattha asaṅkheyyā
aparimeyyā manussā cittāni pasādetvā saggūpagā ahesum.
Chalāsitimattāni pana purisasahassāni cirakālabhāvitena
asaddhiyena⁴ micchādassanena ca vipallatthāni pasādanīye
pi thāne attano cittāni padosetvā petesu uppajjimsu.
Tasmim yeva Rājagahe aññatarassa vibhavasampannassa
kuṭumbikassa⁵ bhariyā dhītā suṇisā ca pasannacittā dhātu-
pūjam karissāmā ti gandhapupphādini gahetvā dhātuṭṭhanam
upagantum⁶ āradhā. So kuṭumbiko⁵ 'kim' atthikānam
pūjanenā' ti tā paribhāsivā⁷ dhātupūjam vivaṇnesi. Tā
pi tassa⁸ vacanam anādiyivā tattha gantvā dhātupūjam katvā
geham āgatā tādiseṇa puññakammena⁹ rogena abhibhūtā na
cirass'eva kalam katvā devaloke nibbattimsu. So pana kodhena
abhibhūto na cirass'eva kalam katvā tena pāpakammena
petesu nibbatti. Ath' ekadivasam āyasmā Mahākassapo
sattesu anukampāya tathārūpam iddhābhisaṅkhāram abhi-
saṅkhāresi yathā manussā te pete tā ca⁹ devatāyo passantī.
Tathā pana katvā cetiyaṅgaṇe thito tam¹ dhātuvivanna-
kam petam tīhi gāthāhi paṭipucchi,¹⁰ tassa so peto vyākāsi:

Antalikkhasmim tiṭṭhanto duggandho pūti vāyasi
mukhañ ca te kimiyo pūtigandham khādanti. 1

Kim kammam akāsi pubbe tato sattham gahetvāna
okantanti punappunam¹¹

khārena¹² paripphositvā okantanti punappunam? 2

Kin nu kāyena = III, 8, 3 (see p. 208) 3

* * *

¹ om. B. ² rāya, B. ³ B. adds ca. ⁴ assaditthiyena, S₂.

⁵ kuṭim.^o, S₁. ⁶ gandham, B. ⁷ bhāsetvā, B.

⁸ tādissa, S₁; tādissassa, S₂. ⁹ om. S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ pucchi, B.

¹¹ urena kantanti puna.^o, S₁. S₂; the Commentary is in favour of the readings of B., nevertheless I had rather dropped these words at all. ¹² kārena, S₁. S₂.

Ahaṃ Rājagahe ramme ramaṇiye Giribbaje
 issaro dhanadhañṇassa supahūtassa¹ mārisa. 4
 Tassāyaṃ me bhariyā ca² dhītā ca suṇisā ca me
 tamālaṃ uppalañ cāpi paccagghaṇ ca vilepanaṃ
 thūpaṃ harantiyo vāresim, taṃ pāpaṃ pakataṃ mayā. 5
 Chaḷāsītisahassāni mayā paccattavedanā³
 thūpapūjaṃ vivaṇṇetvā paccāmi⁴ niraye bhusaṃ. 6
 Ye ca kho thūpapūjāya vattante arahato mahe
 ādinaṃ pakāsentī vivecayetha ne⁵ tato. 7
 Imā ca passa āyantiyo māladhārī⁶ alaṅkata
 mālāvīpākāṃ 'nubhonti⁷ samiddhā⁸ tā⁹ yasassīyo.¹⁰ 8
 Tañ ca disvāna accheraṃ abbhutaṃ lomahaṃsaṇaṃ
 namo karonti sappañṇā vandanti taṃ mahāmuni. 9
 So 'haṃ¹¹ nūna¹² ito gantvā yoniṃ laddhāna mānusiṃ
 thūpapūjaṃ karissāmi appamatto punappunan ti. 10

Tattha duggandho ti anīṭṭhagandho kuṇapagandha-
 gandhi ti attho. Tenāha: pūti vāyasī ti.

Tato ti duggandhavāyanato kimihi khāditabbato¹³ ca
 upari. Satthaṃ¹⁴ gahetvāna okantanti punappunan ti
 kammaṇācuditā sattā nisitadhāraṃ satthaṃ gahetvā punap-
 punaṃ¹⁵ tava mukhaṃ avakantanti. Khārena paripphe-
 sitvā¹⁶ okantanti punappunan ti avakantitathāne
 khārodakena āsiñcitvā¹⁷ puna pi¹⁸ avakantanti.

Issaro dhanadhañṇassa supahūtassā¹⁹ ti ativiya-

¹ subah.°, M. C. D.; B. ² om. S₁. S₂.

³ upa.°, C. ⁴ pacāma, S₁. S₂.

⁵ no, S₂. ⁶ bhārī, M. C. D.

⁷ vipākāṃ anubhontiyo, so all MSS. except M., which has 'nubhontiyo, and B., which has vipākāṃ anubhonti.

⁸ M. adds ca. ⁹ ca, C. ¹⁰ yasassiniyo, S₁. S₂.

¹¹ hi, C. ¹² dāni, M.; B. S₁. S₂.

¹³ khāyit.°, B. ¹⁴ tattha, S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ B. adds taṃ.

¹⁶ S₁. S₂ have paripposeti (paripeseti, S₁) avakantita-ava-
 kantitakkhaṇena (°khaṇe, S₁) khāro.°.

¹⁷ paritositvā siñcitvā, S₁. S₂.

¹⁸ punappunam pi, S₁; punappunan ti, S₂.

¹⁹ supabhūtassā, S₁. S₂; subahūtassā, B.

pahūtassa¹ bahuno² dhanassa dhaññassa ca issaro sāmi,
aḍḍho mahaddhano ti attho.

Tassāyaṃ³ me bhariyā ca⁴ dhītā ca suṇisā cā
ti tassa mayhaṃ ayaṃ purimattabhāve bhariyā ayaṃ⁴
dhītā⁴ ayaṃ suṇisā ti⁴ tāva-d-eva bhūtā⁵ ākāse ʒhītā ti²
dassento vadati. Paccagghaṇ ti abhinavaṃ. Thūpaṃ
haṇantiyo vāresin ti thūpaṃ pūjetuṃ upanantiyo dhātuṃ
vivaṇṇento paṭikkhipiṃ. Taṃ pāpaṇ ti⁶ dhātuvivaṇṇa-
pāpaṃ. Pakataṃ samācaritaṃ mayā ti vippaṭisārapatto
vadati.

Chalāsītisahassāni ti chasahassādhikā asītisahassa-
mattā. Mayan ti te² pete attanā saddhiṃ saṅgahitvā⁷
vadati. Paccatta vedanā ti paccattaṃ² viṣuṃ viṣuṃ attanā²
anubhūyamānā mahādukkhavedanā⁸ ti² dasseti.²

Niraye⁴ ti⁴ balavadukkhataya pattivisaṃ⁹ niraya-
sadisaṃ katvā āha. Ye ca kho thūpapūjāya vattante
arahato mahe ti arahato sammāsambuddhassa thūpaṃ
uddissa pūjāmahe vattamāne¹⁰ ahaṃ viya ye thūpapūjāya¹¹
ādinavaṃ dosaṃ pakāseti te puggale tato puññato vive-
cayetha vivecāpayetha¹² paribāhire jāniyātha¹³ ti aññāpa-
desena¹⁴ attano mahājāniyataṃ vibhāveti.

Āyantiyo ti ākāseṇa āgacchantiyo.

Mālāvipākaṇ ti thūpe katamālāpūjāya vipākaphalaṃ.¹⁵
Samiddhā ti dibbasampattiyaṃ samiddhā. Tā¹⁶ yasassi-
niyo¹⁷ ti paricāriniyo.¹⁸ Tañ ca disvānā ti tassa ati-
parittassa pūjāpuññassa acchariyaṃ abbhutaṃ lomahaṃ-
saṇaṃ ati-ulāraṃ vipākavisesaṃ disvā.

Namo karonti sappanāṇā vandanti taṃ mahāmuni
ti bhante Kassapa imā itthiyo taṃ uttama puññakhetta-
bhūtaṃ vandanti abhivandanti namo karonti namakkāraṇ
ca karonti ti attho.

¹ °bahutassa, B. ² om. B. ³ tassāhaṃ, S₁. S₂.

⁴ om. S₁. S₂. ⁵ om. S₂. ⁶ S₁ aḍḍs ti.

⁷ °gahetvā, B. ⁸ dukkhavedanā, B.

⁹ pattiv.^o, S₁. B. ¹⁰ pavatt.^o, B.

¹¹ °pūjā, S₁. ¹² viveceyyātha, S₁. S₂.

¹³ janayethā, B. ¹⁴ aññā.^o, S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ °balaṃ, B.

¹⁶ ʒhītā. S₁. S₂. ¹⁷ so all MSS. ¹⁸ °vāravantiyo, B.

Atha so peto samviggamānaso samvegānurūpaṃ āyatim attanā kātabbhaṃ dassento So 'haṃ nūnā ti gātham āha. Taṃ uttānattham eva.

Evam petena vuttaṃ. Mahākassapo taṃ atthaṃ atthupattim katvā sampattaparisāya dhammaṃ desesi.¹

Dhātuvivannaṃ petavattuvannaṃ.²

Cūlavaggavannaṃ.³

IV, 1.

Vesāli nāma nagar' atthi Vajjinan ti. Idam Ambasakkharapetavatthum. Tassa kā uppatti? Bhagavati Jetavane viharante Ambasakkharo nāma Licchavi rājā micchāditt'hiko natthikavādo Vesāliyaṃ rajjaṃ kāresi. Tena samayena Vesālinagare aññatarassa vāṇijassāpana-samīpe cikkhallaṃ hoti. Tattha bahujaṇā⁴ uppattitvā atikkamanto⁵ kilamanti, keci kaddamena limpanti. Taṃ disvā⁶ vāṇijo 'mā ime manussā kalalaṃ akkamimsū' ti apagataḍḍuggandhaṃ saṅkhavannaṃ sannibhaṃ⁷ gosisaṭṭhiṃ⁸ āharāpetvā nikkhipāpesi. Pakatiyā ca sīlavā ahosi akkodhano saṅhavāco paresaṇ ca yathābhūtaṃ guṇaṃ kitteti. So ekasmiṃ divase attano sahāyassa nahāyantassa pamādena anolokentassa nivāsanavatthaṃ kilādhippāyena apañidhāya taṃ dukkhāpetvā adāsi.⁹ Bhāgineyyo pan' assa corikāya paragehato bhaṇḍaṃ āharitvā tass' eva āpane nikkhipi. Bhaṇḍasāmikā vīmaṃsantā bhaṇḍena saddhiṃ tassa bhāgineyyaṃ taṇ ca raṇṇo dassesum. Rājā 'imassa sīsaṃ chindatha, bhāgineyyaṃ pan' assa sūle āropethā' ti āṇāpesi. Rājapurisā tathā akāmsu. So kālaṃ katvā bhummadevesu uppajji. So gosīsenā setuno katattā seta-

¹ B. adds ti. ² B. adds niṭṭhita.

³ om. S₁; M. C. D. add after Dhātuvivannaṃ petavattuvannadasamaṃ:

Udānaṃ.

Abhiṇṇamāno Koṇḍañño Rathakāri bhūsenā ca kumāro gaṇikā c'eva dve luddā piṭṭhi pūja so vaggo tena pavuccati.

⁴ °jano, B. ⁵ °tā, B. ⁶ S₂ adds so.

⁷ °paṭibhāgaṃ, B. ⁸ gosiṭṭhiṃ, B. ⁹ adisi, B.

vaṇṇaṃ dibbaṃ manojavaṃ assājāṇiyaṃ paṭilabhi, guṇa-
 vantānaṃ¹ vaṇṇakathanena tassa gattato dibbagandho
 vāyati,² sātakassa pana apanihitattā³ naggo ahosi. So
 attanā pubbe katakammaṃ olokeno tadanusārena attano
 bhāgineyyaṃ sūle āropitaṃ disvā karuṇāya codiyamāno⁴
 manojavaṃ assaṃ abhiruyhitvā⁵ aḍḍharattasamaye⁶ tassa
 sūlāropitaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā avidūre t̥hito 'jīva bho jīvitaṃ eva
 seyyo' ti divase divase vadati. Tena samayena Amba-
 sakkhararājā hatthikkhandhavaragato nagaraṃ padakkhi-
 ṇaṃ karonto aññatarasmim̐ gehe vātapānaṃ vivaritvā
 rājavibhūtiṃ passantim̐ ekaṃ itthim̐ disvā paṭibaddhacitto
 hutvā paccāsanne nisinnassa purisassa 'imaṃ⁷ gharaṃ⁷
 imaṃ ca itthim̐ upadhārehi' ti saññaṃ datvā anukkamena⁸
 rājagehaṃ pavit̥tho taṃ purisaṃ pesesi 'gaccha bhāṇe
 tassā itthiyā sassāmikabhāvaṃ⁹ vā assāmikabhāvaṃ¹⁰ vā
 jānāhi' ti. So gantvā tassā¹¹ sassāmikabhāvaṃ¹² ñatvā
 rañño ārocesi. Rājā tassā¹³ pariggahakaraṇūpāyaṃ¹⁴ cin-
 tento tassā sāmikaṃ pakkosāpetvā 'ehi bhāṇe maṃ upaṭ-
 ṭhāhi' ti āha. So anicchanto pi 'rājā attano vacanaṃ
 akaronte mayi rājadaṇḍaṃ kareyyā' ti bhayena rājupaṭ-
 ṭhānaṃ sampaticchitvā divase divase rājupaṭṭhānaṃ gacchati.
 Rājā pi tassa bhattavetaṇaṃ dāpetvā katipayadivasātik-
 kame¹⁵ pāto 'va upaṭṭhānaṃ āgataṃ evaṃ āha: 'gaccha
 bhāṇe asukasmim̐¹⁶ t̥hāne ekā pokkharāṇi atthi, tato aruṇa-
 vaṇṇaṃ mattikaṃ rattuppalāni ca⁷ ānehi, sace ajj' eva
 nāgacchasi jivitaṃ te natthi' ti. Tasmiṃ ca gate dvāra-
 pālaṃ āha: 'ajja anattamaṃ gate eva suriye sabbadvārāni
 thaketabbāni' ti. Sā ca pokkharāṇi Vesaliyā tiyojana-
 mattake hoti. Tathāpi so puriso maraṇabhayaatajjito
 vātavegena pubbaṇhe yeva taṃ pokkharāṇim̐ sampāpuṇi.
 'Sā ca pokkharāṇi amanussapariggahitā' ti pageva sutatthā-
 bhayena so 'atthi nu kho ettha koci parissayo' ti saman-

¹ otā, S₁. ² pavāyati, B. ³ °hitatā, S₁; °hitatthā, B.

⁴ codito, B. ⁵ °rūhitvā, B. ⁶ aggharatti.°, B.

⁷ om. B. ⁸ B. adds attano. ⁹ sāmika.°, B.

¹⁰ asāmika.°, B. ¹¹ om. S₁. S₂. ¹² sasāmika.°, B.

¹³ B. adds itthiyā. ¹⁴ pariggaharūpāyaṃ, B.

¹⁵ °mena, B. ¹⁶ amumhi, B.

tato anupariyāti. Taṃ disvā pokkharanīpālako amanusso karuṇāyamānarūpo manussarūpenāgantvā¹ 'kim atthaṃ bho purisa idhāgato 'si' ti āha. So tassa taṃ pavattim kathesi. So 'yadi evaṃ yāva-d-atthaṃ gaṇhāhi' ti attano dibbarūpaṃ dassetvā antaradhāyi. So tattha aruṇavaṇṇaṃ mattikaṃ rattuppalāni² ca³ gahetvā anattaṃgate eva suriye na-garadvāraṃ sampāpuni. Taṃ disvā dvārapālo tassa vira-vantass' eva dvāraṃ thakesi. So thakite dvāre pavesanaṃ alabhanto dvārasamipe sūle āropitaṃ purisaṃ⁴ 'ete mayi anattaṃgate eva suriye āgate viravante eva⁵ dvāraṃ thakesuṃ, ahaṃ kālass' eva āgato, mama doso natthi, tayā pi nātaṃ hotū' ti sakkhim akāsi. Taṃ sutvā so āha:⁶ 'ahaṃ sūle āvuto vajjho maraṇābhimukho, kathaṃ tava sakkhi homi? Eko pan' ettha peto mahiddhiko mama samīpaṃ āgamissati, taṃ sakkhim karohi' ti. 'Kathaṃ pana so mayā daṭṭhabbo' ti? 'Idh' eva tvaṃ tiṭṭha,⁷ sayam eva dakkhissasi' ti. So tattha ṭhito majjhimaṃ⁸ taṃ petam⁹ āgataṃ disvā sakkhim¹⁰ akāsi. Vibhātāya⁵ rattiyaṃ rañño 'mama āpā tayā atikkantā, tasmā rājadaṇḍaṃ te kāressāmi'¹¹ ti vutte 'deva na mayā tava āpā atikkantā, anattaṃgate suriye ahaṃ idhāgato' ti. Tattha 'ko¹² te sakkhi' ti? So tassa sūlāvutassa purisassa³ santike āgacchantam naggapetaṃ¹³ sakkhi ti niddisittvā¹⁴ 'kathaṃ etaṃ amhehi saddhātābbaṃ' ti rañña vutte¹⁵ 'ajja rattiyaṃ tumhehi saddhātābbaṃ, purisaṃ mayā saddhim pesethā' ti āha. Taṃ sutvā rājā sayam eva tena saddhim tattha gantvā ṭhito, petena pana¹⁶ tattha gantvā 'jīva bho¹⁷ jīvi-tam eva seyyo' ti vutte taṃ Seyyā¹⁸ nisajjā nay imassa atthi ti ādinā pañcahi gāthāhi paṭipucchi. Idāni ādito pana Vesāli nāma nagar' atthi Vajjinan ti gāthā tasmaṃ¹⁹ sambandhadassanattaṃ saṅgitikārehi ṭhapitā:

¹ °rūpena upasaṅkamittvā, B.

² °lādini, B.

³ om. B.

⁴ B. adds disvā.

⁵ B. adds ca.

⁶ om. S₁. S₂.

⁷ tiṭṭhāhi, B.

⁸ pacchima.°, B.

⁹ om. B. S₂.

¹⁰ sakkhi, all MSS.

¹¹ karissāmi, B.

¹² om. S₂.

¹³ petam, B.

¹⁴ dassetvā, B.

¹⁵ vuttamatte, B.

¹⁶ ca, B.

¹⁷ jīvato, B.

¹⁸ seyyo, S₁. S₂.

¹⁹ gāthāsaṃ, S₁.

Vesāli nāma nagar' atthi Vajjinam
 tattha ahu Licchavi Ambasakkharo
 disvāna petam nagarassa bāhiram
 tatth' eva pucchittha tam kāraṇatthiko: 1
 Seyyā¹ nisajjā nay imassa atthi
 abhikkamo natthi paṭikkamo vā²
 asitapitakhāyitavatthabhogā
 paricārikā³ sā pi tam assa⁴ natthi. 2
 Ye nātakā diṭṭhasutā suhajjā
 anukampakā yassa ahesum pubbe
 daṭṭhum pi⁵ dāni na⁶ labhanti tam⁷ pi⁷
 virādhitatto⁸ hi janena tena. 3
 Na oggatattassa⁹ bhavanti mittā
 jahanti mittā vikalam veditvā
 atthañ ca disvā parivārayanti¹⁰
 bahū¹¹ mittā uggatattassa¹² honti. 4
 Nihīnattho sabbabhogehi kicco¹³
 sammakkhito¹⁴ samparibhinnagatto
 ussāvabindu va¹⁵ palimpamāno
 ajja suve jīvitass' uparodho. 5
 Etādisam uttamakicchapattam
 uttāsitam picumandassa¹⁷ sūle
 atha tvam kena¹⁸ vaṇṇena vadesi
 yakkha 'jīva bho¹⁹ jīvitam eva seyyo' ti? 6

Tattha tatthā ti tassam²⁰ Vesāliyam. Nagarassa bā-
 hiran ti nagarassa bāhirabhāgam,²¹ Vesālinagarassa bahi²²

¹ seyyo, S₁. S₂. ² ca, M.; B.
³ °cāraṇā, M. ⁴ imassa, M. C. D.; B.
⁵ M. adds te. ⁶ M. adds tam, C. D.; S₁. S₂ add te.
⁷ only B. ⁸ virāḥhitatto, C.; virājitatto, M.; S₁. S₂. B.
⁹ okkantattassa, C. D.; duggatassa, S₁. S₂.
¹⁰ °cārayanti, B. ¹¹ S₁. S₂ add ca.
¹² uggatassa, S₁. S₂. B.; M. C. D. add te.
¹³ only M. D., B. add kicco; °bhoge kiccā, C.
¹⁴ sama.°, S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ M. adds ca.
¹⁶ jīvitassa 'parodho, S₁. S₂. ¹⁷ °mandhassa, M.; °man-
 tassa, C. D.; B. ¹⁸ tena, C.; S₁; om. S₂.
¹⁹ jīvato, M. ²⁰ tassa, S₁. S₂; tissam, B.
²¹ bahi bhavam, S₁. S₂. ²² bāhiram, B.

eva jātam pavattam.¹ Tatth' evā ti yattha tam passi tatth' eva thāne. Tan ti tam petam. Kāraṇatthiko ti jīva bho jīvitam eva seyyo ti² vutte³ atthassa kāraṇena atthiko hutvā.⁴

Seyyā nisajjā nay imassa atthi ti piṭṭhipasaraṇa-lakkhaṇasaṅkhātā⁵ seyyā pallaṅkābhujanādilakkhaṇā nisajjā ca⁶ imassa sūle āropitapuggalassa natthi. Abhikkamo natthi paṭikkamo vā ti abhikkamādilakkhaṇam⁷ appamattam pi gamanam imassa natthi paricārikāsāmītiyā.⁸ Asitapītakhāditavatthaparibhogādilakkhaṇa - indriyānam⁹ paricārikā sā pi imassa natthi, parihaṇā¹⁰ sā pi ti vā asitādiaparibhogavasena indriyānam parihaṇā¹¹ sā pi imassa natthi. Vigatajivitattā ti¹² attho. Paricāraṇā sā pi¹³ ti keci paṭhanti.

Diṭṭhasutā suhajjā anukampakā yassa ahesum pubbe ti sandiṭṭhasahāyā c'eva adiṭṭhasahāyā ca¹⁴ yassa¹⁴ ca¹⁵ mittā anuddayavanto ye assa imassa pubbe ahesum. Daṭṭhum pi ti passitum pi. Na labhanti ti kuto sahasasitun ti attho. Virādhitatto¹⁶ ti pariccattasabhāvo. Janena tenā ti tena nāti-ādijanena.

Na oggatattassa¹⁷ bhavanti mittā ti apagataviññāpassa¹⁸ matassa mittā nāma na honti tassa mittehi kātabbakiccassa atikkantattā. Jahanti mittā vikalam viditvā ti mato tāva tiṭṭhatu, jīvantam pi¹⁹ bhogavikalam purisaṃ viditvā na ito kiñci gayh' upagan ti mittā pajahanti.²⁰ Atthañ ca disvā parivārayanti²⁰ ti tassa pana santakam attham dhanam disvā piyavādino mukhullokikā hutvā tam parivārenti.²¹ Bahū mittā uggatattassa²² honti ti

¹ jātasambandham, S₁. S₂. ² om. S₂.

³ vutta, S₁. B. ⁴ om. S₁. S₂.

⁵ °pasāraṇa.°, all MSS; S₁. S₂ omit saṅkhātā and join the compound with seyyā. ⁶ va, S₁. S₂.

⁷ atikkam.°, B. ⁸ paricāraṇā.°, B. ⁹ °khāyita.°, B.

¹⁰ paricāraṇā, B. ¹¹ °cāraṇe, B. ¹² vighāta.°, B.

¹³ cāpi, B. ¹⁴ om. B. ¹⁵ c'assa, B. ¹⁶ virājitattho, B.

¹⁷ dukkhatassa, S₁. S₂.

¹⁸ apagatakāyaviññā.°, B.

¹⁹ jah.°, S₁. S₂. ²⁰ °cārayanti, B. ²¹ °carenti, B.

²² uggatassa, S₁. S₂.

vibhavasampattiya¹ uggatasabhāvassa samiddhassa bahū
anekā mittā² honti ti³ ayam lokiyasabhāvo ti attho.

Nihīnattho sabbabhogehī ti sabbehi upabhogapari-
bhogavatthūhi parihīnattho kicco. Sammakkhito⁴ ti
ruhirena⁵ makkhitasarīro.⁶ Samparibhinnagatto ti sūlena
abbhantare vidālitagatto.⁷ Ussāvabindu⁸ va palimpa-
māno ti tiṇagge limpamāna-ussāvabindusadiso. Ajja
suve ti ajja vā suve vā imassa nāma purisassa jīvitassa
uparodho nirodho,⁹ tato¹⁰ uddham na pavattati ti attho.

Uttāsitan ti āvutaṃ āropitaṃ. Picumandassa sūle
ti nimbarukkhassa daṇḍena¹¹ katasūle. Kena vaṇṇena
ti kena kāraṇena. Jīva bho jīvitam eva seyyo ti bho
purisa jīva. Kasmā? Sūlaṃ āropitassāpi te idha jīvitam eva
ito cutassa jīvitato satabhāgena sahaṣṣabhāgena seyyo
sundarataro ti.

Evam tena rañṇā¹² pucchito so peto attano adhippā-
yam pakāsento

Sālohitō eso¹³ ahosi mayhaṃ
ahaṃ sarāmi purimāya jātiyā
disvā ca¹⁴ me kāruṇṇaṃ ahosi
mā¹⁵ pāpadhammo nirayaṃ patāyaṃ. 7
Ito cuto Licchavi esa¹⁶ poso
sattussadaṃ nirayaṃ ghorarūpaṃ
uppajjati¹⁷ dukkhaṭakammaṃkāri
mahābhitāpaṃ kaṭukaṃ bhayānakaṃ. 8
Anekabhāgena guṇena seyyo
ayam eva sūlo nirayena tena,
mā ekantadukkhaṃ¹⁸ kaṭukaṃ bhayānakaṃ¹⁹
ekantatippaṃ nirayaṃ patāyaṃ. 9

¹ tava samp.°, S₁. S₂. ² animittā, S₁. S₂.

³ om. S₁. S₂. ⁴ sama.°, S₁. S₂. ⁵ ruhirehi, B.

⁶ sammakkhikasarīro, B.

⁷ vilitagatto, S₁. S₂; vicaritag.°, B.

⁸ ussāvāpi bindu, S₁. ⁹ om. B. ¹⁰ jāto, B.

¹¹ dabbena, S₂. ¹² tenāssa, S₁. S₂. ¹³ esa, M. C. D.

¹⁴ om. S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ rāja mā, all MSS. exc. C. ¹⁶ eso, S₂.

¹⁷ upapajj.°, B. ¹⁸ mā ek.°, only C. D.; S₁. S₂. ¹⁹ om. S₁.

Idaṇ ca sutvā vacanaṃ mam' eso
dukkhūpanīto vijaheyya pāṇaṃ
tasmā ahaṃ santike na bhaṇāmi
mā m' ekato jivitass' uparodho ti

10

catasso gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha sālōhito ti samānalohito yonisambandhanena¹
sambandho² nātako² ti attho. Purimāya jātiyā ti puri-
mattabhāve. Mā pāpadhammo nirayaṃ patāyaṇ ti
ayaṃ³ pāpadhammo puriso nirayaṃ mā pati⁴ mā nirayaṃ
upapajji ti.⁵ Imaṃ⁶ disvā me⁷ kārūṇṇaṃ ahoṣi ti yojanā.

Sattussadan ti pāpakārihi sattehi ussannaṃ. Atha
vā pañcavidhabandhanamukhe tattalohasecanaṃ aṅgāra-
pabbatāropanaṃ lohakumbhipakkhepanaṃ⁸ asipattavanappa-
vesanaṃ Vetarāṇiyaṃ samotarāṇaṃ mahāniraye pakkhepo ti
imehi sattahi pañcavidhabandhanādihi dāruṇakāraṇehi⁹
ussannaṃ uparūpari nicitan¹⁰ ti attho. Mahābhitāpan
ti mahā-aggisantāpaṃ.¹¹ Kaṭukan ti anīṭṭhaṃ. Bha-
yānakan ti bhayajanakaṃ.

Anekabhāgena guṇenā ti anekakoṭṭhāsena ānisaṃ-
sena. Ayam eva sūlo nirayena tenā ti tato imassa
uppattiṭṭhānabhūtato nirayato¹² ayam eva sūlo seyyo ti.
Nissakke hi idaṃ karaṇavacanaṃ. Ekantatippaṇ ti
ekanten' eva tikkhīnadukkhaniyatamahādukkhaṇ ti attho.

Idaṇ ca sutvā vacanaṃ mam' eso ti ito cuto ti
ādinā vuttaṃ. Idaṃ mama vacanaṃ sutvā eso puriso
dukkhūpanīto mama vacanena nirayadukkhāṃ upanīto
viya hutvā. Vijaheyya pāṇaṇ ti attano jīvitāṃ pari-
vajjeyya.¹³ Tasmā ti tena kāraṇena. Mā m' ekato ti
mayā ekato¹⁴ imassa purisassa² jīvitassa uparodho mā hotū ti
imassa santike idaṃ vacanaṃ ahaṃ na bhaṇāmi. Atha

¹ °bandanako ti, S₁; °bandanasokā ti, S₂.

² om. S₁. S₂. ³ mayam, S₁. S₂.

⁴ S₁ adds ti. ⁵ upapajjita, B.; upapajjati, S₁. S₂.

⁶ idaṃ, B. ⁷ om. S₂. ⁸ °pakkhepo, S₁. S₂.

⁹ °kāraṇehi, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ nivisitā, S₁. S₂.

¹¹ mahādukkhaṃ mahā-abhisantānaṃ vā, S₁. S₂.

¹² narakato, B. ¹³ pariccajeyya, S₁; parittajeyya, S₂.

¹⁴ kato, B.

kho 'jīva bho jīvitam eva seyyo' ti idam eva bhaṇāmi ti adhippāyo.

Evam petena attano adhippāyo pakāsito puna rājā petassa pavuttim pucchitum okāsam karonto imam gātham āha

'Aññāto¹ eso purisassa attho
aññam² pi icchāmase pucchitum tuvaṃ
okāsakammam³ sace⁴ no karosi⁵
pucchāma taṃ⁶ no⁷ na ca kujjhitabbam'. 11
'Addhā patiññā⁸ me⁹ tadā ahu
nācikkhanā¹⁰ appasannassa hoti
akāmā saddheyyavaco ti¹¹ katvā
pucchassu¹² maṃ kāmam¹³ yathā visayhan' ti. 12

Imā rañño petassa vacanapaṭivacanagāthā.¹⁴

Tattha aññāto¹⁵ ti avagato.¹⁶ Icchāmase ti icchāma. No ti amhākaṃ. Na ca¹⁷ kujjhitabbān ti ime manussā yaṃ kiñci pucchantī ti kodho na¹⁷ kātabbo.

Addhā ti ekamsena. Patiññā ti nātavasena¹⁸ mayhaṃ pucchassu ti,¹⁹ okāsadānaṃ ti attho. Tadā ahū ti tasmim kāle paṭhamadassanena ahosi. Acikkhanā²⁰ appasannassa hoti ti akathanā²¹ appasannassa hoti. Pasanno eva hi pasannassa kiñci katheti, tvaṃ pana tadā mayi appasanno ahaṃ ca tayi. Tena paṭijānitvā kathetukāmo nāhosi.²² Idāni panāhaṃ tuyhaṃ akāmā saddheyyavaco akāmo eva saddhātābbavacano iti katvā iminā kāraṇena.

¹ ajjhito, M. C. D.; B. ² añño, S₁; aññā, S₂.

³ okāsakaṃ mama, S₂; okāsakamma, S₁.

⁴ no sace, S₁. S₂. B.; ce, C. D. ⁵ ākarosi, S₁.

⁶ pucchāmi 'haṃ, S₁. S₂. ⁷ na ca no, *all MSS. exc. M.*

⁸ paññā, S₁. ⁹ tav' etaṃ, M. C. D.; B.

¹⁰ aci.°, *all MSS. exc. M.* ¹¹ 'vahe ti, S₁. S₂.

¹² 'assa, S₁. S₂. ¹³ om. B. ¹⁴ 'kathā, S₁. S₂.

¹⁵ ajjhito, B.

¹⁶ avigato, S₁. S₂; *perhaps* āvikato; adhigato, B.

¹⁷ kodhena, S₁. S₂.

¹⁸ navasena, S₂; apatiññā ti na patiññā, B., *but both a before patiññā and na has been inserted by a later hand*; B. adds also tava saṃsayam. ¹⁹ pucchissati, S₁. S₁.

²⁰ āc.°, S₁. ²¹ akatṭhanā, S₁. S₂. ²² na hosi, S₁. S₂.

Pucchassu maṃ kāmaṃ yathā visayhan ti tvam¹
yathā icchasi tam atthaṃ² maṃ pucchassu,³ ahaṃ pana
yathā visayaṃ yathā⁴ mayhaṃ⁴ sahituṃ sakkā tathā
attano nānabalānurūpaṃ kathessāmi ti adhippāyo.

Evam petena pucchanāya⁵ okāse kate rājā

Yaṃ kiñcāhaṃ⁶ cakkhunā passissāmi⁷

sabbam pi tāhaṃ abhisaddaheyyaṃ

disvā pi⁸ taṃ no pi ce⁹ saddaheyya

kareyyāsi me yakkha niyassa kamman ti

13

gātham āha.

Tass' attho: ahaṃ yaṃ¹⁰ kiñci-d-eva cakkhunā passis-
sāmi taṃ sabbam pi¹¹ tath'¹² eva ahaṃ abhisaddaheyyaṃ
paṭiññeyya,¹¹ taṃ pana disvā tava¹³ vacanaṃ no pi ce¹⁴
saddaheyyaṃ yakkha mayhaṃ niyassa kamman niggata-
kamman¹⁵ kareyyāsi ti. Atha vā: yaṃ kiñcāhaṃ
cakkhunā passissāmi ti ahaṃ yaṃ kiñci-d-eva cakkhu-
nā passissāmi acakkhuno parassa¹⁶ adassanato sabbam
pi tāhaṃ abhisaddaheyyan ti sabbam pi te ahaṃ
ditthaṃ sutam aññaṃ¹⁷ vā pi¹¹ abhisaddaheyyaṃ, tādiso hi
mayhaṃ tayi abhippasādo ti adhippāyo. Paccimapaḍassa
pana yathā vutto 'va attho.

Taṃ sutvā peto

'Saccappaṭiññā¹⁸ tava me sā hotu

sutvāna dhammaṃ labhassu¹⁹ pasādam

aññatthiko no ca paduṭṭhacitto

yan te sutam asutam vā pi²⁰ dhammaṃ

sabbam²¹ akkhissam yathā pajānam'.

14

¹ attano, S₁. S₂. ² icchitamattam, S₂; °mattham, S₁.

³ pucchassu maṃ, S₁. S₂. ⁴ om. S₂. ⁵ pucchamānāya, S₁. S₂; pucchitāya, B. ⁶ kiñci 'haṃ, M. ⁷ passāmi, M. C.

⁸ va, M. C. D.; B. ⁹ om. M. C. D.

¹⁰ om. S₁. S₂. ¹¹ om. B. ¹² tad, S₁. S₂.

¹³ 'va taṃ, B. ¹⁴ no, S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ nigaha.°, S₁. S₂.

¹⁶ gocarassa, B. ¹⁷ ayam, S₁. S₂.

¹⁸ saccampa.°, B. ¹⁹ labhassa, S₁. S₂.

²⁰ asutañ cāpi, M. C. D.; B. ²¹ C. D., B. add pi.

'Setena assena alaṅkatena upayāsi sūlāvutakassa ¹ santike yānaṃ idaṃ abbhutaṃ dassaneyyaṃ kiss' etaṃ kammaṣsa ayaṃ vipāko'?	15
'Vesāliyā tassa ² nagarassa majjhe cikkhallaṃ magge ³ narakam ⁴ ahosi gosisaṃ ekāhaṃ pasannacitto setuṃ gahetvāna narakasmim ⁵ nikkhipiṃ.	16
Etasmim pādāni patitṭhapetvā mayaṇ ca ⁶ aññe ⁷ ca atikkamamha ⁸ yānaṃ idaṃ abbhutaṃ dassaneyyaṃ tass' eva kammaṣsa ayaṃ vipāko'.	17
'Vaṇṇo ca te sabbadisā pabhāsati gandho ca ⁶ te sabbadisā pavāyati yakkhiddhipatto 'si mahānubhāvo naggo c'asi ⁹ kissa ayaṃ vipāko'?	18
'Akkodhano niccapasannacitto saṇhāhi vācāhi janaṃ upemi ¹⁰ tass' eva kammaṣsa ayaṃ vipāko dibbo me vaṇṇo satataṃ pabhāsati.	19
Yasaṇ ca kittiṇ ca dhamme tṭitānaṃ disvāna ¹¹ mantemi ¹² pasannacitto tass' eva kammaṣsa ayaṃ vipāko dibbo ¹³ me gandho satataṃ pavāyati.	20
Sahāyānaṃ tittṭhasmim nahāyatānaṃ thale gahetvā nidahissa dussaṃ khiḍḍatthiko ¹⁴ no ca ¹⁵ paduṭṭhacitto ten' amhi naggo kasirā ca vutti'. ¹⁶	21

¹ °vutassa, C. D.; °vatakassa, S₁. S₂. ² om. M. C. D.; B.

³ °magge, M. C.; °pathe, D.; B.; °pubbe, S₁. S₂.

⁴ nagaram, S₁. S₂. ⁵ nagarasmim, C. D.

⁶ om. B. ⁷ añño, C. D.; S₁. S₂. ⁸ °kkamimhā, M. C. D.; B.

⁹ c' āsi, M. C. D.; B. ¹⁰ upesi, all MSS. exc. M.; B.

¹¹ disvā ca, D.; B. ¹² disvā su mantemi, M.

¹³ M. D., B. add ca. ¹⁴ khiṭṭa.°, D.; B.; kiṇca.°, C.; S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ om. M. D.; nāma l. no ca, S₂.

¹⁶ kasirā pavutti, S₁. S₂; kas.° ca tutthi, C.

‘Yo kiḷamāno pakaroti’ pāpaṃ
tass’ idisaṃ² kammavipākam āhu
akiḷamāno pana yo karoti
kiṃ tassa kammassa vipākam āhu’? 22
‘Ye’³ duṭṭhasaṅkappamanā⁴ manussā
kāyena vācāya ca saṅkiliṭṭhā
kāyassa bheda abhisamparāyaṃ
asamsayan te nirayaṃ upenti. 23
Apare pana sugatim āsamānā⁵
dāne ratā saṅgahitattabhāvā
kāyassa bheda abhisamparāyaṃ
asamsayan te sugatim upenti’ ti. 24

Tesaṃ ubhinnaṃ vacanapaṭivacanagāthā⁶ honti.

Tattha saccappaṭiñṇā tava me sā hotū ti⁷ tava
esā paṭiñṇā mayhaṃ saccam hotu. Sutvāna dhammaṃ
labhassu pasādan ti mayā vuccamānaṃ dhammaṃ sutvā
sundarapasādaṃ labhassu. Aññatthiko ti ājānanena at-
thiko. Yathā pajānan ti yathā añño pi pajānanto, yathā
pajānan ti vā mayā yathā nātan ti attho.

Kiss’ etaṃ kammassa ayaṃ vipāko ti kiss’ etaṃ
kissa nāma etaṃ kissa kammassa ayaṃ vipāko. Etan ti
vā nipātamattaṃ, kissa kammassā ti yojanā. Kissa te ti
ca keci paṭhanti.

Cikkhallapathe⁸ ti cikkhallavati pathamhi.⁹ Nara-
kan ti āvāṭaṃ. Ekāhan ti ekaṃ ahaṃ. Narakasmim
nikkhipin ti yathā kaddame¹⁰ na akkamiyati eva tas-
mim¹¹ cikkhallāvāṭe ṭhapesim.

Tassā¹² ti¹² tassa gosīsenā setukaraṇassa.

Dhamme ṭhitānan ti dhammacārīnaṃ samacārīnaṃ.
Mantemī ti kathemi kittayāmi.¹³

¹ ca karoti, S₁. S₂; va kar.°, C. ² edisaṃ, M.

³ so, S₁. ⁴ °mānā, S₁.

⁵ °māna, B. S₁; āsisamānā, C. ⁶ °kathā, S₁. S₂.

⁷ B. adds sabbam pi tāhaṃ abhisaddaheyyan ti.

⁸ °pabbe, S₁; °vatipabbe, S₂. ⁹ sandhimhi, S₁. S₂.

¹⁰ kaddamo, S₂; °mohe, S₁. ¹¹ om. S₂.

¹² om. B. ¹³ °yissāmi, B.

Khiḍḍatthiko¹ ti hassādhippāyo. No ca paduṭṭha-
citto ti dussasāmikena dūsitacittena apaharaṇādhippāyo²
nāpi vināsādhippāyo ti attho.

Akiḷamāno ti akhiḍḍādhippāyo, lobhādīhi dūsitacitto.
Kiṃ tassa kammaṣṣa vipākam āhū ti tassa yathā³
mayā katassa⁴ pāpakammaṣṣa kīva kaṭukam dukkhavipākam
paṇḍitā āhu.

Duṭṭhasaṅkappamaṇā⁵ ti kāmasaṅkappādivasena dū-
sitamanovitakkā. Etena manoduccaritam āha. Kāyena
vācāya ca saṅkiliṭṭhā⁶ ti paṇātipātādivasena kāyavācāhi
malino.

Āsamānā ti āsimsamānā patthayamānā.

Evam petena saṅkhepen' eva kammaphale suvibhajitvā
dassite sutam asaddahanto rājā

Tam kin ti⁷ jāneyyam aham avecca
kalyāṇapāpassa ayam vipāko
kiṃ vāham disvā abhisaddaheyyam
ko vā pi mam saddahāpeyya etan⁸ ti

25

gātham āha.

Tattha tam kin ti jāneyyam aham aveccā ti yo
'ham⁹ tayā Ye duṭṭhasaṅkappamaṇā manussā kāyena vā-
cāya ca saṅkiliṭṭhā ti ādinā Apare pana¹⁰ sugatim āsa-
mānā ti ādinā ca kalyāṇassa pāpassa ca kammaṣṣa
vipāko¹¹ vibhajitvā¹² vutto tam kin ti kena kāraṇena¹³
aham avecca¹⁴ aparappaccayabhāvena saddaheyyam. Kiṃ
vāham disvā abhisaddaheyyan ti kīdisam vā panā-
ham¹⁵ paccakkhabhūtam nidassanam disvā paṭiṇeyyam.
Ko vā pi mam saddahāpeyya etan ti ko vā viññū¹⁶
puriso paṇḍito¹⁶ etam attham mam¹⁷ saddahāpeyya tam

¹ khitt.^o, B.; khiddh.^o, S₁. S₂.

² S₁. S₂ have nidussabhārike usita-(uta.^o, S₂) citto tava
haraṇādhi.^o ³ tathā, S₁. S₂. ⁴ pakatassa, S₁. S₂.

⁵ mānā, S₁. S₂. ⁶ pasamk.^o l. ca samk.^o, S₁.

⁷ kiñci, S₁. ⁸ 'hāyye ca tam, C. ⁹ 'yam, S₁. S₂.

¹⁰ om. S₁. S₂. ¹¹ kammavipāko, B. ¹² bhavitvā, S₁.

¹³ tena pakāreṇa, S₂; pakāreṇa, S₁. ¹⁴ om. B.

¹⁵ S₁. S₂ add ca. ¹⁶ viññāpaṇḍito, S₁. S₂. ¹⁷ om. B. S₂.

kathesi ti attho. Tam sutvā peto kāraṇena tam attham
tassa pakāsento

Disvā ca sutvā abhisaddahassu ¹
kalyāṇapāpassa ayam vipāko :
kalyāṇapāpe ubhaye asante
siyā nu sattā sugatā duggatā vā. 26
No c' ettha kammāni kareyyum ² maccā
kalyāṇapāpāni manussaloke
nāhesum sattā sugatā duggatā vā
hīnā paṇitā ca manussaloke. 27
Yasmā ca kammāni karonti maccā
kalyāṇapāpāni manussaloke
tasmā ³ sattā ⁴ sugatā duggatā vā
hīnā paṇitā ca manussaloke. 28
Dvay' ajja ⁵ kammānam vipākam āhu
sukhassa dukkhassa ca vedanīyam ⁶
tā devatā parivārayanti ⁷
paccanti bālā dvayatam ⁸ apassino ti 29

gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha disvā ⁹ ti paccakkhato disvā pi. ¹⁰ Sutvā ti
dhammam sutvā 'va ¹⁰ tadanusārena nayam nento anumi-
nanto. ¹¹ Kalyāṇapāpassā ti kalyāṇassa ¹⁰ pāpassa ¹⁰
kusalassa ¹² akusalassa ca kammassa ayam sukho ayam
dukkho ca vipāko ti abhisaddahassu. ¹ Ubhaye asante
ti kalyāṇapāpe ti ¹³ duvidhe kamme avijjamāne. Siyā nu
sattā sugatā duggatā vā ti ime sattā sugatim ¹⁴ gatā ¹⁰
duggatim ¹⁵ gatā ¹⁶ vā ¹⁰ sugatīyam vā ¹⁷ aḍḍhā duggatīyam
daliddā vā ti ¹⁸ ayam attho. Kin nu siyā katham bha-
veyyā ¹⁹ ti attho. Idāni yathā vuttam attham.

¹ ohasa, S₁. S₂. ² oyya, S₁. S₂. B. ³ M. adds hi.

⁴ tassa, S₂. ⁵ dvayaṇ ca, C. ⁶ paved.^o, S₁.

⁷ ocarayanti, M. C. D.; B. ⁸ dvayam tam, C. D.

⁹ B. adds cā. ¹⁰ om. B. ¹¹ om. S₁. S₂.

¹² B. adds ca. ¹³ kalāṇe pāpe cā ti, B.

¹⁴ oḡatīyā, B. ¹⁵ duggatīyā vā, B. ¹⁶ sattā, S₁.

¹⁷ S₁. S₂ add pi vā. ¹⁸ om. B., and has yaṃ l. ayam.

¹⁹ sambhav.^o, B.

No c'ettha kammānī ti Yasmā ca kammānī ti¹
ca gāthādvayena vyātirekato anvaṃyato ca vibhāveti.

Tattha hīnā paṇītā ti kularūpārogyaparivārādīni hīnā
ulārā ca.

Dvay' ajja kammānaṃ vipākam āhū ti dvayaṃ
duvidham ajja idāni kammānaṃ sucaritaduccaritānaṃ vi-
pākam vadanti kathenti. Kin tan ti āha.² Sukhassa
dukkhassa ca vedanīyaṃ ti itthassa ca anitthassa³ ca³
anubhavanayoggaṃ. Tā devatā parivārayanti⁴ ti ye
ukkamsavasena⁵ sukhavedanīyaṃ vipākam paṭilabanti, te⁶
devatā hutvā dibbasukhasamappitā indriyāni parivārenti.⁷
Paccanti bālā dvayaṃ apassino ti ye bālā kammaṇ
ca kammaphalaṇ cā ti dvayaṃ apassantā asaddahantā te
pāpapasutā dukkhavedanīyaṃ vipākam anubhavantā nira-
yādisu kammanā⁸ paccanti dukkhaṃ pāpuṇanti.

Evam kammaphalaṃ saddahanto⁹ pana tvaṃ kasmā
evarūpaṃ dukkhaṃ paccanubhavasī ti anuyogaṃ sandhāya

Na m' atthi kammāni sayam katāni
datvā pi me¹⁰ natthi so ādiseyya
acchādanam sayanam atha 'nnapānam
ten' amhi naggo kasirā ca vutti¹¹ ti

30

gātham āha.

Tattha na m'atthi kammāni sayam katāni ti yas-
mā¹² sayam attanā pubbe katāni puñṇakammāni mama
natthi na vijjanti,¹³ yehi idāni acchādanādīni¹⁴ labheyyam.
Datvā pi me natthi so ādiseyyā ti yo samaṇabrāh-
maṇānaṃ dānaṃ datvā 'asukassa petassa hotū' ti me
ādiseyya¹⁵ uddiseyya so¹⁶ natthi.¹⁶ Ten' amhi naggo
kasirā ca vutti ti tena duvidhena¹⁷ kāraṇena idāni

¹ B. omits this phrase.

² B. adds ti, and omits kin tan ti āha. ³ om. S₁.

⁴ °cārayanti, B. S₂. ⁵ okkassa.°, S₁; okassa.°, S₂.

⁶ om. B., and (also S₂) adds devaloke tā. ⁷ °cārenti, B.

⁸ kammunā, B. ⁹ asadd.°, B. ¹⁰ om. M.; S₁. S₂.

¹¹ kasirā pavutti, S₂. ¹² B. adds ca. ¹³ vijjati, B.

¹⁴ B. adds na. ¹⁵ ādisē, S₁. S₂. ¹⁶ om. B.

¹⁷ B. adds pi.

naggo niccōlo amhi kasirā dukkhā ca¹ vutti² jivikā³ hoti.

Taṃ sutvā rājā tassa acchādanādilābhaṃ ākaṅkhanto

Siyā nu kho⁴ kāraṇaṃ kiñci yakkha
acchādanam yena tvaṃ labhetha
ācikkha me tvaṃ⁵ yad atthi hetu
saddhāyitaṃ⁶ hetuvaco suṇomā⁷ ti 31

gātham āha.

Tattha yena⁸ ti yena kāraṇena tvaṃ acchādanam
labhetha labheyyāsi⁹ kiñci taṃ kāraṇaṃ siyā nu kho
bhaveyya nu kho ti attho. Yad atthi¹⁰ ti yadi atthi.

Ath' assa peto taṃ kāraṇaṃ ācikkhanto

Kappitako nāma idh' atthi bhikkhu
jhāyī susīlo arahā¹¹ vimutto¹²
guttindriyo saṃvutapātimokkho
sītibhūto uttamadiṭṭhipatto. 32
Sakhilo vadaññu suvaco sumukho
svāgamo suppaṭimuttako ca
puññassa khettaṃ araṇavihārī
devamanussānañ ca dakkhiṇeyyo. 33
Santo vidhūmo aniggho nirāso
mutto visallo amamo avaṅko
nirupadhi sabbapapañcakhīṇo
tisso vijjā anuppatto jutimā. 34
Appaṇṇāto disvā pi¹³ na¹⁴ sujāno¹⁵
munī ti naṃ Vajjisu voharanti
jānanti¹⁶ taṃ yakkhabhūtā anejaṃ
kalyāṇadhammaṃ vicarantaṃ¹⁷ loke. 35

¹ om. S₁. S₂. ² pavutti, S₁. ³ °ka, all MSS.

⁴ C. adds te. ⁵ S₁. S₂ add yatva.

⁶ °yidaṃ, C. D.; °yikaṃ, M.

⁷ suṇomi, C.; suno, S₁. S₂. ⁸ °yyā ti, B.

⁹ ahosi, M. ¹⁰ arahādhivutto, B.

¹¹ °va, D.; B.; om. M. C.

¹² pana l. pi na, S₁. S₂; C. adds ca. ¹³ subbijāno, M.

¹⁴ om. S₁. ¹⁵ °ti, M. C.; S₁. S₂.

Tassa tuvaṃ ekaṃ¹ yugaṃ duve vā
 mam uddisitvāna sace dadetha
 paṭiggahitāni ca² tāni c'assu³
 mamañ ca passetha sannaddhadussan ti

36

gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha Kappitako nāmā ti Jaṭilasahassassa abbhantare āyasmato Upālitherassa upajjhāyaṃ sandhāya vadati. Idhā ti imissā⁴ Vesāliyā samīpe. Jhāyī ti aggaphala-jhānena jhāyī. Sītibhūto ti sabbakilesadarathaparilāha-vūpasamena sītibhāvaṃ⁵ patto. Uttamadiṭṭhipatto ti uttamaṃ aggaphalaṃ sammādiṭṭhipatto.

Sakhilo ti mudu. Suvaco ti subbaco. Svāgamo ti suṭṭhu āgatāgamo.⁶ Suppaṭimuttako cā⁷ ti suṭṭhu⁷ paṭimuttabhāni⁸ ti attho. Araṇavihārī ti mettāvihārī.

Santo ti upasantakilesa. Vidhūmo ti vigatamicchāvitakkadhūmo.⁹ Anīgho ti niddukkho. Nirāso ti nittanho. Mutto ti sabbabhavahi vimutto.¹⁰ Visallo ti vigatarāgādisallo. Amamo ti mamaṃkāravirahito.¹¹ Avañko ti kāyavañkādivaṃkāvirahito. Nirupadhī ti kilesābhisañkhārādi-upadhippahāyī. Sabbapapañcakhīṇo ti parikhīṇatanhādipapañco. Jutimā ti anuttarāya nāṇajutiya jutimā.

Appaṇṇāto ti paramappicchatāya paṭicchannagunattāya na pākaṭo¹² ca.¹³ Na sujāno ti gambhīrabhāvena disvā pi evaṃsilo evaṃdhammo evampaṇṇo ti na suviññeyyo. Jānanti taṃ yakkkhabhūtā anejan ti yakkkhabhūtā ca anejaṃ nittanhaṃ arahā ti taṃ jānanti. Kalyāṇadhamman ti sundarasīlādiguṇaṃ.

Tassā ti tassa Kappitakamahātherassa. Ekaṃ yugaṃ ti ekaṃ vatthayugaṃ. Duve vā ti dve vā⁷ vatthayugāni. Mam uddisitvānā ti mamaṃ udisitvā. Paṭiggahitāni

¹ eka, M. D.; B. S.₁. ² pi, M.

³ assu, C.; passa, S.₁ S.₂. ⁴ imassā, S.₁.

⁵ °bhavaṃ, S.₁. ⁶ āgamo, S.₁ S.₂. ⁷ om. B.

⁸ supaṭimuttakavāco muttabhāni, B.; patimatta°, S.₁ S.₂.

⁹ °dhammo, S.₁ S.₂. ¹⁰ mutto, S.₁ S.₂. ¹¹ rahito, S.₁ S.₂.

¹² B. adds disvā. ¹³ 'va, B.

ca tāni c'assū¹ ti tāni vatthayugāni tena² paṭiggahitāni
ca³ assu bhaveyyum.⁴ Sannaddhadussan ti dussena
katasannāhaṃ laddhavattham hutvā. Nivatthapārutadussan
ti attho. Tato rājā

Kasmim padese samaṇaṃ vasantaṃ
gantvāna passemu mayaṃ⁵ idāni
yo⁶ m'ajja⁷ kaṅkhaṃ vicikicchitaṃ ca
diṭṭhivisūkāni⁸ vinodaye⁹ me¹⁰ ti

37

therassa vasanaṭṭhānaṃ pucchi.

Tattha kasmim padese ti katarasmim padese. Yo¹¹
m'ajjā ti yo ajja. Ma-kāro padasandhikaro. Tato peto

Eso nisinno Kapinaccanāyaṃ¹²
parivārīto devatābahūhi¹³
dhammakathaṃ¹⁴ bhāsati saccanāmo
sakasmim averake¹⁵ appamatto ti

38

āha.

Tattha Kapinaccanāyaṃ ti kapinaṃ vā¹⁶ narānaṃ¹⁶
naccanena Kapinaccanā ti laddhavohāre padese. Sacca-
nāmo ti jhāyi susilo arahā vimutto ti ādīhi guṇanāmehi
yāthāvanāmo¹⁷ aviparitanāmo.¹⁸

Evam petena vutte rājā tāva-d-eva therassa santikaṃ
gantukāmo

Tathāhaṃ¹⁹ kassāmi gantvā idāni
acchādayissaṃ samaṇaṃ yugena
paṭiggahitāni²⁰ ca²¹ tāni c'assu²²
tuvaṃ ca passemu sannaddhadussan ti

39

gātham āha.

¹ passā, S₁. S₂. ² kena, B. ³ te, S₁. S₂.
⁴ °yyam, *all MSS.* ⁵ yaṃ, M. ⁶ so, C. D.; sa, S₁. S₂.
⁷ p'ajja, C. ⁸ C. D., S₁. S₂ *insert* ko. ⁹ °dayeyya,
M. C. D.; B. ¹⁰ ce, S₂; ve, S₁. ¹¹ sa, S₁. S₂, *and* so. l. yo.
¹² Kasiṇajhānāyaṃ, C. ¹³ devatāhi b.°, *all MSS. exc. M.*
¹⁴ dhammik.°, M. C. D.; B. ¹⁵ accharake, S₁; acche-
rake, S₂. B. ¹⁶ om. S₁. ¹⁷ yathā.°, S₁. ¹⁸ °paritta.°, S₁. S₂.
¹⁹ yathāhaṃ, M. D.; B. ²⁰ °ggahāni, D. ²¹ pi, M.
²² c'assam, C. D.; B.; passa, C. D.

Tattha kassāmi ti karissāmi.

Atha petāna¹ thero dhammaṃ desesi. Tasmā nāyaṃ upasaṅkamanakālo ti dassento

Mā akkhaṇe pabbajitaṃ upāgami
sādhū vo Licchavi n'esa dhammo
tato ca kāle upasaṅkamitvā
tatth' eva passāhi² rahonisinnan ti

40

gātham āha.

Tattha, sādhu ti āyācane nipāto. Vo Licchavi n'esa dhammo ti Licchavirāja tumhākaṃ rājunaṃ esa dhammo na hoti, yaṃ akāle upasaṅkamaṇaṃ. Tatth' evā ti tasmiṃ yeva thāne.

Evam petena vutte rājā sādhu ti sampaticchitvā attano nivesanaṃ eva gantvā puna yuttapattakāle attha vatthayugāni gāhāpetvā theram upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ nisinna paṭisanthāraṃ katvā 'imāni³ bhante attha vatthayugāni paṭigāṇhathā' ti āha. Taṃ sutvā thero samutthāpanatthaṃ 'mahārāja pubbe tvaṃ adānasīlo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ viheṭhanajāto⁴ ca,⁵ kathaṃ paṇitāni vatthāni dātukāmo jāto' ti? Taṃ sutvā rājā tassa kāraṇaṃ ācikkhanto petena samāgamaṃ tena ca attanā⁶ kathaṃ sabbam therassa ārocetvā vatthāni datvā petassa uddisi. Tena peto dibbavatthadharo alaṅkatapaṭiyatto assaṃ ārūḷho therassa ca rañño ca purato pātubhavi. Taṃ disvā rājā attamanaṃ pamudito pītisomanassajāto 'paccakkhato vata mayā kammaphalaṃ diṭṭhaṃ, na dānaṃ pāpaṃ karissāmi puññaṃ eva karissāmi' ti vatvā tena petena sakkhi akāsi so ca peto 'sace tvaṃ Licchavirāja ito paṭṭhāya adhammaṃ pahāya dhammaṃ carasi evāhaṃ tayā⁷ sakkhi karissāmi santikaṃ ca te āgamiṣsāmi⁸ sūlavutaṃ ca purisaṃ sīghaṃ sūlato mocehi, evaṃ so jivitaṃ labhitvā dhammaṃ caranto dukkhato muccissati⁹ therāṃ ca kālena kālaṃ upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ suṇanto puñña-

¹ peto devatānaṃ, S₁. S₂. ² passāmi, C. D.; S₁. S₂.
³ idāni, S₁. S₂. ⁴ jātika, B. S₂. ⁵ 'va, B. ⁶ attano, B.
⁷ tava, B. ⁸ tenāgam.°, S₁. S₂. ⁹ muccissati, S₁. S₂.

ni karohi' ti vatvā gato. Atha rājā theram vanditvā nagaram pavisitvā sīgham sīgham Licchaviparisam¹ sannipātāpetvā² te anujānāpetvā tam purisam sūlato mocetvā 'imam arogam³ karothā' ti tikicchake⁴ ānāpesi therā ca upasaṅkamitvā pucchi 'siyā nu kho bhante nirayagāminikammaṃ katvā t̥hitassa nirayato mutti' ti 'siyā mahārāja, sace ulāram puñṇam karoti⁵ muccati' ti vatvā thero⁶ rājānam saraṇesu pañcasu⁷ silesu ca⁶ patit̥thāpesi. So tattha patit̥thito therassa ovāde t̥hatvā sotāpanno ahosi. Sūlavuto pana puriso arogo hutvā samvegajāto bhikkhūsu pabbajitvā na cirass' eva arahattam pāpuni. Tam attham dassento saṅgitikārā

Tathā ti⁸ vatvā agamāsi tattha parivārito dāsagaṇena Licchavi so tam nagaram upasaṅkamitvā vās' upagañchittha⁹ sake nivesane. 41
Tato ca kāle gihikiccāni¹⁰ katvā nhātvā¹¹ pivitvā ca khaṇam¹² labhitvā viceyya pelato¹³ yugāni aṭṭha gāhāpayi dāsagaṇena Licchavi. 42
So tam padesaṃ upasaṅkamitvā tam addasa samaṇam santacittam paṭikkantaṃ gocarato¹⁴ nivattaṃ¹⁵ sitibhūtaṃ rukkhamaṇe nisinnaṃ. 43
Tam enaṃ avoca upasaṅkamitvā appābādham phāsuvihaṇā ca pucchi:
'Vesāliyaṃ Licchavi 'haṃ¹⁶ bhaddan¹⁷ te jānanti maṃ Licchavi Ambasakkharo.¹⁸ 44

¹ °samgha, S₁. ² °pātetvā, B. ³ ārogam, S₁. S₂.
⁴ tikicchike, S₁. ⁵ karoti ti vatvā, S₁. S₂.
⁶ om. B. ⁷ B. adds ca. ⁸ hi, M.; S₁. S₂.
⁹ °gacchittha, M. C. D.; B. ¹⁰ tihi k°, S₁. S₂.
¹¹ C. D., B. add ca. ¹² khatam, B.
¹³ velato, S₁; all MSS. exc. B. add ca.
¹⁴ te carato, S₂; to car°, S₁. ¹⁵ nivattham, B.
¹⁶ aham, C. D. ¹⁷ bhadan, M.; S₂.
¹⁸ Appa°, M.; Amu°, S₁. S₂.

Imāni me atṭha yugāni subhāni¹
 paṭiggaṇha bhante dadāmi² tuyham
 ten' eva atthena idhāgato 'smi
 yathā aham³ attamano bhaveyyam'. 45
 'Dūrato 'va samaṇā brāhmaṇā ca⁴
 nivesanan te parivajjayanti
 pattāni bhijjanti tava nivesane
 saṅghāṭiyo cāpi⁵ vipātayanti.⁶ 46
 Athāpare⁷ pādakudārikāhi⁸
 avaṃsirā samaṇā pātayanti⁹
 etādisaṃ pabbajitā¹⁰ vihesaṃ
 tayā kataṃ samaṇā pāpunanti.¹¹ 47
 Tiṇena telaṃ¹² pi na tvaṃ adāsi
 mūlhassa maggaṃ¹³ pi na¹⁴ pāvadaṣi
 andhassa daṇḍaṃ sayam ādiyāsi
 etādiso kadariyo¹⁵ asaṃvuto¹⁶
 atha tvaṃ kena vaṇṇena kim eva disvā
 amhehi saha saṃvibhāgaṃ¹⁷ karosi'?¹⁸ 48
 'Paccemi¹⁹ bhante yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi
 vihesayi²⁰ samaṇe brāhmaṇe ca²¹
 khiddatthiko²² no ca paduṭṭhacitto
 etam pi me dukkaṭam eva bhante. 49
 Khiddāya²³ kho pasavitvā²⁴ pāpaṃ
 vedeti dukkhaṃ asaṃattabhogī²⁵

¹ bhante, M. C. D.; B. ² padāmi, S₁. S₂. ³ om. S₁. S₂.
⁴ samaṇabrah.^o ca, M. C.; sam.^o me, D.; B.; samaṇabrāh.^o,
 S₁. S₂. ⁵ pāpi, S₁. S₂. ⁶ vipātayanti, D.; B.; pātayanti,
 M.; viphāliyanti, C.; vināsayanti, S₁. S₂. ⁷ pure, S₁. S₂.
⁸ 'dārikāhi, C. D.; S₁. S₂; 'dhārikāhi, M.; B.
⁹ pāṭiyanti, S₁. S₂; phāliyanti, C.
¹⁰ 'tam, S₁; sabba pi taṃ, S₂. ¹¹ 'nāti, S₁. S₂.
¹² tesam, D.; S₁. S₂. ¹³ mattam, S₁. S₂.
¹⁴ M. D. add tvaṃ. ¹⁵ om. M. D.
¹⁶ asaṃyato, M. D.; M. C. D., B. add tuvaṃ. ¹⁷ om. S₁.
¹⁸ saṃkarosi, S₁. ¹⁹ saccemi, S₁. S₂. ²⁰ vimosayi, S₁. S₂. B.
²¹ samaṇabrāhmaṇe 'tha, S₁. S₂.
²² khitṭa.^o, D.; B.; khida.^o, S₂; kiddhattiko, S₁.
²³ khitṭāya, D.; B.; khiddhāya, S₁. S₂.
²⁴ 'tu, S₁. S₂; 'tvāna, D. ²⁵ asaṃatta hotu, S₁ (hoti,
 S₂); appamattabhogī, M. C. D.; B.

daharo yuvā nagganiyassa bhāgi kiṃ su tato dukkhatar' assa ¹ hoti?	50
Taṃ disvā saṃvegamaḷattham ² bhante tappaccayā cāham ³ dadāmi dānam paṭigaṇha bhante vatthayugāni aṭṭha: yakkhass' im' āgacchantu dakkhiṇāyo'. ⁴	51
'Addhā hi ⁵ dānam bahudhā pasatṭham ⁶ dadato ca ⁷ te akkhayaḍhammam atthu ⁸ paṭiggaṇhāmi te vatthayugāni aṭṭha: yakkhass' im' āgacchantu dakkhiṇāyo'. ⁴	52
Tato hi ⁹ so ācamayitvā Licchavi therassa datvāna yugāni aṭṭha paṭiggahitāni ca tāni ¹⁰ c'assu ¹¹ yakkhañ ca passetha ¹² sannaddhadussam.	53
Tam addasa candanasāralittam ¹³ ājaññam āruḷham ¹⁴ ulāraṇṇam alaṅkatam sādhuṇivatthadussam parivāritam yakkhamahiddhipattam.	54
So taṃ disvā attamano udaggo pahatṭhacitto ca subhaggarūpo kammañ ca disvāna mahāvīpākam sanditṭhikam cakkhunā sacchikatvā.	55
Tam enam avoca upasaṅkamitvā: 'dassāmi dānam samaṇabrāhmaṇānam na cāpi me kiñci adeyyam ¹⁵ atthi tuvañ ca me yakkha bahūpakāro'.	56
'Tuvañ ca me Licchavi ekadesam adāsi dānāni amogham etaṃ	

¹ dukkhātur' assa, S₁. S₂.
² saṃvegamaḷattham, S₁; saṃvegamaḷamattham, C. D.; B.
³ vāham, D.; B.; vā pi, M. C. ⁴ 'ṇayo, S₁. S₂.
⁵ adāhi, S₁. S₂.
⁶ bahu pāpasatṭham, S₂; bahu pāpatṭham, S₁.
⁷ pa, S₁. S₂. ⁸ atthum, S₁. S₂. ⁹ ca, S₁. S₂.
¹⁰ pattāni, S₁. S₂. ¹¹ vā c'assu, B.; vāsu, S₁. S₂.
¹² passettha, M.; B.; passatha, C.
¹³ 'sāravilittam, M. C.
¹⁴ āruḷham, M.; B.; āruḷha, C. D.; āruyham, S₂; āruyha, S₁.
¹⁵ dadeyyam, D.; deyyam, C.; adadeyyam, B.

sv āham ¹ karissāmi tayā 'va ² sakkhiṃ amānuso mānusakena saddhiṃ'.	57
'Gati ca bandhu ca ³ parāyanañ ca mitto mamāsi ⁴ atha devatā me ⁵ yācāmi taṃ ⁶ pañjaliko bhavitvā icchāmi taṃ yakkha ⁷ punāpi dātthum'.	58
'Sace tuvaṃ ⁸ assaddho bhavissasi kadariyarūpo vippatipannacitto ⁹ ten' eva maṃ lacchasi ¹⁰ dassanāya disvā ca ¹¹ taṃ nāpi ¹² ca ālapissam.	59
Sace ¹³ tvam ¹⁴ bhavissasi dhammagāravo dāne rato ¹⁵ saṅgahitattabhāvo ¹⁶ opānabhūto samanabrāhmaṇānam evaṃ mamaṃ lacchasi ¹⁰ dassanāya disvā ca taṃ ālapissam bhaddan ¹⁷ te.	60
Imañ ca sūlato lahuṃ ¹⁸ pamuñca yato nidānaṃ akarimha sakkhiṃ maññāmi ¹⁹ sūlāvutakassa kāraṇā te aññamaññaṃ akarimha sakkhiṃ.	61
Ayañ ca sūlato ²⁰ lahuṃ ²¹ pamutto sakkacca dhammāni ²² samācaranto mucceyya ²³ so nirayā 'va ²⁴ tamhā kammaṃ siyā aññatra vedaniyaṃ. ²⁵	62

¹ disvāham, M. C. ² ca, M. C. D.; B.
³ 'va, C. ⁴ vā māsi, C. D.; ca mālisi, S₁. S₂.
⁵ devatāsi, S₁. S₂; devatāse, M.
⁶ yathā maham, S₁. S₂. ⁷ yakkham, S₁.
⁸ tvam, M.; B.; bhavetum, S₂. ⁹ rūpo, M.
¹⁰ Licchavi, S₁. S₂. ¹¹ pa, S₁. S₂. ¹² no pi, M. C. D.; B.
¹³ M. C. D., B. *add* pana. ¹⁴ tuvaṃ, S₁. S₂. B.
¹⁵ nirato, C. ¹⁶ samtahitattābhavo, S₁.
¹⁷ bhadan, M.; S₁. S₂.
¹⁸ lahu, S₁. S₂.
¹⁹ maññāmi, M. C. D.; B.; maññāma, S₁; maññama, S₂.
²⁰ sūlāvuto, S₁. S₂. ²¹ lahu, S₂.
²² kammāni, M. ²³ muñceyya, S₁. S₂.
²⁴ ca, M.; B.; nirayo 'va, S₁. S₂; nirayamhā, C. D.
²⁵ savedaniyaṃ, S₁. S₂.

Kappitakañ ¹ ca upasaṅkamitvā tena saha saṃvibhajitvā ² kāle sayam mukhena upanisajja puccha so te ³ akkhissati etam atthaṃ.	63
Tam eva bhikkhum upasaṅkamitvā pucchassu puññatthiko ⁴ no ca ⁵ paduṭṭhacitto so tesu taṃ asutaṃ cāpi ⁶ sabbam ⁷ dhammaṃ ⁸ akkhissati yathā pajānaṃ ⁹ . (sato ⁹ ca dhammaṃ sugatim akkhissa) So tatha rahassaṃ ¹⁰ samullapitvā ¹¹ sakkhiṃ karitvāna ¹² amānusenā pakkāmi so Licchavinam ¹³ sakāsaṃ atha bravi ¹⁴ parisam sannisinnaṃ: 'Suṇantu bhonto mama ekavākyam varaṃ varissaṃ ¹⁵ labhissāmi atthaṃ sūlāvuto puriso luddakammo paṇitadaṇḍo anupattarūpo. ¹⁶ Ettāvatā viṣatirattimattā yato āvuto ¹⁷ n'eva jīvati na mato tāhaṃ mocayissāmi ¹⁸ dāni yathā matim anujānātu saṅgho'. 'Etañ ca aññañ ¹⁹ ca ¹⁹ lahuṃ pamuñca ko taṃ ²⁰ vadethā ti ²¹ tathā karontaṃ yathā pajānāsi ²² tathā karoḥi yathā matim anujānāti saṅgho'.	64 65 66 67 68

¹ Kappitañ, M. ² °bhajetvāna, B. ³ tena, M. C.
⁴ muññatthiko, S₁; muñcatthiko, S₂.
⁵ no ca, M. D.; B. S₂; no 'va, S₁; n'eva, C. ⁶ vā pi, S₁. S₂.
⁷ dhammaṃ, C.; S₁. S₂. B. ⁸ sabbam pi, C.; S₁. S₂. B.
⁹ In M. C. D., B. *this verse is missing*.
¹⁰ rāhassi, M.; rahassaṃ, D.; arahassaṃ, C.
¹¹ samūla.°, S₁. S₂. ¹² akaritvāna, S₁. S₂.
¹³ Licchavi, D. ¹⁴ bruvi, S₂.
¹⁵ carissaṃ, B.; vadissaṃ, S₁. S₂.
¹⁶ anupatta.°, M.; anuppatta.°, D.; anumatta.°, C.; anu-
satta.°, S₁. S₂. B. (*but in v. 71 B. has anum.°*).
¹⁷ bhāvuto, B. ¹⁸ mocarissāmi, M.; mācar.°, C.
¹⁹ om. S₁. ²⁰ tava, S₁.
²¹ °thā ti, M. C.; °mā ti, D.; B.; °mo ca, S₁. S₂.
²² °āti, C. D.; °āhi, M.

So¹ taṃ padesaṃ upasaṅkamtivā
 sūlavutaṃ mocayi khippam eva
 mā bhāyi sammā ti² ca² taṃ avoca
 tikicchakānaṃ ca upaṭṭhapesi. 69
 Kappitakaṇ ca upasaṅkamtivā
 tena saha³ saṃvibhajitvā⁴ kāle
 sayam mukhen' upanisajja⁵ Licchavi
 tath' eva⁶ pucchi⁷ naṃ⁸ kāraṇatthiko:⁹ 70
 'Sūlavuto puriso luddakammo
 paṇitadaṇḍo anupattarūpo
 ettāvata vīsativattimattā
 yato āvuto n'eva jīvati na mato. 71
 So mocito ca¹⁰ gantvā mayā idāni
 etassa yakkhassa vaco hi¹¹ bhante
 siyā nu kho kāraṇam kiñci-d-eva
 yena so nirayaṃ no vajeyya? 72
 Ācikkha bhante yadi atthi hetu
 saddhāyitaṃ¹² hetu vo suṇoma
 na tesam¹⁴ kammānaṃ vināsaṃ atthi
 avedayitvā idha vyantibhāvo'? 73
 'Sace so dhammāni¹⁵ samācareyya
 sakkacca rattindivaṃ appamatto
 muñceyya so nirayā 'va¹⁶ tamhā
 kammaṃ siyā aññatra vedanīyaṃ'. 74
 'Aññāto¹⁷ eso purisassa attho
 mamaṃ pīdāni anukampa¹⁸ bhante
 anusāsa maṃ ovada bhūripaṇṇa¹⁹
 yathā ahaṃ²⁰ no²¹ nirayaṃ vajeyyaṃ'. 75
 'Ajj' eva²² buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ upehi

¹ om. S₁. ² om S₁. S₂. ³ samā, S₁. S₂.
⁴ vibhajitvāna, all MSS. exc. M.
⁵ C. D., S₁. S₂ have n'eva (na, B.) before upa.
⁶ kath' eva, C.; S₁. S₂. B. ⁷ pucchittha, M. C. D.; B. S₂.
⁸ om. S₂. ⁹ kālaṃ kār., M. C.; S₁. S₂.
¹⁰ om. M.; B. ¹¹ ti, M. C. D. ¹² °kam, M.; B. S₁.
¹³ vaco, M. C. D.; B. ¹⁴ tesam na, M.
¹⁵ kammāni, S₁. S₂. ¹⁶ ca, M. C. D.; B.
¹⁷ °to 'mhi, M. ¹⁸ °kampaṃ, S₁. S₂; °kamma. C.
¹⁹ °paṇṇā, S₁. ²⁰ yathāhaṃ, S. ²¹ n'eva, S₁. S₂. ²² ajje ca, B.

dhammañ ca saṅghañ ca pasannacitto tath' eva sikkhāpadāni ¹ pañca akhaṇḍaphullāni samādiyassu. ²	76
Pāṇātipātā viramassu ³ khippam loke adinnaṃ parivajjayassu amajjapo mā ca musā abhāsi ⁴ sakena dārena ⁵ ca hohi ⁶ tuṭṭho.	77
Imañ ca (ariyam ⁷) atṭhaṅgavaram upetaṃ samādiyāhi ⁸ kusalaṃ sukhundriyaṃ.	78
Cīvaram piṇḍapātāñ ca paccayaṃ sayanāsanam annapānaṃ khādaniyaṃ vatthaṃ ⁹ senāsanāni ca dadāhi ujubhūtesu ¹⁰ vippasannena cetasā.	79
Bhikkhū ca ¹¹ silasampanne vitarāge bahussute tappehi ¹² annapānena, sadā puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati.	80
Evañ ca dhammāni ¹³ samācaranto sakkacca ¹⁴ rattindivaṃ appamatto muñceyya ¹⁵ tvaṃ nirayā 'va ¹⁶ tamhā kammaṃ siyā aññatra vedanīyaṃ'.	81
'Ajj' eva buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ upemi dhammañ ca saṅghañ ca pasannacitto tath' eva sikkhāpadāni ¹ pañca akhaṇḍaphullāni samādiyāmi. ¹⁷	82
Pāṇātipātā viramāmi khippam loke adinnaṃ ¹⁸ parivajjayāmi amajjapo no ca musā bhaṇāmi sakena dārena ca ¹⁹ homi tuṭṭho.	83
Imañ ca (ariyam ⁷) atṭhaṅgavaram upetaṃ samādiyāmi ²⁰ kusalaṃ sukhundriyaṃ.	84

¹ sikkhāya pad.°, M.; sikkhāni pad.°, S₁. S₂.

² °dayassu, D.; S₁; °dayassa, S₂. ³ °assa, S₁.

⁴ abhāni, M. C. D.; B. ⁵ dārakena, S₁. ⁶ hoti, C.

⁷ om. S₁. S₂. ⁸ °dayāhi, B. S₁.

⁹ vattha, *all MSS. except S₂*. ¹⁰ M. C. D., B. *continue*: sadā (dādā, B.) puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati, bhikkhū ca *and so on*.

¹¹ pi, M. D. ¹² tappesi, C. D.; S₁. S₂.

¹³ kammāni, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ °ccam, C. D.; B.

¹⁵ muñca, S₁. S₂; M. *adds so*.

¹⁶ nirayamhā, M. C. D.; B. ¹⁷ °dayāmi, D.

¹⁸ adinnā, S₁. ¹⁹ pa, S₁. S₂. ²⁰ °dayāmi, B.

Civaram piṇḍapātañ ca paccayam sayanāsanaṃ
annapānaṃ khādaniyaṃ vatthaṃ¹ senāsanañi ca
(bhikkhū ca silasampanne vītarāge bahussute)
dadāmi na vikampāmi² buddhānaṃ sāsane rato'. 85
Etādiso Licchavi Ambasakkharo³

Vesāliyaṃ aññataro upāsako
saddho mudu kārakaro ca⁴ bhikkhū
saṅghaṃ ca sakkacca⁵ tadā upatṭhahi. 86

Sūlāvuto⁶ ca ārogo hutvā
serī sukhi⁷ pabbajjaṃ upāgami
bhikkhuñ ca āgamma Kappitakuttamaṃ⁹
ubho pi sāmāññaphalāni¹⁰ ajjhagum. 87

Etādisā sappurisānaṃ¹¹ sevā
mahapphalā hoti satam vijānataṃ
sūlāvuto aggaphalaṃ aphussayi¹²
phalaṃ kaniṭṭhaṃ pana Ambasakkharo³ ti 88

gāthāyo avocum.

Tattha vās' upagañchitthā¹³ ti vāsaṃ upagañchi¹⁴ ti.
Gihikiccāni¹⁵ ti gehaṃ¹⁶ āvasantena¹⁷ kātabbakuṭum-
bakiccāni.

Viceyyā ti sundaravatthagahaṇatthaṃ¹⁸ vicinitvā.

Paṭikkantaṃ ti piṇḍapātaṭikkantaṃ. Tenāha: goca-
rato nivattaṃ ti.

Avocā ti Vesāliyaṃ Licchavi 'haṃ¹⁹ bhaddaṃ te²⁰ ti ādi-
kaṃ avoca.

Vipātayanti²¹ ti vipāliyaṃti.²²

Pāḍakudārikāhi²³ ti pāḍasaṅkhātāhi kudārikāhi.²⁴
Pātayanti²⁵ ti pasāriyaṃti.²⁶

¹ vattha, *all MSS. except S₂*. ² vikampāmi, S₁; na kappā-
mi, S₂; vikkappāmi, M. C. D.; B. ³ Appa.^o, M.

⁴ om. S₁. S₂. ⁵ occaṃ, *all MSS. exc. M.*

⁶ vutako, C. D. ⁷ sukhaṃ, S₁. S₂. ⁸ ogacchi, M.; B.

⁹ kampa.^o, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ phalā, D. ¹¹ puriso, B.

¹² phussayi, B.; phussasi, S₁. S₂. ¹³ ogacchitthā, B.

¹⁴ ogacchi, B. ¹⁵ tihi k.^o, S₁. S₂. ¹⁶ gehe, B.

¹⁷ āvasavenana, B. ¹⁸ sindhura.^o, S₁. S₂. ¹⁹ ahaṃ, S₁. S₂.

²⁰ bhante, S₁. S₂. ²¹ vidālayanti, S₁. S₂. ²² vidāliyaṃti, S₁. S₂.

²³ kūdhārikāhi, B.; kumārikāhi, S₁. S₂. ²⁴ kudhārīhi, B.

²⁵ pāṭiyaṃti, S₁. S₂. ²⁶ pariyaṃti, S₁; paricāriyaṃti, S₂.

Tiṇenā ti tiṇaggenāpi. Mūlhassa maggaṃ pi na¹ pāvadaṣi ti maggaṃ mūlhassa maggaṃ pi tvaṃ na katha-
yasi, 'evāyaṃ puriso ito c'ito ca² paribbhamatū' ti kelisilo
hi ayaṃ rājā. Sayam ādiyāsi ti andhassa hatthato
yaṭṭhiṃ sayam eva acchinditvā gaṇhasi. Saṃvibhāgaṃ
karosi ti attanā paribhuñjitabbavatthuto ekaccāni datvā
saṃvibhajasi.

Paccemi bhante yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi ti bhante tvaṃ
Pattāni bhijjanti ti ādinā yaṃ vadesi taṃ paṭijānāmi,
sabbam³ yeva⁴ taṃ mayā kataṃ kārāpitaṃ cā ti dasseti.
Etaṃ pi ti etaṃ khiḍḍādhippāyena⁵ kataṃ pi, khiḍḍāṣ
ti khiḍḍaya.⁵

Pasavitvā ti upacinitvā. Vedeti ti anubhavati.
Asamattabhogī⁶ ti aparipuṇṇabhogo. Tam eva aparipu-
ṇṇabhogataṃ dassetuṃ Daharo yuvā ti ādivuttaṃ.
Nagganiyassā ti naggabhāvassa. Kiṃ su tato⁷
dukkhatar' assa hoti ti kiṃ su nāma tato⁷ naggabhā-
vato dukkhataṃ assa peṭassa hoti.

Yakkhass' im' āgacchantu dakkhiṇāyo⁸ ti imā
mayā diyamānā vatthadakkhiṇāyo⁸ peṭassa upakappantu.

Bahuḍhā pasatṭhan⁹ ti bahuhi pakārehi buddhādhi
vaṇṇitaṃ. Akkhaya dhammaṃ atthū ti aparikkhaya-
dhammaṃ hotu.

Ācamayitvā¹⁰ ti hatthapādadhovanapubbakaṃ mukhaṃ
vikkhāletvā.

Candanasāralittan ti sārabhūtacandanalittan. Uḷā-
ravannaṃ ti seṭṭharūpaṃ.¹¹ Parivāritan ti anuku-
lavuttinā pariṇānena parivāritaṃ. Yakkhamahiddhi-
pattan ti mahatiṃ yakkhiddhiṃ deviddhiṃ¹² patvā ṭhitaṃ.¹³

Ekadesaṃ adāsi ti catūsu paccayesu¹⁴ ekadesabhūtaṃ
vatthadānaṃ sandhāya¹⁵ vadati. Sakkhin ti sakkhibhāvaṃ.

¹ B. adds tvaṃ. ² om. S₁. ³ saccam, B.

⁴ eva, B. ⁵ khiddhā.°, S₂; khittā.°, B.

⁶ appamatta.°, B. ⁷ gato, S₁. S₂. ⁸ ṇāyo, S₁. S₂.

⁹ ca satṭhan, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ ācayitvā, S₂. ¹¹ iṭha.°, B.

¹² om. S₂.

¹³ All MSS. add Tam enaṃ avocā ti tam enaṃ avoca.

¹⁴ S₁. S₂ add ca. ¹⁵ saddhāya, S₁. S₂.

Mamāsī¹ ti me āsi.² Devatā me³ ti mayhaṃ devatā āsi ti yojanā.

Vippaṭipannacitto ti micchādittḥipāṭipannamānaso⁴ dhammiyaṃ paṭipadaṃ pahāya adhammiyaṃ paṭipadaṃ paṭipanno ti attho.

Yato nidānan ti yaṃ nimittaṃ yassa santikaṃ āga-manahetu.

Samvibhajitvā⁵ ti dānaṣamvibhāgaṃ katvā. Sayam mukhena upanisajja pucchā ti aññe purise apesetvā upanisiditvā samukhen' eva puccha.

Sannisinnan ti sannipatitavasena nisinnaṃ.

Labhissāmi atthan ti mayā icchitam⁶ atthaṃ labhissāmi. Paṇitadandaṃ ti ṭhapitasarīradandaṃ. Anupattarūpo⁷ ti rājānaṃ anupattapakatiko.⁸

Visatirattimattā ti visatimattā rattiyo. Ativattā ti attho. Tāhan ti taṃ ahaṃ. Yathā matin ti mayhaṃ yathā ruciṃ.

Etañ ca aññāñ cā ti eṭaṃ sūle āvutaṃ purisaṃ aññāñ ca yassa rājānā paṇitā tañ ca. Lahuṃ pamuñcā ti siḡhaṃ mocehi. Ko taṃ vadethā⁹ ti tathā dhammi-yakammaṃ karontaṃ taṃ imasmim Vajjiraṭṭhe ko nāma pamocēhi¹⁰ ti vadeyya. Evaṃ vattum koci pi na labhati ti attho.

Tikicchakānañ cā ti tikicchake ca.

Yakkhassa vaco ti petassa vacanaṃ. Tassa bhante petassa vacanena evaṃ akāsin ti dasseti.

Dhammānī ti pubbe kataṃ pāpakammaṃ abhibhavitum samatthe aññadhamme. Kammaṃ siyā aññatra vedaniyaṃ ti yaṃ tasmim pāpakamme uppajjavedaniyaṃ¹¹ taṃ ahosi kammaṃ nāma hoti, yaṃ pana aparāpariyāya-vedaniyaṃ taṃ aññatra aparāpariyāyavedayitabbaphalaṃ hoti. Satisaṃsārappavattiyaṃ ti attho.

¹ māmāsī, S₁. ² asi, S₁. ³ devatāsi, S₁. S₂.

⁴ micchāpaṭippanna.°, B.; °dittḥipanna.°, S₂.

⁵ °jetvānā, B. ⁶ B. adds pi. ⁷ °satta.°, S₁. S₂.

⁸ rājānattasabhlāvo, S₁. S₂. ⁹ vademā, B.; vadetā, S₁, (in S₁ a whole leaf, viz. fol. bbai is missing, the text recommences with °dabhimukho on p. 245 l. 9 fr. t.); B. has after ti: tathā karontan ti. ¹⁰ āpam.°, S₁. S₂. ¹¹ upapajja.°, B.

Imañ cā ti attanā vuttamānatāya¹ āsannam paccakkham vā² katvā vuttam. Ariyam aṭṭhaṅgavaram upetan ti parisuddhaṭṭhena ariyam Pānātipātāveramanī adhi aṭṭhabi aṅgehi upetaṃ yuttam uttamam uposathasilam. Kusalan ti anavajjam. Sukhundriyan ti sukhavipākam.

Sadā puñṇam pavaḍḍhati ti sakid eva puñṇam katvā alam ettāvatā ti accharituttḥo³ hutvā aparāparam sucari-
tam pūrentassa sabbakālam puñṇam abhivaḍḍhati aparā-
param vā⁴ sucari⁴ pūrentassa puñṇasaṅkhātam puñṇa-
phalam uparūpari vaḍḍhati paripūreti ti attho.

Evam therena vutte rājā upāyadukkhato utrastacitto ratanattaye puñṇadhamme ca abhivaḍḍhamānapasādo tato⁴ paṭṭhāya⁵ saraṇāni sīlāni ca samādiyanto⁶ Ajī' eva buddham saraṇam upemi ti⁷ ādim⁷ āha.

Tattha etādiso ti ediso⁸ yathāvuttarūpo. Vesāliyam aññataro upāsako ti Vesāliyam anekasahassesu⁹ añña-
taro upāsako hutvā. Saddho ti ādikalyāṇamittasannissa-
yena tassa purimabhāvato¹⁰ aññādisatam¹¹ dassetum vuttam. Pubbe hi so asaddho kakkhaḷo bhikkhūnam akkosakārako saṅghassa ca anupaṭṭhānako ahosi, idāni pana saddho muduko¹² hutvā bhikkhū saṅghaṃ ca⁷ sakkaccam tadā upaṭṭhayi¹³ ti.

Tattha kārakaro ti upakārakārī.

Ubho pi ti dve pi sūlāvuto¹⁴ rājā ca. Sāmañña-
phalāni ajjhagun ti yathā raḥam sāmaññaphalāni adhi-
gañchimsu.¹⁵ Tayidaṃ yathā raḥam dassetum Sūlāvuto
aggaphalam aphussayi, phalam kaniṭṭham pana Amba-
sakkharo ti vuttam.

Tattha phalam kaniṭṭhan ti sotāpattiphalam sandhā-
yāha. Yaṃ pan' ettha atthato avibhattam taṃ suviññey-
yam eva.

Evam rañño petena attanā ca⁴ vuttam attham āyasmā Ma-
hākappitako Satthāram vanditum Sāvattṭhiṃ gaṭo Bhagavato¹⁶

¹ vucca.°, B. ² S₁ adds ti. ³ apari.°, B. ⁴ om. B.

⁵ uṭṭhāya, B. ⁶ °dayanto, B. ⁷ om. S₂. ⁸ etādisam, S₂.

⁹ B. adds upāsakesu. ¹⁰ °sabhāvato, B. ¹¹ asadi.°, B.

¹² mudukāro, B. ¹³ °ahī, S₂. ¹⁴ °vutako, B.

¹⁵ °gacchimsu, B.; agañchimsu, S₂. ¹⁶ om. S₁. S₂.

ārocesi. Satthā tam attham atthuppattiṃ katvā sampatta-
parisāya dhammaṃ desesi. Sā desanā mahājanassa
sātthikā ahosi.¹

Ambasakkharapetavatthuvaṇṇanā.

IV, 2.

Suṇātha yakkhassa² vāṇijānañ cā³ ti. Idam
Serissakapetavatthum.⁴ Tam yasmā Serissakavimānavatthunā
nibbisesaṃ tasmā tattha atthuppattiyam gāthāsu ca yaṃ
vattabbaṃ taṃ Paramatthavibhāvanīyaṃ Vimānavatthu-
vaṇṇanāyaṃ vuttam eva. Tasmā tattha⁵ vuttanāyena⁶ eva
veditabban ti.

Serissakapetavatthuvaṇṇanā.⁴

IV, 3.

Rājā Piṅgalako nāmā ti. Idam⁵ Nandakapetavatthum.⁶
Tassa kā uppatti?⁷ Satthu parinibbhānato vassasatadva-
yassa accayena Suratṭhavisaye Piṅgalo nāma rājā ahosi.
Tassa senāpati Nandako⁶ nāma micchādīṭṭhiviparītadassano
N'atthi dinnan ti ādinā micchāgāhaṃ paggayha vicari.
Tassa dhītā Uttarā nāma upāsikā paṭirūpe kule dinnā
ahosi. Nandako pana kālam katvā Viñjhāṭaviyaṃ mahati
nigrodharukkhe vemānikapeto hutvā nibbatti. Tasmim
kālakate Uttarā sucisitalagandhodakapūritaṃ pāṇiyaghaṭaṃ
kummāsābhisaṅkhatehi vaṇṇagandharasasampannehi pūvehi
paripuṇṇasarāvaṇ⁸ ca aññatarassa khīṇāsavattherassa datvā
'ayaṃ dakkhiṇā mayhaṃ pitu upakappatū' ti uddisi.
Tassa tena dānena dibbapāṇīyaṃ aparimitā ca⁹ pūvā
pātubhaviṃsu. Taṃ disvā so evaṃ cintesi: 'pāpakaṃ vata
mayā kataṃ yaṃ mahājano Natthi dinnan ti ādinā micchā-
gāhaṃ gāhito, idāni pana Piṅgalo rājā Dhammāsokassa
rañño ovādaṃ¹⁰ dātum gato, so taṃ tassa datvā āgamissati,
handāhaṃ natthikadīṭṭhiṃ vinodessāmī' ti. Na ciren' eva¹¹
Piṅgalo rājā Dhammāsokassa rañño ovādaṃ¹⁰ datvā paṭini-

¹ S₂. B. *add* ti. ² B. *adds* ca. ³ vā, S₂. ⁴ Serisaka.^o, B.
⁵ om. S₂. ⁶ Nandiko, B. *throughout*. ⁷ tassupp.^o, B.
⁸ °saravakañ, S₂. ⁹ 'va, B. ¹⁰ uppādaṃ, B. ¹¹ B. *adds* ca.

vattanto maggaṃ paṭipajji. Atha so peto attano vasa-
natthānābhimukhaṃ taṃ maggaṃ nimmini. Rājā ṭhita-
majjhantike samaye tena maggena gacchati. Tassa
gacchantassa purato maggo dissati, piṭṭhito pan' assa
antaradhāyati. Sabbapacchato gacchanto puriso maggaṃ
antarahitaṃ disvā bhūto visaraṃ viravanto dhāvitvā rañño
ārocesi. Taṃ sutvā rājā bhūto samviggaṃānaso hatthi-
kkhandhe ṭhatvā catasso disā olokento petassa vasana-
nigrodharukkhaṃ disvā tadabhimukho agamāsi saddhim
caturaṅginiyā senāya. Athānukkamena rañne taṃ ṭhānaṃ
patte peto sabbābharāṇavibhūsito rājānaṃ upasaṅkamitvā
paṭisanthāraṃ katvā pūve¹ pāṇiyaṃ ca dāpesi. Rājā sa-
parijano nahātvā pūve khāditvā pāṇiyaṃ pivtvā paṭipas-
saddhamaggakilamatha Devatā nu 'si gandhabbo ti ādinā
petam pucchi. Peto ādito paṭṭhāya attano pavuttim
ācikkhitvā rājānaṃ micchādassanato vimocetvā saraṇesu²
silesu ca paṭiṭṭhāpesi. Tam atthaṃ dassetum saṅgītikārā:

Rājā Piṅgalako nāma Surattthānaṃ adhipati
ahu Moriyānaṃ upattthānaṃ gantvā Suratttham punar²
āgamā.³ 1
Uṇhe majjhantike kāle rājā paṅkaṃ⁴ upāgami
addasa maggaṃ ramaṇiyaṃ petānaṃ taṃ vannaṇapathaṃ.⁵ 2
Sārathim āmantayi⁶ rājā: 'ayaṃ maggo ramaṇiyo
khemo sovattthiko sivo, iminā⁷ sārathi yāma'.⁸ 3
(Surattthānaṃ⁹ santike ito tena pāyāsi Soratttho¹⁰
senāya caturaṅginiyā.¹¹) 4
Ubbiggarūpo¹² puriso Soratttham¹³ etad abravi:¹⁴

¹ B. *adds* ca. ² puna, S₁. S₂; punam, B.

³ *I suppose that the second line runs in the original:*
Moriyānaṃ upattthānā Suratttham punar āgamā.

⁴ vaṅkaṃ, M. C. D.; B.; caṅkaṃ, S₁. S₂.

⁵ petānaṃ vannaṇāpathaṃ, S₁. S₂. ⁶ oṭeyi, C.

⁷ S₁. S₂ *add* 'va; D., B. *add* ca. ⁸ yāhi, S₁. S₂; āyāma, C.

⁹ Suddhodana, S₂; suttho na, S₁. ¹⁰ Sur.^o, M. C.; B.

¹¹ oṅgiyā, S₂; *it would be no great loss if we remove* v. 4.

¹² ubbiṅga.^o, C. ¹³ Sur.^o, S₁. S₂.

¹⁴ eta bravi, S₁; eta bruvi, S₂.

‘kumaggam¹ paṭipannamhā bhiṃsanam lomahaṃsanam
purato dissati² maggo pacchato ca na³ dissati. 5
Kumaggam⁴ paṭipannamhā Yamapurisānam santike
amānuso vāyati gandho ghoso sūyati dāruṇo’. 6
Samviggo rājā Soratṭho⁵ sārathim etad abravi:⁶
‘kumaggam¹ paṭipannamhā⁷ bhiṃsanam lomahaṃsanam
purato⁸ dissati maggo pacchato ca⁹ na dissati. 7
Kumaggam¹⁰ paṭipannamhā Yamapurisānam santike
amānuso vāyati gandho ghoso sūyati dāruṇo’. 8
Hatthikkhandham¹¹ samāruyha¹² olokento catuddisā
addasa rukkhām¹³ nigrodham¹⁴ pādapaṃ chāyāsampannam
nilabbhavaṇṇasadisaṃ meghavaṇṇasirannibham. 9
Sārathim āmantayi rājā: ‘kim eso¹⁵ dissati brahā
nilabbhavaṇṇasadiso meghavaṇṇasirannibho’? 10
‘So¹⁶ nigrodho mahārāja pādapo chāyāsampanno
nilabbhavaṇṇasadiso meghavaṇṇasirannibho’. 11
Tena pāyāsi Soratṭho¹⁷ yena so dissati¹⁸ brahā¹⁹
nilabbhavaṇṇasadiso meghavaṇṇasirannibho. 12
Hatthikkhandhato oruyha rājā rukkhām upāgami
nisīdi rukkkhamūlasmim sāmacco saparijano
pūram pāniyakarakam²⁰ pūve citte ca addasa. 13
Puriso ca²¹ devavaṇṇi²¹ sabbābharanabhūsito
upasaṅkamtivā rājanam Soratṭham¹⁷ etad abravi:²² 14
‘Svāgatan te mahārāja atho te adurāgataṃ
pivatu devo²³ pāniyam, pūve khāda arindama’. 15
Pivitvā rājā pāniyam sāmacco saparijano
pūve khāditvā²⁴ pivitvā (ca) Soratṭho²⁵ etad abravi:²² 16

¹ kummaggam, C.; S₂.
² padissati, S₁ S₂; ³ va dissati, B, ⁴ pana l. ca na, S₁.
⁵ kumm.^o, S₂. ⁶ Sur.^o, C. D.; S₁, S₂. ⁷ eta brūvi, S₂.
⁸ ha, M. ⁹ purato ¹⁰ va, C.; S₁, S₂. B.
¹¹ pana, S₁. ¹² kumm.^o, C. ¹³ okkhandhanto, C.;
okkhandan ca, S₁, S₂. ¹⁴ ār.^o, S₁, S₂. ¹⁵ om. S₁, S₂.
¹⁶ S₁, S₂ add ramanīyam. ¹⁷ eko, C. ¹⁸ om. M. C. D.; B.
¹⁹ Sur., S₁, S₂. ²⁰ dissate, M.; B. ²¹ brahmā, C. D.
²² okaraṇam, M. D.; B.; okaraṇam, C. ²³ M., S₁, S₂. B. add ti.
²⁴ abruvi, S₁; eta bruvi, S₂. ²⁵ deva, C. ²⁶ M. C. D.,
B. add arindamo tattha uhatvā. ²⁷ Sur., all MSS. exc. C.

‘Devatā nu¹ ’si gandhabbo ādu Sakko purindado?
 ajānantā² tam pucchāma, katham jānemu tam mayam’? 17
 ‘Namhi devo na gandhabbo nāpi³ Sakko purindado
 peto aham mahārāja Surattṭhā⁴ idham āgato’. 18
 ‘Kim silo kim samācāro Surattṭhasmiṃ pure tuvaṃ
 kena te brahmacariyena ānubhāvo ayaṃ⁵ tava’? 19
 ‘Tam suṇohi mahārāja arindama rattṭhavaḍḍhana*)
 amaccā pārisajjā ca brāhmaṇo ca purohito: 20
 Surattṭhamhā⁶ ahaṃ deva⁷ puriso pāpacetaso
 micchādittṭhi ca dussilo kadariyo paribhāsako. 21
 Dadantānaṃ karontānaṃ vārayissaṃ bahujanaṃ
 aññesaṃ dadamānānaṃ antarāyakaro⁸ ahaṃ. 22
 Vipāko natthi dānassa saṃyamassa kuto phalaṃ
 natthi ācariyo nāma adantaṃ ko damissati?⁹ 23
 Samatulyāni bhūtāni kuto¹⁰ jetṭhāpacāyikā¹¹
 natthi balaṃ¹² viriyaṃ vā¹³ kuto utṭhānaporisam?¹⁴ 24
 Natthi dānaphalaṃ nāma na visodheti¹⁵ verinaṃ
 laddheyyaṃ¹⁶ labhate macco nīyati pariṇāmajaṃ. 25
 Natthi mātā pitā bhātā loko natthi ito paraṃ
 natthi dinnam natthi¹⁷ hutam sunihitam¹⁸ na vijjati. 26
 Yo pi haneyya¹⁹ purisaṃ parassa²⁰ chindate²¹ siram
 na koci kiñci hanati²² sattannaṃ vivaram antare. 27
 Acchejjabhejjo²³ jīvo attṭhamso gulaparimaṇḍalo
 yojanāni²⁴ satā pañca ko jīvaṃ²⁵ chetum²⁶ arahati? 28

¹ na, S₂. ² oto, S₁. S₂. ³ na pi, S₁. S₂.

⁴ attṭha, S₁. S₂; M. has Surattṭhā ’ham idhāgato.

⁵ ahaṃ, C.

⁶ osmā, S₁. S₂; osmiṃ, M. C. ⁷ om. S₁. S₂.

⁸ antarāyaṃ karom’ ahaṃ, M. D.; oṛāya karom’ ahaṃ, C.;
 oṛāyaṃ karo, B. ⁹ dapessati, S₁. S₂.

¹⁰ kule, all MSS. exc. D. ¹¹ oyako, B.; oyiko, S₁. S₂.

¹² phalaṃ, C. D.; B.; M., B. add vā. ¹³ om. M.

¹⁴ upattṭhāna.°, S₁. ¹⁵ sodheti, S₁. S₂.

¹⁶ labheyyaṃ, M. C. ¹⁷ om. S₂. ¹⁸ S₁. S₂ add pi.

¹⁹ nā hanoti, S₁. S₂; na haneyya, C. D. ²⁰ purisassa, M. C.; B.

²¹ chinde, M. D.; B.; oḍite, S₁. S₂. ²² hanatthi, S₁. S₂.

²³ M. C. D.; B. add ’si. ²⁴ oṇānaṃ, M. C.

²⁵ koṭinaṃ, S₁. S₂. ²⁶ setum, B.

*) oṇa, so the Burmese MSS. nearly everywhere this word
 recurs, the Sinhalese MSS., however, have oṇam.

Yathā suttagule khitte nibbeṭhentaṃ ¹ palāyati	
evam eva ca ² so jīvo nibbeṭhento ³ palāyati.	29
Yathā gāmato nikkhamma aññaṃ gāmaṃ pavisati	
evam eva ⁴ ca ² so jīvo aññaṃ bondiṃ ⁵ pavisati.	30
Yathā gehato nikkhamma aññaṃ geḥaṃ pavisati	
evam eva pi ⁶ so jīvo aññaṃ bondiṃ pavisati. ⁷	31
Cūlasīti mahākappino ⁸ satasahassāni pi ⁹	
ye ¹⁰ bālā ye ¹¹ ca paṇḍitā saṃsāraṃ khepayitvāna	32
Dukkhaṃ ¹² antaṃ karissare, mitāni sukhadukkhāni ¹²	
donehi piṭakehi ca, jino ¹³ sabbaṃ pajānāti.	33
Samūlha ¹⁴ itarā ¹⁵ pajā, evaṃdiṭṭhi pure āsiṃ	
samūlho ¹⁶ mohapāruto ¹⁷ micchādiṭṭhi ca dussilo	
kadariyo paribhāsako. ¹⁸	34
Oraṃ me chahi māsehi kālakiriyaṃ bhavissati,	
ekantaṃ kaṭukaṃ ghorāṃ nirayaṃ papatiss' āhaṃ. ¹⁹	35
Catukkaṇṇaṃ catudvāraṃ vibhattaṃ bhāgaso ²⁰ mitaṃ	
ayopākārapariyantaṃ ²¹ ayasā paṭikujjitaṃ. ²²	36
Tassa ayomayā bhūmi jalitā tejasāyutā	
samantā yojanasataṃ pharitvā tiṭṭhati ²³ sabbadā.	37
Vassasatasahassāni ²⁴ ghoso sūyati tāvade	
lakkho ²⁵ eso mahārāja satabhāgavassakoṭṭiyo. ²⁵	38
Koṭṭisatasahassāni niraye paccare janā	
micchādiṭṭhi ca ²⁷ dussilā ye ²⁷ c'āriyūpavādino.	39
Tatthāhaṃ dīghaṃ addhānaṃ dukkhaṃ vedissaṃ vedanaṃ	
phalaṃ pāpassa kammaṃ tasmā socāṃ' āhaṃ bhusaṃ. 40	

¹ °dhentaṃ, M. C. D.; B.; °dhetam, S₁. S₂.

² pi, S₁. S₂. ³ °dhento, *all MSS.* ⁴ evam, C. D.; S₁. S₂.

⁵ kāyaṃ, C.; S₁. S₂. ⁶ ca, M. C. D.; B.

⁷ nivisati, M. C. D. ⁸ matākappi navasata.°, M.

⁹ hi, M.; ti, C. D.; *om.* S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ C. D., S₂ *add* ca.

¹¹ *om.* C. ¹² dukkhadukkhāni, S₁.

¹³ pi no, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ °lāyāṃ, B.; samuṇhāyāṃ, S₁. S₂.

¹⁵ ittarā, S₁. ¹⁶ samuṇho, S₁. S₂.

¹⁷ mopāparuto S₁. S₂. ¹⁸ °bhāsiko, S₁.

¹⁹ āhaṃ, M.; B. ²⁰ bhāgasso. D.

²¹ °pānāraparikhittam, B. ²² pari.°, S. ²³ °si, C.

²⁴ vassāni.°, M. D.; B.; vassānaṃ, C.; vassasah.°, S₁.

²⁵ sakho, S₁. S₂. ²⁶ °bhāgaṃ vassa.°, S₁. S₂; °bhāgā.°, C. D.; B. ²⁷ *om.* S₁. ²⁸ yeva, S₂; ye ca, C. D.; S₁. B.

Taṃ suṇohi mahārāja arindama raṭṭhavaḍḍhana:
 dhītā mayhaṃ mahārāja Uttarā, bhaddam atthu¹ te. 41
 Karoti² bhaddakaṃ kammaṃ sīlesuposathe³ ratā
 saññatā⁴ saṃvibhāgi ca vadaññū⁵ vigamaccharā.⁶ 42
 Akhaṇḍakārī sikkhāya⁷ suṇhā parakulesu⁸ ca
 upāsikā Sakyamunino⁹ Sambuddhassa sirimato. 43
 Bhikkhu ca sīlasampanno gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi
 okkhittacakkhu¹⁰ satimā guttadvāro¹¹ susaṃvuto
 sapadānaṃ caramāno āgamā¹² taṃ nivesanaṃ.¹³ 44
 Taṃ addasa mahārāja Uttarā, bhaddam atthu¹⁴ te
 pūraṃ pāṇiyakarakāṃ¹⁵ pūve citte ca sā adā
 «pitā me kālakato bhante tassa taṃ¹⁶ upakappatu.»¹⁷ 45
 Samanantarānudiṭṭhe vipāko upapajjatha¹⁸
 bhuñjāmi kāmakāmi rājā Vessavaṇo yathā. 46
 Taṃ suṇohi mahārāja arindama raṭṭhavaḍḍhana:
 sadevakassa lokassa buddho aggo pavuccati
 taṃ buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gaccha saputtadāro¹⁹ arindama. 47
 Aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena phusanti amataṃ padaṃ
 taṃ dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gaccha saputtadāro¹⁹ arindama. 48
 Cattāro maggapaṭipannā²⁰ cattāro ca phale²¹ ṭhitā
 esa saṅgho ujubhūto paññāsīlasamāhito
 taṃ saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gaccha saputtadāro¹⁹ arindama. 49
 Pāṇātipātā viramassu khippaṃ*)
 loke adinnaṃ parivajjayassu

¹ om. S₁; attha, S₂. ² karohi, B.

³ sīle upos.^o, M. C. D.; B. ⁴ puññatā, S₁. S₂.

⁵ ññā, S₁. S₂. ⁶ vigatam.^o, S₁. S₂; vitam.^o, C. D.; B.

⁷ sikkhāyaṃ, S₁. S₂. ⁸ parasu kul.^o, S₁.

⁹ Sakka.^o, S₁. ¹⁰ ukkhitta.^o, S₁. S₂. B.

¹¹ dvāre, S₂; dvāresu, S₁. ¹² āgamā, B.

¹³ nivesaṃ, S₂. ¹⁴ atta, S₁. S₂.

¹⁵ pāṇiyassa karakaṃ, S₁. S₂; pāṇiyasaraṇaṃ, M.; pāṇi-
 yakaraṇaṃ, D.; B. ¹⁶ tass' etaṃ, M. C. D.; B.

¹⁷ okappatu, S₁. S₂.

¹⁸ uda.^o, M. C. D.; B.; uppajj.^o, S₂.

¹⁹ dvāre, S₁. S₂. ²⁰ ca paṭi.^o, M. C. D.; B.

²¹ bale, B.

*) cp. Dhammapada, ed. Fausböll, p. 97.

amajjapo¹ mā² ca musā abhāni³
 sakena⁴ dārena ca hohi⁵ tuṭṭho'. 50
 'Atthakāmo 'si me yakkha hitakāmo 'si devate
 karomi tuyhaṃ vacanaṃ tvam 'si⁶ ācariyo mama. 51
 Upemi saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ dhammañ cāpi anuttaraṃ
 saṅghaṃ ca naradevassa gacchāmi saraṇaṃ ahaṃ. 52
 Paṇātipātā viramāmi khippaṃ
 loke adinnaṃ parivajjayāmi
 amajjapo⁷ no ca musā bhaṇāmi
 sakena dārena ca⁸ homi tuṭṭho. 53
 Odhunāmi⁹ mahāvāte nadiyā vā¹⁰ siṅhaṃ gāmiyā¹¹
 vamāmi¹² pāpakaṃ dīṭṭhiṃ buddhānaṃ sāsane rato'. 54
 Idaṃ vatvāna Soraṭṭho¹³ viramitvā pāpadassanaṃ
 namo Bhagavato katvā pāmokkho¹⁴ rathaṃ āruhi¹⁵ ti 55

gāthāyo avocum.

Tattha rājā Piṅgalako nāma Surattthānaṃ adhi-
 pati ahū ti piṅgalacakkhutāya Piṅgalo ti pākāṭanāmo
 Surattthadesassa issaro rājā ahosi. Moriyānan ti Mori-
 yarājūnaṃ Dhammāsokaṃ sandhāya vadati. Suratttham
 punaṃ¹⁶ āgamā ti Surattthavisayaṃ uddissa Surattthagāmi-
 maggaṃ¹⁷ paccāgañchi.

Paṅkan¹⁸ ti mudubhūmi.¹⁹ Vaṇṇapathan²⁰ ti petena
 nimmitaṃ mudubhūmimaggaṃ.¹⁹

Khemo ti nibbhayo. Sovatthiko ti sotthibhāvāvaho.
 Sivo²¹ ti anuppaddavo.

Surattthānaṃ santike ito ti iminā maggena gacchantā
 mayaṃ Surattthavisayassa samīpe yeva. Soraṭṭho²² ti Su-
 rattthādhipati.

Ubbiggarūpo ti uttrastasabhāvo. Bhimsanan²³ ti

¹ opā, all MSS. except M.; B. ² no, C. D.

³ abhāni, S₂. ⁴ sakkena, S₂. ⁵ hoti, S₁.

⁶ asi, C. D.; S₁. S₂. ⁷ opā, C. D. ⁸ om. M.; S₁.

⁹ ophu.^o, M. C. D.; B.; otu.^o, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ om. M.

¹¹ gāmamyā, S₂. ¹² viramāmi, C. ¹³ Sur.^o, S₁. S₂.

¹⁴ pamukho, M. ¹⁵ āruya, S₁. S₂; āruhi, C.; ārūhi, D.

¹⁶ puna, S₁. S₂; punam, B. ¹⁷ ogāminam maggaṃ, B.

¹⁸ vaṅkan, B. ¹⁹ maru.^o, B. ²⁰ vaṇṇanāp.^o, S₁. S₂.

²¹ siho, S₁. S₂. ²² Sor., all MSS. ²³ bhīsanān, S₁. B.

bhayajananaṃ. Lomahaṃsanān ti bhīsanabhāvena¹ lomā-
naṃ haṃsanaṃ.²

Yama purisānaṃ santike ti petānaṃ samīpe vattāma.³
Amānuso vāyati gandho ti petānaṃ sarīragandho
vāyati. Ghoso sūyati dāruṇo ti paccekaniṛayesu kāra-
naṃ kāriyamānānaṃ sattānaṃ ghorataro saddo sūyati.

Pādapaṇ ti pādasadisehi mūlavayavehi udakassa piva-
nato pādapo ti laddhanāmaṃ taruṃ. Chāyāsampaṇṇaṃ
ti sampannaṃ chāyaṃ. Nīlabbhavaṇṇasadiṣaṇ ti
vaṇṇena⁴ nīlameghasadiṣaṃ. Meghavaṇṇasirannibhaṇ
ti meghavaṇṇasaṇṭhānaṃ hutvā khāyamānaṃ.

Pūraṃ pāṇiyakarakāṇaṃ⁵ ti pāṇiyena puṇṇaṃ⁶ pāṇi-
yabhājanaṃ.

Pūve ti khajjake. Citte ti cittijānaṇaṇa⁷ madhure
manuññe taṇhiṃ taṇhiṃ sarāve pūretvā ṭhapitapūve addasa.

Atho te adurāgataṇ ti ettha atho ti nipātamattaṃ
avadhāraṇatthe vā. Mahārāja te āgamaṇaṃ⁸ durāgataṃ⁹
na hoti, atha kho svāgataṃ evā ti mayaṃ sampatiṇchāmā
ti ettha. Arindamā ti arinaṃ damanaṣila.

Amaccā¹⁰ pārisajjā¹⁰ ti¹⁰ amaccā pārisajjā ca¹¹ vaca-
naṃ suṇantu brāhmaṇo ca tuyhaṃ purohito taṃ suṇātū
ti yojanā.

Suratṭhamhā ahaṇ ti Suratṭhadesato ahaṃ. Devā
ti rājānaṃ ālapati. Micchādiṭṭhi ti natthikadiṭṭhiyā vi-
paritadassano. Dussilo ti nissilo. Kadariyo ti thaddha-
maccharī. Paribhāsako ti samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ akkosako.

Vārayissaṇ ti vāreṇi.¹² Antarāyakaro ahaṇ ti
dānaṃ dadantānaṃ upakāraṃ karontānaṃ antarāyakaro
hutvā aññesaṃ ca¹¹ paresaṃ dānaṃ dadamānānaṃ. Dāna-
mayapuññato ahaṃ bahujanaṃ vārayissaṇ vāreṇi¹³ ti yojanā.

Vipāko natthi dānassā ti. ādi-vāritākāradassanaṃ.
Tattha vipāko natthi dānassā ti dānaṃ dadato tassa

¹ so *all MSS.* ² lomahaṃsāpanaṃ, S₁. S₂.

³ pattāma, S₁. S₂. ⁴ nīlavaṇṇena, B.

⁵ pāṇiyassa karakaṇ, S₁. S₂; pāṇiyaṃ karaṇaṇ, B.

⁶ pūraṃ, B. ⁷ ojanena, S₂. ⁸ āgataṃ, B.

⁹ dūrāg^o, B. ¹⁰ *om. all MSS.* ¹¹ *om.* S₁. S₂.

¹² vāresī, S₁. S₂. ¹³ vāresī, S₂; vāresinī, S₁.

vipāko āyatim pattabbaphalam natthi ti vipākam paṭibāhati. Saṃyamassa kuto phalan ti sīlassa pana kuto nāma¹ phalam. Sabbena sabbam² natthi evā³ ti adhippāyo. Natthi ācariyo nāmā ti ācārasamācārasikkhāpakā⁴ ācariyo nāma koci natthi sabhāvato, eva hi sattā dantā vā⁵ adantā vā honti ti adhippāyo. Tenāha: adantaṃ ko damissati ti.

Samatulyāni bhūtāni ti ime sattā sabbe pi aññam-aññam samasamā. Tasmā jeṭṭho eva natthi kuto jeṭṭhāpacāyiko. Jeṭṭhāpacāyanapuññaṃ nāma natthi ti attho. Natthi balan ti yamhi attano bale⁶ paṭiṭṭhitā sattā viriyam katvā manussasobhagataṃ ādim katvā yāva arahattasampattiyo pāpuṇanti,⁷ taṃ⁸ viriyabalaṃ⁹ paṭikkhipati viriyam vā natthi. Kuto uṭṭhānaporisān ti idaṃ no¹⁰ purisaviriyena purisakārena¹¹ pavattan ti evaṃ¹² pavattavādapāṭikkhepavasena vuttaṃ.

Natthi dānaphalam nāmā ti dānassa phalam¹³ nāma kiñci natthi, deyyadhammapariccāgo bhasmanihitaṃ viya nipphalo¹⁴ evā ti attho. Na visodheti verinan ti ettha¹⁵ verinan ti¹⁶ veravantaṃ verānaṃ vasena¹⁷ pānātipātādinaṃ vasena katapāpaṃ puggalaṃ dānasīlādi-vātato na visodheti kadāci pi suddham¹⁸ na karoti. Pubbe¹⁹ Vipāko natthi dānassā ti ādinā dānādito attano²⁰ paresaṃ nivāritākāradassanaṃ, Natthi dānaphalam nāmā ti ādinā²¹ pana attano²² micchābhinivesadassanaṃ²³ ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Laddheyyan ti laddhabbaṃ. Kathaṃ pana laddhabban ti āha: Nīyati pariṇāmajan ti ayaṃ satto sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā labhanto nīyati pariṇāmavasena²⁴ labhati. Na kammaṃ katāya²⁵ issarādinā cā²⁶ ti adhippāyo.

¹ tam, S₁. S₂.

² B. adds tam.

³ om. B.

⁴ ācara.°, B.

⁵ balena, S₁. S₂.

⁶ °ṇāti, S₁. S₂.

⁷ om. S₁. S₂.

⁸ °phalam, B., also before.

⁹ so, S₂.

¹⁰ °kāyena, B.

¹¹ eva, S₁. S₂.

¹² dānaph.°, B.

¹³ °le, S₂; °lam, B.

¹⁴ veravantiṃ, S₂; veramantiṃ, S₁.

¹⁵ visuddhiṃ, B.

¹⁶ puññe, S₁. S₂.

¹⁷ attanā, S₂. S₁.

¹⁸ ādi, S₁. S₂.

¹⁹ °nivesane dass.°, S₂; °nivesana dassan, S₁.

²⁰ vipari.°, B.; pariṇāmajavas.°, S₁. S₂; B. adds eva.

²¹ kattāya, S₁. S₂.

²² vā, S₁. S₂.

Natthi mātā pitā bhātā ti mātādisu¹ sammāpaṭi-
pattimicchapaṭipattinaṃ phalābhāvaṃ² sandhāya vadati.
Loko natthi ito paran ti ito idhalokato³ paraloko
nāma koci natthi. Tattha tatth' eva sattā ucchijjanti ti
adhippāyo. Dinnan ti mahādānaṃ. Hutan ti pahona-
kasakkāro⁴ tadubhayaṃ pi phalābhāvaṃ² sandhāya natthi
ti paṭikkhipati. Sunihitan ti suṭṭhu nihitaṃ. Na vijjati
ti yaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ dānaṃ nāma anugāmikaṃ
nidānan ti vadanti taṃ na vijjati. Tesam taṃ vācāvattu-
mattam evā ti adhippāyo.

Na koci kiñci hanatī ti yo⁵ puriso paraṃ purisaṃ
haneyya parassa purisassa sīsaṃ chindeyya tattha para-
matthato na koci kiñci hanati,⁶ sattannaṃ kāyānaṃ chinda-
bhāvato⁷ hananto viya hoti. Kathaṃ satthappahāro⁸ ti
āha: Sattannaṃ vivaram antare ti⁹ paṭhaviyādīnaṃ
sattannaṃ kāyānaṃ vivarabhūte antare chinde satthaṃ¹⁰
pavisati. Tena sattā⁹ asi-ādīhi pahaṭā viya honti. Jīvo
viya pana sesakāyā pi niccasabhāvato¹¹ na chijjanti ti
adhippāyo.

Acchejjabhejjo¹² jīvo ti ayaṃ sattānaṃ jīvo satthā-
dīhi na chinditabbo niccasabhāvato.¹³ Aṭṭhaṃso guḷa-
parimaṇḍalo ti eso pana jīvo kadāci aṭṭhaṃso hoti
kadāci guḷaparimaṇḍalo. Yojanāni satā pañcā ti kevali-
bhāvaṃ¹⁴ patto pañcayojanasatubbedho hoti. Ko jīvaṃ
chetuṃ arahatī ti¹⁵ niccam nibbikāraṃ jīvañ ca ko
nāma satthādīhi chindituṃ arahati. Na so kenaci vikopeyyā
ti vadati.

Suttagule viveṭhetvā katasuttagule khitte ti nibbe-
ṭhanavasena khitte. Nibbeṭhentaṃ palāyatī ti pabbate
vā rukkhagge vā ṭhatvā niveṭhiyamānaṃ¹⁶ khittaṃ sutta-

¹ ādisu, B. ² phala.°, S₁. ³ S₁. S₂ add pana.

⁴ pahona.°, S₁. S₂. ⁵ so, S₁. S₂. ⁶ hananti, S₂.

⁷ nicca.°, B. ⁸ satta.°, S₁. S₂. ⁹ om. S₂. ¹⁰ sattam, B.

¹¹ niccasabhāvattā, B.; niccabhāvata, S₂; vinicchapabhā-
vatā, S₁. ¹² B. adds 'si.

¹³ °bhāvata, S₂; °pabhāvata, S₁.

¹⁴ kevalam bhāvappatto, B.

¹⁵ B. omits the following passages till pabbate vā and so on.

¹⁶ nibbedhiy.°, B.

guḷaṃ nibbeṭhentaṃ¹ eva gacchati. Evam evaṃ ti yathā taṃ suttaguḷaṃ nibbeṭhiyamānaṃ² eva gacchati, sutte² khīṇe na² gacchati,² evam eva so jīvo cūlāsīti mahākappino sataṣaḥassānī ti vuttakālaṃ eva attabhāvaḡuḷaṃ nibbeṭhento¹ palāyati pavattati,² tato uddhaṃ³ na ppavattati.

Evam eva ca³ so jīvo ti yathā koci⁴ puriso attano nivāsaḡāmato⁵ nikkhamitvā tato aññaṃ ḡāmaṃ pavisati kenaci-d-eva karaṇīyena, evam eva⁶ so jīvo ito sarīrato⁷ nikkhamitvā aññaṃ aparaṃ sarīraṃ niyativasena pavisati ti adhippāyo.

Bondin ti kāyaṃ.

Cūlāsīti ti caturāsīti. Mahākappino ti mahākappānaṃ tattha ekamhā mahāsarā Anotattāditto vassasate vassasate⁸ kusaggena ekekaṃ udakabinduṃ niharantena⁹ iminā upakkamena sattaḡkhattuṃ tamhi sare nirudake¹⁰ jāte eko mahākappo nāma hoti ti vatvā evarūpānaṃ mahākappānaṃ caturāsītisataṣaḥassānī¹¹ ti saṃsāraṣṣa parimāṇaṃ ti vadati.¹² Ye bālā ye ca paṇḡḡitā ti ye ca³ andhabālā ye ca sappaññaṃ sabbe pi te saṃsāraṃ khepayitvānā ti⁴ yathāvuttakālaparicchedaṃ saṃsāraṃ aparāparuppattivasena khepetvā.¹³

Dukkhaṣṣ' antaṃ¹⁴ karissare ti vaddhadukkhassa¹⁵ pariyaṃtaṃ pariyoṣānaṃ¹⁶ karissanti. Paṇḡḡitā pi antaraṃ sijaḡhituṃ¹⁷ na sakkonti bālā pi tato uddhaṃ na ppavattanti ti tassa laddhi. Mitāni sukhadukkhāni doṇehi piṭakehi cā ti sattānaṃ sukhadukkhāni nāma doṇehi piṭakehi mānaḡbhājanehi mitāni viya yathāvuttakālaparicchedena parimitattā¹⁸ paccekaṇ ca tesam tesam¹¹ sattānaṃ tāni² niyatipariṇāmaḡjātāni¹⁹ pariṇāmitāni, tayidaṃ jino sabbam pajānāti²⁰ jinaḡbhūmiyaṃ ṭhito kevalaṃ pajānāti saṃsāraṣṣa samatikkaṇtattā.²¹

¹ nibbedh.°, B. ² om. B.

³ om. S₁. S₂. ⁴ eko, B. ⁵ nivāsaṇa.°, B.

⁶ evaṃ, B. ⁷ kāyato sarato, S₁. S₂. ⁸ S₁ adds 'va.

⁹ niharanti, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ ninnudake, S₁. S₂. ¹¹ om. S₁.

¹² vadanti, S₁. S₂. ¹³ khepitvā, B. ¹⁴ om. S₂.

¹⁵ vaṭṭa.°, B. ¹⁶ vesānaṃ, S₂; soṣānaṃ, S₁. ¹⁷ su.°, B.

¹⁸ °paricchamitattā, B. ¹⁹ °jāni, S₁. S₂.

²⁰ jānāti ti, S₁. S₂. ²¹ matikk.°, B.

Samsāre pana paribbhamati¹ samūlḥāyaṃ itarā pajā, evaṃdiṭṭhi pure āsin ti yathāvuttanattikadiṭṭhiko pubbe² ahaṃ ahosiṃ. Samūlho mohapāruto ti yathāvuttāya diṭṭhiyā hetubhūtena sammohena³ samūlho, taṃ saha-jātena pana⁴ mohena pāruto paṭicchāditakusalabho ti adhippāyo. Evaṃ pubbe yā⁵ attano uppannā pāpadiṭṭhi tassā vasena kaṭaṃ pāpakammaṃ dassetvā idāni attanā āyatim anubhavitaḥḥaṃ tassa phalaṃ dassento Oraṃ⁶ me chahi māsehi ti ādim āha.

Tattha vassasatasahassāni⁷ ti vassānaṃ satasahassāni atikkamitvā ti vacanaseso, bhummatthe vā etaṃ paccattaṃ vacanaṃ. Vassesu satasahassesu vitivattesū ti attho. Ghoso sūyati tāvade ti yadā ettako⁸ kālo atikkanto hoti tāva-d-eva tasmim kāle idha paccantānaṃ vo mārisā vassasatasahassaparimāṇo kālo atito ti evaṃ tasmim niraye saddo sūyati. Lakkho eso⁹ mahārāja satabhāga-vassakoṭiyo¹⁰ ti satabhāgā⁵ satakoṭṭhāsā vassakoṭiyo mahārāja niraye paccantānaṃ sattānaṃ¹¹ āyuno eso lakkho, eso paricchedo ti attho. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti. Dasadasakam¹² sataṃ nāma, dasasatāni sahasaṃ nāma, dasadasa-hassāni¹³ satasahassaṃ nāma, satasatasahassāni¹⁴ koṭi nāma, tāsaṃ koṭinaṃ vasena satasahassavassakoṭiyo¹⁵ satabhāgā vassakoṭiyo, sā ca kho nerayikānaṃ yeva vassagāṇanavasena veditabbā, na manussānaṃ devānaṃ vā. Idisāni¹⁶ anekāni vassakoṭisatasahassāni nerayikānaṃ āyu.¹⁷ Tenāha: koṭi-satasahassāni niraye paccarejanā ti. Yādisena pana pāpena¹⁸ sattā evaṃ nirayesu paccanti, taṃ nigamanavasena dassetum Micchādiṭṭhi ca dussilā ye ca ariyupavādinō ti¹¹ vuttaṃ.

Vedissan ti anubhavissaṃ. Evaṃ āyatim attanā¹⁹ anubhavitaḥḥaṃ pāpaphalaṃ dassetvā idāni Kena te brah-

¹ °manti, S₁. ² S₁. S₂ add 'va.

³ samena, S₁; samāna, S₁; sammohane, B.

⁴ B. adds tena. ⁵ om. B. ⁶ uddham, S₁. S₂.

⁷ vassāni sata.°, B. ⁸ ekako, S₁. S₂; etthako, B.

⁹ S₁ adds vā. ¹⁰ °bhagassa koṭiyo, S₁. S₂. ¹¹ om. S₂.

¹² vassasakam, B. ¹³ dasasah.°, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ dasasata.°, S₁. S₂.

¹⁵ °vassāni.°, B. ¹⁶ edisāni, B. ¹⁷ om. S₁. S₂.

¹⁸ S₁ has pā-paccaṃ ti taṃ and so on. ¹⁹ attano, B.

macariyena ānubhāvo ayam tavā ti raññā pucchitam attham
ācikkhivā tam saraṇesu¹ silesu ca patitṭhapetukāmo Tam
sunohi² mahārājā ti ādim āha.

Tattha silesuposathe³ ratā ti niccasīlesu⁴ uposatha-
sīlesu⁴ ca abhiratā.

Adā ti adāsi.

Tam dhamman ti tam atṭhaṅgikamaggaṃ amatapa-
dañ ca.

Evam petena saraṇesu silesu ca samādapito rājā pa-
sannamānaso tena attanā⁵ kataṃ upakāraṃ tāva kittetvā
saraṇādisu patitṭhahanto Atthakāmo ti ādikā tisso gāthā
vatvā pubbe attanā⁶ gahitāya pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā paṭi-
nissatṭhabbhavaṃ pakāsento Odhunāmi⁷ ti gātham āha.

Tattha odhunāmi mahāvāte ti mahante vāte vāyante
bhusaṃ viya tam pāpakam diṭṭhiṃ⁸ yakkha tava dhamma-
desanāvāte odhunāmi niddhunāmi.⁹ Nadiyā vā siṅghaṃ
gāmiyā ti siṅghaṃ sotāya mahānadiyā vā tiṇakatṭhapanna-
kasalaṃ viya pāpakam diṭṭhiṃ pavāhemī ti adhippāyo.
Vamāmi pāpakam diṭṭhin ti mama manomukhagataṃ
pāpikam¹⁰ diṭṭhiṃ udḍayāmi¹¹ chaḍḍayāmi.¹² Tattha
kāraṇam āha: Buddhānaṃ sāsane rato ti yasmā ekaṃ-
sena amatāvahe¹³ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sāsane rato,¹⁴
tasmā tam diṭṭhisāṅkhātam viṣaṃ vamāmī ti yojanā.

Idaṃ vatvānā ti osānagāthā saṅgītikārehi ṭhapitā.

Tattha pāmokkho ti pācīnadisābhimukho¹⁵ hutvā.
Ratham āruyhi ti rājā¹⁶ gamanasajjaṃ attano ratham¹⁷
abhiruyhi. Āruyha¹⁸ yakkhānubhāvena tam divasaṃ eva
attano nagaraṃ anuppatto¹⁹ rājabhavanaṃ pāvisi. So
aparena samayena²⁰ imaṃ pavuttiṃ bhikkhūnaṃ ārocesi.

¹ B. *adds* ca. ² sunāhi, S₁. S₂. ³ sile up.°, B.

⁴ °sile, S₁. S₂. ⁵ °no, S₁. ⁶ °no, B.

⁷ ujunāmi, S₁. S₂. ⁸ diṭṭha, S₁. S₂.

⁹ nināmi, S₁; niddhunāmi, S₂; onidhunāmi, B.

¹⁰ pāpakam, S₁. ¹¹ ucchayāmi, S₁; ucchindayāmi, B.

¹² om. S₁. B. ¹³ °vaso, S₂; °tāso, S₁.

¹⁴ B. *adds* abhirato. ¹⁵ nip.°, S₁. S₂. ¹⁶ om. B.

¹⁷ rājaratham, B. ¹⁸ °hi, S₁. S₂. ¹⁹ patvā, B.

²⁰ om. S₁.

Bhikkhū taṃ¹ therānaṃ ārocesuṃ. Therā tatiya-saṅgītiyaṃ saṅgahaṃ āropesuṃ.²

Nandakapetavattuvannā.

IV, 4.

Uṭṭhehi Revate supāpadhamme ti. Idam Revatipetavattthum. Taṃ yasmā Revativimānavattthunā nibbise-saṃ tasmā yad ettha atthupattiyaṃ gāthāsu ca vattabbaṃ taṃ Paramatthadīpaniyaṃ Vimānavattthuvannānāyaṃ³ vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ. Idam hi Nandiyassa⁴ devaputtassa vasena Vimānavattthupāliyaṃ saṅgahaṃ āropitaṃ taṃ pi Revatipaṭibaddhāya gāthāya⁵ vasena Revatipetavattthun ti pāliyaṃ⁶ pi saṅgahaṃ āropitaṃ ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Revatipetavattthuvannā.

IV, 5.

Idam mama ucchuvanaṃ mahantaṃ ti. Idam Uchupetavattthum. Tassa kā uppatti? Bhagavati Veḷuvane viharante aññataro puriso ucchukalāpaṃ khandhe katvā ekaṃ ucchuṃ khādanto gacchati. Atha aññataro upāsako sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo bāladārakena saddhiṃ tassa⁷ piṭṭhito⁸ gacchati. Dārako ucchuṃ passitvā⁹ dehi ti parodati. Upāsako dārakaṃ¹⁰ parodantaṃ disvā taṃ purisaṃ gaṇhanto tena saddhiṃ sallāpaṃ akāsi. So pana puriso tena saddhiṃ na kiñci ālapi, dosena nāma dārakassa ucchukhaṇḍaṃ pi nādāsi. Upāsako dārakaṃ dassetvā 'ayaṃ dārako ativiya rodati, imassa ekaṃ ucchukhaṇḍaṃ dehi' ti āha.¹¹ Taṃ sutvā so puriso asahanto¹² paribhavacittaṃ¹³ upaṭṭhapetvā anādaravasena ekaṃ ucchulaṭṭhiṃ piṭṭhito khipi. So aparena samayena kālaṃ katvā ciraparibhāvita-tassa lobhassa vasena¹⁴ petesu nibbatti. Tassa phalaṃ

¹ om. S₂. B. ² tatiyaṃ saṅgahaṃ ārocesuṃ, B.

³ vatthupāliyaṃ, B. ⁴ Nandikassa, S₁. S₂.

⁵ gāthāyaṃ, S₁. S₂. ⁶ Petavattthup.^o, B. ⁷ om. S₁. S₂.

⁸ S₁. S₂ repeat pi.^o. ⁹ B. adds ucchuṃ gahetvā.

¹⁰ B. omits the following words till dassetvā. ¹¹ om. B.

¹² apasārento, B. ¹³ paṭihata.^o, B. ¹⁴ phalena, B.

nāma kamma¹ sarikkhakam² hoti. Atthakarisa³ mattatthānam⁴ avattharantam⁵ añjanavanna⁶ musaladaṇḍaparimāṇehi ucchūhi⁷ ghanasañchannam⁸ mahantam⁹ ucchuvanam¹⁰ nibbatti. Tasmim¹¹ khāditukāmatāya ucchu¹²ṃ gahessāmi¹³ ti upagata¹⁴ matte tam¹⁵ ucchū¹⁶ abhihananti.¹⁷ So tena mucchito¹⁸ papati. Ath' ekadivasam¹⁹ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Rājagaham²⁰ piṇḍāya gacchanto antarāmagge tam²¹ petam²² addasa. So theram²³ disvā attanā²⁴ katakammam²⁵ pucchanto

Idam²⁶ mama²⁷ ucchuvanam²⁸ mahantam²⁹
nibbattati puññaphalam³⁰ anappakam³¹
tam³² dāni me³³ paribhogam³⁴ na³⁵ upeti³⁶¹²
ācikkha³⁷ bhante kissa ayam³⁸ vipāko?¹
Vihaññāmi khajjāmi ca³⁹ vāyamāmi⁴⁰¹⁵
parisakkāmi paribhuñjitum⁴¹ kiñci
sv āham⁴² chinnātumo⁴³ kapaṇo lālapāmi⁴⁴¹⁸
kissa kammassa ayam⁴⁵ vipāko?²
Vighāto cāham⁴⁶ paripatāmi chamāyam⁴⁷
parivattāmi vāricaro va ghamme
dūrato⁴⁸ ca me assukāni galanti⁴⁹²¹
ācikkha bhante kissa ayam⁵⁰ vipāko?³
Chāto kilanto ca pipāsito ca
santassito⁵¹ sātasukham⁵² na vinde
pucchāmi tam⁵³ etam⁵⁴ attham⁵⁵ bhaddan⁵⁶ te²³
kathan⁵⁷ nu ucchuparibhogam⁵⁸ labheyyam?⁴

* * *

¹ °karissa.°, S₁. ² om. B. ³ gahiss.°, B.
⁴ ucchuvanam, B. ⁵ °haranti, B. ⁶ muñchito, B.
⁷ °gahe, S₁. S₂. ⁸ °no, B. ⁹ mamaṃ, M.
¹⁰ C. D., B. *add* na; M. *adds* tam.
¹¹ om. M. C. D.; B. ¹² eti, M. ¹³ ācikkhi, S₁.
¹⁴ 'va, S₂. ¹⁵ C. D., B. *add* ca. ¹⁶ disvāham, C.
¹⁷ chinditathāmo, M.; B.; chindituthāmo, D.; chinditu-
kāmo, C.; chinditumhe, S₁; chindituhe, S₂; C. *had* chinnā-
tumo *which, however, has been corrected to* chinditukāmo.
¹⁸ sāla.°, S₁. S₂. ¹⁹ ca 'ham, M.; B.; aham, S₁. S₂.
²⁰ rudato, S₁. S₂.
²¹ assukāni galanti, D.; asukāni gal.°, B.; assukā (assakā,
S₁) niggalanti, S₁. S₂.
²² °tasito, S₁. S₂. ²³ bhadan, M.; B.

Pure tuvaṃ kammam akasi¹ attanā
 manussabhūto purimāya jātiyā
 ahañ ca taṃ etam atthaṃ vadāmi
 sutvāna tvaṃ etam atthaṃ vijāna.² 5
 Uccuṃ tuvaṃ khādamāno payāto
 puriso³ te piṭṭhito⁴ anvagacchi⁵
 so ca taṃ paccāsanto kathesi⁶
 tassa tuvaṃ na kiñci ālapittha. 6
 So ca taṃ abhaṇantam⁷ āyāci⁸
 deh' ayya⁹ ucchun ti ca taṃ avoca
 tassa tuvaṃ piṭṭhito uccuṃ adāsi
 tass' etam kammassa ayaṃ vipāko. 7
 Ingha tvaṃ¹⁰ 'piṭṭhito gaṇheyyāsi¹¹ uccuṃ
 gahetvā¹² khādassu yāva-d-atthaṃ
 ten' eva taṃ attamano bhavissasi
 haṭṭho c'udaggo¹³ ca¹⁴ pamodito ca'. 8
 Gantvāna so piṭṭhito aggahesi¹⁵
 gahetvāna taṃ khādi yāva-d-atthaṃ
 ten' eva so attamano ahosi
 haṭṭho c'udaggo ca¹⁴ pamodito cā¹⁶ ti 9
 vacanapaṭivacanagāthā petena therena vuttā.¹⁷

Tattha kissā ti kiṇdisassa kammassā ti adhippāyo.

Vihaññāmi ti vighātaṃ āpajjāmi. Vihaññāmi ti vā
 vibādhiyāmi, visesato piṇiyāmi ti attho. Khajjāmi ti
 khādiyāmi asipattasāṇhānasadisehi¹⁸ nisitehi khādantehi
 viya uccupattehi kantiyāmi ti attho. Vāyamāmi ti
 uccuṃ khādituṃ vāyāmaṃ karomi. Parisakkāmi ti
 payogaṃ karomi. Paribhuñjitun ti ucchurasam pari-
 bhuñjitum¹⁹ khāditun ti attho. Chinnātumo²⁰ ti chinna-
 sabhāvo²¹ upacchinnathāmo,²² parikkhīṇabalo ti attho

¹ akāsim, C. D.; akasim, M. ² °naṃ, S₁. S₂.

³ M. C. D., B. *add* ca. ⁴ pacchato, M. C. ⁵ anvā.°,
 D.; B.; anugañchi, S₁. S₂. ⁶ katheti, S₂. ⁷ abhiṇhaṃ, S₁. S₂.

⁸ āyapi, S₁. S₂. ⁹ dehi, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ tuvaṃ, S₁. S₂.;
 M. C. D., B. *add* gantvāna. ¹¹ gaṇha, S₁. S₂. ¹² °tvāna taṃ, B.

¹³ udaggo, C.; S₁. S₂. B. ¹⁴ om. C. D. ¹⁵ °hesuṃ, S₂.

¹⁶ S₁. S₂ *omit this Pāda*. ¹⁷ B. *has only* petādihi vuttā.

¹⁸ asipattasādisehi, B. ¹⁹ B. *inserts* uccuṃ. ²⁰ chindita-
 thāmo, B. ²¹ chinda.°, B.; chinnabhāvo, S₂. ²² ucchinna.°, S₁.

Kapaṇo ti¹ dīno.¹ Lālapāmi² ti dukkheṇa addito³ ativiya vilapāmi.

Vighāto ti vighāṭavā vihatabalo vā. Paripatāmi chamāyan ti ṭhātum asakkonto⁴ bhūmiyaṃ patāmi. Parivattāmi ti⁵ pariyāmi.⁵ Vāricaro vā ti maccho⁶ viya. Ghamme ti ghammasantatte thale.

Santassito⁷ ti kaṇṭha¹-oṭṭhatalūnaṃ⁸ so sampattiyā sutṭhu tasito. Sātasukhan ti sātabhūtaṃ sukhaṃ. Na vinde ti na labhāmi. Tan ti tuvaṃ.

Vijānā¹ ti¹ vijānāhi.

Payāto ti gantum āradḍho. Anvāgacchi⁹ ti anubandhi. Paccāsanto ti paccāsiṃsamāno.

Tass' etaṃ¹⁰ kammassā ti ettha etan ti nipātamattaṃ. Tassa kammassā ti attho.

Piṭṭhito gaṇheyyāsī ti attano piṭṭhipassen' eva ucchuṃ gaṇheyyāsī. Pamodito ti pamudito.

Gahetvāna taṃ¹¹ khādi yāva-d-atthan ti therena āṇattiniyāmena ucchuṃ gahetvā yathā ruciṃ khāditvā ca¹ mahantaṃ ucchukalāpaṃ gahetvā therassa upanesi. Thero taṃ anugaṇhanto ten' eva taṃ ucchukalāpaṃ gāhāpetvā Veluvanaṃ gantvā Bhagavato adāsi. Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ taṃ paribhuñjitvā anumodanaṃ akāsi.

Peto pasannacitto vanditvā gato. Tato paṭṭhāya sukhaṃ ucchuṃ paribhuñji. So apareṇa samayena kālaṃ katvā Tāvatisesu uppajji.

Sā pan'¹ esā¹ petassa pavutti manussaloke pākaṭā ahosi. Atha manussā Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā taṃ¹² pavuttiṃ pucchimsu. Satthā tesāṃ taṃ atthaṃ vitthārato¹³ kathetvā dhammaṃ desesi. Taṃ sutvā manussā maccheramalato paṭiviratā ahesuṃ.¹⁴

Ucchupetavatthuvaṇṇanā.

¹ om. B. ² sālap.°, S₁. S₂. ³ ajjito, B.

⁴ asakko, S₁. S₂. ⁵ paribbhamāmi, B.

⁶ pucchā, S₁. S₂. ⁷ °tasito, S₁. S₂.

⁸ kaṇṭhaṭṭhata.°, S₁; oṭṭhakaṇṭhata.°, B. ⁹ anugañchi, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ eva taṃ, S₁. ¹¹ om. S₁. S₂. ¹² idam, S₁. S₂.

¹³ °rena, S₂. ¹⁴ all MSS. add ti.

IV, 6.

Sāvatthi nāma nagaran ti. Idam Satthā Jetavane viharanto dve pete ārabha kathesi. Sāvatthiyaṃ kira Kosalarañño dve puttā pāsādikā pathamavaye t̥hitā yobhanamadamattā paradārakammaṃ katvā kālaṃ katvā parikhāpiṭṭhe petā hutvā nibbattiṃsu. Te rattiyaṃ bheravena saddena parideviṃsu. Manussā taṃ sutvā bhītatasiṭā. Evaṃ kate idam avamaṅgalaṃ vūpasammatī ti buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ datvā taṃ pavuttiṃ Bhagavato ārocesuṃ. Bhagavā pana 'upāsakā tassa saddassa savanena tumhākaṃ na koci antarāyo ti vatvā tassa kāraṇaṃ ācikkhitvā tesam dhammaṃ desetup

Sāvatthi nāma nagaraṃ Himavantassa passato
tattha āsum¹ dve kumārā² rājaputtā ti me sutam. 1
Pamattā³ rajaniyesu kāmassādābhinandino⁴
paccuppannasukhe giddhā na te passimṃsu nāgataṃ. 2
Te cutā ca⁵ manussattā paralokaṃ ito gatā
te 'dha⁶ ghosenti⁷ na⁸ dissanto⁹ pubbe dukkaṭam attano: 3
Bahūsu vata¹⁰ santesu deyyadhamme upaṭṭhite
nāsakkhimhā¹¹ ca attānaṃ sotthi kātum parittasukhā-
vahaṃ.¹² 4

Kim tato pāpakam¹³ assa yan no rājakulā cutā
uppannā¹⁴ pettivisayaṃ¹⁵ khuppiṭṭasāsamappitā? 5
Sāmino¹⁶ idha hutvāna honti asāmino¹⁷ tahiṃ
caranti¹⁸ khuppiṭṭasāya manussā unnatonatā.¹⁹ 6
Etam²⁰ ādīnavam nātvā issaramadasambhavam²¹

¹ tatthāsum, C.; tattha su, S₁. S₂; tatthāhesum, D.; B.

² M., S₁. S₂ add ca. ³ sammattā, M.

⁴ °dane, S₂; °dano, S₁. ⁵ 'va, M. C. D.

⁶ ca, D.; B.; 'va, M. ⁷ ghosanti, S₁. S₂.

⁸ om. M. C. D. ⁹ dissanti, M. D.; B.; °tā, C. ¹⁰ tesu, M.

¹¹ °kkamhā, S₁. ¹² parittasotthiṃ kātum sukhā.°, S₁. S₂.

¹³ pāpakammaṃ, C. D. ¹⁴ upapannā, M. C. D.; B.

¹⁵ petiv.°, B.; petav.°, S₁. S₂; pittiv.°, M. C. D.

¹⁶ sāmiko, S₁. S₂. ¹⁷ assā.°, C. D.; S₂. B.

¹⁸ bhamanti, M. D.; maranti, C. ¹⁹ onna.°, S₁. S₂.

²⁰ evam, S₁. S₂. ²¹ °manasam.°, S₁. S₂.

pahāya issaramadam bhave saggagato naro
kāyassa bheda sappañño¹ saggam so upapajjati ti 9

gāthāyo² abhāsi.

Tattha iti me sutan ti na kevalam attano ñāṇena
diṭṭham eva, ettha kho loke pākāṭabhāvena evaṃ³ mayā
suttan⁴ ti attho.

Kāmassādābhinandino ti kāmaguṇesu assādasena
abhinandanasilā. Paccuppannasukhe giddhā ti vaddha-
mānasukhamatte⁵ giddhā gadhitā hutvā. Na te passim-
su nāgatan ti duccaritam pahāya sucaritam caritvā
anāgataṃ āyatim devamanussesu laddhabbam sukham te
na cintesum.

Te 'dha⁶ ghosenti na dissanto ti te pubbe rāja-
puttabhūtā petā idha Sāvattiya samipe adissamānarūpā
ghosenti kandanti. Kiṃ kandanti ti āha: Pubbe dukka-
ṭam attano ti idāni tesam tam⁷ kandanassa kāraṇam
hetuto⁸ phalato vibhajitvā dassetum Bahūsu vata santesū
ti ādi vuttam.

Tattha bahūsu vata santesū ti anekesu dakkhiṇeyyesu
vijjamānesu. Deyyadhamme upaṭṭhite ti attano santake
dātabbadeyyadhamme samipe ṭhite labbhamāne ti attho,
Parittasukhāvahan ti appamattakam pi āyatim sukhā-
vham puññaṃ katvā attānaṃ sotthim nirupaddavaṃ
kātaṃ nāsakkhimha vatā ti yojanā.

Kiṃ tato pāpakam assā ti tato pāpakam lāmakam
nāma kiṃ aññaṃ assa⁹ siyā. Yan no rājakulā cutā
ti yena pāpakammena mayam rājakulato cutā idha petti-
visayaṃ¹⁰ uppannā petesu nibbattā¹¹ khuppipāsāsamappitā
vicarāmā ti attho.

Sāmino idha hutvānā ti idha imasmim loke yasmiṃ¹²
yeva ṭhāne pubbe sāmino hutvā vicaranti. Tahin ti¹³
tasmim yeva ṭhāne honti assamikā. Manussā unnato-
natā ti manussakāle sāmino¹⁴ hutvā kālakatā kammavasena

¹ sampanno, S₁. S₂. ² gāthā, B. ³ eva, B.

⁴ vuttan, B. ⁵ vatta.^o, S₁. B.; ⁶ mattena, B.

⁶ ca, B. ⁷ om. B. ⁸ ca, S₁. S₂. ⁹ om. S₂.

¹⁰ pittiv.^o, B. ¹¹ ottitvā, S₁. S₂. ¹² om. S₁. ¹³ om. S₁. S₂.

¹⁴ sāmi, S₁.

onatā caranti,¹ khuppiṇāsāya passa saṃsārapakatin ti dasseti.

Etam² ādinavaṃ ñatvā issaramadasambhavan ti etam² issariyamadassa³ vasena sambhūtaṃ apāyūpapattisaṅkhātāṃ ādinavaṃ dosaṃ ñatvā pahāya issaramadaṃ puññapasuto hutvā. Bhava saggaḡato naro ti saggaṃ devaḡokaṃ gato yeva bhaveyya.

Iti Satthā tesāṃ petānaṃ pavuttiṃ kathetvā tehi manussehi kataṃ dānaṃ tesāṃ petānaṃ uddissāpetvā sampattaparisaṡya ajjhāsayānurūpaṃ dhammaṃ desesi. Sā desanā mahājanassa sātthikā ahosi.⁴

Kumārapetavatthuvannaṃ.

IV, 7.

Pubbe katānaṃ kammānaṃ ti. Idaṃ Satthā Jeta-vane viharanto rājaputtapetaṃ ārabba kathesi. Tattha yo so atīte Kitavassa nāma rañño putto atīte paccekabuddhe aparajjhitaṃ bahūni vassasahassāni niraye paccitvā tass' eva kammaṡa⁵ vipākāvasesena petesu uppanno. So idha rājaputtapeto ti adhippeto.⁶ Tassa vatthum heṡṡhā Sānuvāsiḡpetavatthumhi vitthārato āgataṃ eva. Tasmā tattha vuttanayen' eva gaheṡabbaṃ. Satthā hi⁷ therena attano ñātipetānaṃ pavuttiyā kathitāya 'na kevalaṃ tava ñātakā yeva, atha kho tvam⁸ pi ito anantarātīte⁹ attabhāve¹⁰ peto hutvā mahādukkhaṃ anubhavi¹¹ ti vatvā tena yācīto

Pubbe katānaṃ kammānaṃ vipāko mathaye¹² manāṃ rūpe sadde rase gandhe¹³ poṡṡhabbe ca manorame. 1
Naccaṃ gītaṃ ratīṃ khiḡḡaṃ anubhutaṃ anappakaṃ uyyāne paricaritvā¹⁴ pavasanto Giribbajam

¹ bhamanti, B. ² evam, S₁. ³ °mada.°, B.

⁴ all MSS. add ti. ⁵ om. S₁. S₂. ⁶ adhippāyo, S₁; °ppā, S₂
which, besides, inserts: Atīte Kitavassa nāma rañño putto āsā.

⁷ B. adds tadā.

⁸ tuvam, B.

⁹ antarā.°, S₁. S₂.

¹⁰ °bhāvo, S₁.

¹¹ °bhavatī, B.

¹² thapaye, C., but corrected from mathaye.

¹³ gandhe rase, D.; B.

¹⁴ caritvāna, S₁. S₂.

Isim Sunettam¹ addakkhi attadantam samāhitam
 appiccham hirisampannam uñche² pattagate³ ratam. 3
 Hatthikkhandato oruyha⁴ laddhā bhante ti c' abravi⁵
 tassa pattam gahetvāna uccam paggayha khattiyo. 4
 Thaṇḍile⁶ pattam bhinditvā hasamāno apakkami
 rañño Kitavassāham putto, kim mam bhikkhu karissasi?⁷ 5
 Tassa kammassa pharusassa vipāko kaṭuko ahu
 yam rājaputto vedesi nirayamhi samappito. 6
 Cha! eva caturāsīti vassāni nahutāni ca
 bhusam dukkham nigacchittho⁸ niraye katakibbiso. 7
 Uttāno pi ca paccittha nikujo⁹ vāmadakkhiṇo
 uddham pādo thito c' eva ciraṃ bālo apaccittha.¹⁰ 8
 Bahūni vassasahassāni pūgāni¹¹ nahutāni ca
 bhusam dukkham nigacchittho niraye katakibbiso. 9
 Etādisam kho kaṭukam appadutthapadosinam
 paccanti pāpakammantā isim āsajja subbatam. 10
 So tattha bahuvassāni vedayitvā bahudukkham
 khuppipāsahato¹² nāma peto āsi¹³ tato cuto. 11
 Etaṃ¹⁴ ādinavam nātvā¹⁵ issaramadasambhavam
 pahāya issaramadam nivātam anuvattaye. 12
 Diṭṭhe 'va dhamme pasamso yo¹⁶ buddhesu sagāravo
 kāyassa bheda sappañño saggam so upapajjati ti 13

idam¹⁷ Rājaputtapetavatthum¹⁸ kathesi.

Tattha pubbe katānam kammānam vipāko ma-
 thaye manan ti purimāsu jātisu katānam akusalakammā-
 nam phalam ulāram hutvā uppajjamānam¹⁹ andhabālānam
 cittam mathayeyya²⁰ abhibhaveyya. Paresam anattaka-
 raṇamukhena²¹ attano attham²² uppādeyyā ti adhippāyo.

¹ Sunitam, M. D.; B.; isim muni tam, C., *but corrected from* isim Sunitam.

² uñcho, S₁. S₂; ucche, C. D.; B. ³ pattā.°, C.; B. S₁. S₂.

⁴ orūyha, M. C. D.; S₁. ⁵ c'ābravi, D.; B.; c' abruvi, S₁.

⁶ gaṇḍile, C. ⁷ kari, S₁. ⁸ °gacchittha, C.

⁹ nikuñjo, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ °itha, S₁. S₂; °atha, M.; °itta, B.

¹¹ cutāni, S₁. S₂. ¹² °hito, S₁. S₂; °pāso, M. ¹³ asi, S₂.

¹⁴ evam, S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ disvā, S₁. S₂. ¹⁶ yesu, S₁. S₂.

¹⁷ imam, B. ¹⁸ rājayutta.°, S₁. S₂; Petavatthum, B.

¹⁹ upapajjantānam, B. ²⁰ path.°, S₁. S₂.

²¹ °karaṇi.°, S₁. S₂. ²² anattam, B.

Idāni tam¹ cittamathanam² visayena saddhim dassetum Rūpe sadde ti ādivuttam. Tattha rūpe ti rūpahetu. Yaticchitassa³ manāpiyassa rūpārammanassa palobhani-mittan⁴ ti attho. Sadde ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Evaṃ sādharmaṇato vuttam attham asādhāraṇato niyametvā dassento Naccam gitan ti ādim āha.

Tattha ratin ti kāmaratim. Kiḍḍan ti sahāyakādihi kelim. Giribbajan ti Rājagaham.

Isin ti asekkhānam⁵ silakhandhādīnam esanaṭṭhena isim. Sunettan⁶ ti evaṃnāmakam paccekabuddham. Attadantan ti uttamenā damathena damitacittam. Samāhitan ti arahattaphalasamādhinā samāhitam. Uñche⁷ pattagate ratan ti unchena bhikkhācārena laddhe⁸ pattagate⁹ pattapariyāpanne¹⁰ āhāre ratam santappam.¹¹

Laddhā bhante ti c' abravī ti api bhante bhikkhā laddhā ti vissāsajanānattham kathesi. Uccam paggayhā ti uccataram katvā pattam ukkhipitvā.

Thaṇḍile pattam bhinditvā ti kharakathāne¹² bhūmippadese khipanto pattam bhinditvā. Apakkamī ti thokam apasakki apasakkanto ca akāraṇen' eva andhabālo mahantam anattham attano akāsī ti karuṇāya¹³ vasena olokentam paccekabuddham rājaputto āha: raṇño Kitavassāham putto, kim maṃ bhikkhu karissasī ti?

Pharusassā ti dāruṇassa. Kaṭuko ti anīṭṭho. Yan ti yaṃ vipākam. Samappito ti allīno.

Chaḷ eva caturāsīti vassāni nahutāni cā¹⁴ ti uttāno nippanno caturāsīti vassasahassāni nikujjo vāmapasse¹⁵ dakkhiṇapasse¹⁵ uddham pādo olambiko yathā ṭhito cā¹⁴ ti evaṃ¹⁶ caturāsīti saḥassāni vassāni¹⁷ honti. Tenāha:

Uttāno pi ca paccittha nikujjo vāmadakkhiṇo uddham pādo ṭhito c'eva ciraṃ bālo apaccitthā ti.

¹ om. S₁. S₂. ² °pathana, S₁. S₂. ³ yaṃ kiñci tassa, B.

⁴ paṭilābh.^o, B. ⁵ seṭhānam, B. ⁶ Sunitan, B.

⁷ uñcho. S₁. S₂. ⁸ laddhena, S₂; S₁. S₂ add ca.

⁹ tatte, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ cattapari.^o, S₂. ¹¹ °tatham, B.

¹² karakathine, S₂; kiraṇathā.^o, B. ¹³ °ṇāyana, S₁. S₂.

¹⁴ 'thā, S₁. S₂. ¹⁵ °passena, S₁. S₂. ¹⁶ evañ ca. ¹⁷ om. B.

Tāni pana vassāni yasmā anekāni nahutāni honti tasmā vuttam nahutāni ti.

Bhusam dukkham nigacchiṭṭho ti ativiya dukkham pāpuṇi. Pūgāni ti vassasamūhe idha purimagāthāya ca accantasamyoge upayogavacanam daṭṭhabbam.

Etādisan ti evarūpaṃ. Kaṭukan ti atidukkham, bhāvanapumsakaniddeso¹ Ekamantaṃ nisīdi ti² ādisu viya. Appaduṭṭhapadosinaṃ isim subbatam āsajja āsādetva pāpakammantā puggalā evarūpaṃ kaṭukaṃ ativiya dukkham paccanti ti yojanā.

So ti so rājaputtapeto. Tatthā ti niraye. Vedayitvā ti anubhavitvā. Nāmā ti vyattapākata bhāvena. Tato cuto ti nirayato cuto. Sesam³ vuttanayen' eva.

Evam Bhagavā rājaputtapetakathāya tattha sannipatitaṃ mahājanam samvejetvā upari saccāni pakāsesi. Saccapariyosāne bahū sotāpatti phalādiṇi pāpuṇimsu.

Rājaputtapetavatthuvannaṇā.

IV, 8.

Gūthakūpato uggantvā ti. Idam Satthā⁴ Jetavane viharanto⁵ ekaṃ gūthakhādakapetaṃ ārabba kathesi.⁶ Sāvattiya kira avidūre aññatarasmiṃ gāmake eko kuṭumbiko attano kulupakaṃ bhikkhum uddissa vihāraṃ kāresi. Tattha nānājanapadato bhikkhū āgantvā paṭivasimsu. Te disvā manussā pasannacittā paṇitena paccayena⁷ upaṭṭhahimsu.⁸ Kulupako⁹ bhikkhu taṃ asahamāno issāpakato hutvā tesam bhikkhūnaṃ dosaṃ vadanto¹⁰ kuṭumbikaṃ ujjhāpesi. Kuṭumbiko te bhikkhū kulupakaṃ ca paribhavantanto paribhāsi. Atha kulupako kalam katvā tasmim yeva vihāre vacca kuṭiyaṃ peto hutvā nibbatti. Kuṭumbiko pana¹¹ kalam katvā tass' eva upari peto hutvā nibbatti. Ath' āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno taṃ disvā pucchanto

¹ °niddoso, S₂; °pumñamsakaniddeso, S₁; B. adds yam.

² om. B. ³ tesam, B. S₂. ⁴ Satthari, B.

⁵ °te, B. ⁶ vuttam, B. ⁷ °ye, S₁. S₂.

⁸ °samharimsu, B. ⁹ kulūpako, S₁ throughout.

¹⁰ dosavanto, B. ¹¹ om. S₁. S₂.

Gūthakūpato uggantvā¹ ko nu dīno² patitṭhasi³
nisamsayaṃ⁴ pāpakammanto kin nu saddahase⁵ tuvaṇ' ti 1
gātham āha. Taṃ sutvā peto

Ahaṃ bhaddan te⁶ peto 'mhi duggato Yamalokiko
pāpakammaṃ karitvāna petalokam ito gato ti 2
gāthāya attānaṃ ācikkhi. Atha naṃ thero

Kin nu kāyena vācāya manasā dukkaṭaṃ kataṃ
kissa kammavipākena idaṃ dukkhaṃ nigacchasi ti 3
gāthāya tena katakammaṃ pucchi. So⁷ peto⁷

Ahu āvāsiko mayhaṃ issukī kulamacchari
ajjhosito⁸ mayhaṃ ghare kadariyo paribhāsako. 4
Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā bhikkhavo paribhāsissaṃ
tassa kammavipākena⁹ petalokam ito gato ti 5

dvīhi gāthāhi attanā katakammaṃ kathesi.

Tattha abhu¹⁰ āvāsiko mayhan ti mayhaṃ āvāse mayā
katavihāre eko bhikkhu āvāsiko nibaddhavasana¹¹ko¹¹ ahosi.
Ajjhosito¹² mayhaṃ ghare ti kulupakabhāvena mama
gehe taṇhābhinivesena¹³ abhinivittṭho.

Tassā ti tassa kulupakabhikkhussa. Bhikkhavo ti
bhikkhū. Paribhāsissan ti akkosim. Petalokam ito
gato ti iminā ākārena¹⁴ petayoniṃ upagato petabhūto.

Taṃ sutvā thero itarassa gaṭiṃ pucchanto

Amitto mittavaṇṇena yo te āsi kulupako
kāyassa bhedaṃ duppañño kin nu pecca¹⁵ gaṭiṃ gato ti 6
gātham āha.

¹ upagantvā, S₁. ² S₁. S₂ add 'si.

³ tiṭṭhasi, S₁. S₂. ⁴ sams.^o, S₁. S₂.

⁵ saddayase, D.; saddāy.^o, C. ⁶ bhante, M. C.; S₂. B.

⁷ om. S₁. ⁸ ajjhosito, C.; B.; ajjhāsito, S₁. S₂.

⁹ kammaṃ vip.^o, C. ¹⁰ om. S₁. S₂.

¹¹ nibandhanav.^o, B.; nibandhav.^o, S₁.

¹² ajjesiko, B.; ajjāsiko, S₁. S₂.

¹³ °vessase or °vesasase, S₁. S₂.

¹⁴ pakārena, S₁. S₂.

¹⁵ pacca, M. C. D.; B.

Tattha mittavaṇṇena¹ ti mittarūpena² mittapaṭirūpatāya.²

Puna peto therassa tam atthaṃ ācikkhanto

Tass' evāhaṃ pāpakammassa³ sīse tiṭṭhāmi matthake
so ca paravisayaṃ patto mam eva paricārako.⁴ 7
Yaṃ bhaddan⁵ te hanant' aññe⁶ etaṃ me hoti bhojanam
ahañ ca kho yaṃ hanāmi etaṃ so upajīvati ti 8

gāthādvayaṃ āha.

Tattha tass' evā ti⁷ mayhaṃ pubbe kulupakabbhikkhubhūtaṃ petassa. Pāpakammassā³ ti pāpasamācārassa. Sīse tiṭṭhāmi matthake ti sīse tiṭṭhāmi tiṭṭhanto ca⁸ matthake eva tiṭṭhāmi. Na sīsappamaṇe ākāse ti attho. Paravisayaṃ patto ti manussalokaṃ upādāya paravisayabhūtaṃ pettivisaṃ patto. Mam eva mayhaṃ eva paricāriko ahosi ti vacanaseso.

Yaṃ bhaddan te¹⁰ hanant' aññe¹¹ ti bhaddante ayya Mahāmoggallāna tassam vaccaṃ kuṭṭiyaṃ yaṃ¹² aññe⁶ ohananti¹³ vaccaṃ osajjanti etaṃ¹⁴ me hoti¹⁵ bhojanan ti etaṃ vaccaṃ mayhaṃ divase divase bhojanam hoti. Yaṃ hanāmi ti taṃ pana vaccaṃ khāditvā yaṃ¹⁶ p' ahaṃ¹⁷ vaccaṃ karomi. Etaṃ so upajīvati ti etaṃ mama vaccaṃ so kulupakapeto divase divase⁸ khādanava-sena upajīvati attabhāvaṃ yāpeti ti attho. Tesam¹⁸ kuṭumbiko pesale bhikkhū evaṃ¹⁹ 'āhāraparibhogato varam tumhākaṃ gūthakhādanan' ti akkosi, kulupako pana kuṭumbikam pi tathā vacanena²⁰ samādapetvā sayam tathā akkosi. Ten' assa tato²¹ patikuṭṭhatarā²² jīvikā ahosi²³.

¹ °paṭirūpena, B. ² °kāya, B. ³ °dhammassa, B.

⁴ °vārako, S₂; °cārako, C.; B. ⁵ bhadan, M.

⁶ añño, S₁. S₂. ⁷ S₁. S₂ add tass' eva.

⁸ om. S₁. S₂. ⁹ petav.^o, S₁. S₂.

¹⁰ bhante, S₁. ¹¹ aññā, S₁. S₂. ¹² om. B.

¹³ ohanti, S₂; uhananti, B. ¹⁴ eta, S₁. S₂.

¹⁵ honti, S₁. S₂. ¹⁶ twice, S₁. S₂.

¹⁷ mayhaṃ l. p' ahaṃ, S₁. S₂.

¹⁸ tesu, S₁. S₂. ¹⁹ eva, S₁. S₂. ²⁰ vacane, B.

²¹ B. adds pi; S₁ na. ²² patikiliṭṭhatarā, S₁. S₂.

²³ abhāsi, S₁. S₂.

Āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tam pavuttiṃ Bhagavato āro-
cesi. Bhagavā tam atthaṃ atthupattim katvā upavāde¹
ādinavaṃ dassetvā sampattaparisāya dhammaṃ desesi. Sā
desenā mahājanassa sātthikā ahosi.²

Gūthakhāḍakapetavatthuvaṇṇanā.

IV, 9.

Gūthakūpato uggantvā ti. Idam Satthari Jetavane
viharante aññataraṃ gūthakhāḍakapetiṃ ārabha vuttaṃ.
Tassa vatthuṃ anantaravatthusadisam. Tattha upāsakena
vihāro karito ti upāsakassa vasena āgataṃ, idha pana
upāsikāyā ti ayam eva viseso. Sesam vatthusmiṃ gāthāsu
ca apubbaṃ natthi.

Gūthakhāḍakapetavatthuvaṇṇanā.

IV, 10.

Naggā dubbaṇṇarūpā 'thā³ ti. Idam Satthari Jeta-
vane viharante sambahule pete ārabha vuttaṃ. Sāvatti-
yaṃ kira sambahulā manussā gaṇabhūtā assaddhā appa-
sannā maccheramalapariyuṭṭhitā cittādānādīsu caritavi-
mukhā hutvā ciraṃ jīvitvā⁴ kāyassa bhedā nagarasamīpe⁵
petayoniyaṃ nibbattiṃsu. Ath' ekadivasam āyasmā Mahā-
moggallāno Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya gacchanto antarāmagge
pete disvā

Naggā dubbaṇṇarūpā 'tha kisā dhamanisaṇṭhitā⁶
upphāsulikā⁷ kisakā, ke nu tumhe 'tha⁸ mārisā ti 1

gāthāya pucchi.

Tattha dubbaṇṇarūpā 'thā ti dubbaṇṇasarīrā hotha.
Ke nu tumhe 'thā⁹ ti tumhe ke nu nāma bhavatha.
Mārisā ti te attano sārubbapavasena ālapati. Tam sutvā petā

¹ apavāde, B. ² *all MSS. add ti.*

³ *om.* B. ⁴ jīvitā, B. ⁵ nagarassa sam., B.

⁶ °sandhatā, C. D.; B.; °santhatā, B. ⁷ uppā., *all MSS.*

⁸ 'ttha, M. C. D.; B. ⁹ 'tthā, B.

Mayaṃ bhaddan¹ te pet' amhā² duggatā Yamalokikā
pāpakammaṃ karitvāna petalokam ito gatā ti 2

gāthāya attano petabhāvaṃ pakāsetvā, puna therena

Kin nu kāyena vācāya manasā dukkaṭaṃ kataṃ
kissa kammavipākena petalokam ito gatā 3

gāthāya katakammaṃ pucchitā

Anāvaṭṭesu³ tittthesu vicinimh' addhamāsakaṃ
santesu deyyadhammesu dīpaṃ nākamha-m-attano. 4

Nadiṃ upema tasitā, rittakā parivattati
chāyaṃ upema uñhesu, ātapo parivattati. 5

Aggivaṇṇo ca⁴ no⁵ vāto⁶ dahanto upavāyati
etaṇ ca bhante arahāma aññaṇ ca pāpakaṃ tato. 6

Api yojanāni⁷ gacchāma⁸ chātā⁹ āhāragiddhino¹⁰
aladdhā¹¹ yeva nivattāma, aho no appapuññatā. 7

Chātā¹² pamucchitā¹³ bhantā¹⁴ bhūmiyaṃ paṭisumbhitā
uttanā paṭikirāma avakujjā¹⁵ patāmase. 8

Te ca tatth' eva patitā¹⁶ bhūmiyaṃ paṭisumbhitā
uraṃ sisaṇ ca ghaṭṭema,¹⁷ aho¹⁸ no appapuññatā. 9

Etaṇ ca bhante arahāma aññaṇ ca pāpakaṃ tato
santesu deyyadhammesu dīpaṃ nākamha-m¹⁹-attano. 10

Te hi nuna ito gantvā yoniṃ laddhāna mānusiṃ
vadaññū sīlasampannā²⁰ kāhāma kusalaṃ bahun ti 11

attano katakammaṃ kaṭhesuṃ.

Tattha api yojanāni gacchāmā ti anekāni pi²¹ yoja-
nāni²¹ gacchāma. Kathaṃ?²² Chātā āhāragiddhino²³

¹ bhadan, M. ² petā 'mhā, M.; pet' amha, S₂.

³ anavajjesu, S₂; °jjasu, S₁.

⁴ 'va, S₁. S₂. ⁵ ne, S₁. ⁶ vahato, S₂.

⁷ °nā, S₁. ⁸ pagacch.°, S₁. ⁹ sātā, C.; nātā, S₁.

¹⁰ °gedhino, M. C. D.; B. ¹¹ asaddhā, S₁. ¹² nātā, S₁.

¹³ samucch.°, M. C. D.; B.

¹⁴ bhanto, B. S₂; bhantā, M. C.; bhantvā, D.; bhante, S₁.

¹⁵ avakuddā, S₂.

¹⁶ tattha papatitā, M. C. D.; °papahitā, B.

¹⁷ ghaṭṭema, S₁. ¹⁸ ho, S₁. S₂. ¹⁹ °ha, M. C. D.; B.

²⁰ °sampanno, S₁. S₂. ²¹ om. S₁. S₂. ²² om. B.

²³ °gedhino, B.

ti¹ ciraṃ kālaṃ jigacchāya² jigacchitā² āhāre giddhā abhi-
jighacchantā hutvā evaṃ gantvā pi kiñci āhāraṃ aladdhā
yeva nivattāma. Appapuññatā ti apuññatāya³ akata-
kalyāṇatāya.

Uttānā paṭikirāmā ti kadāci uttānā hutvā vikiriya-
mānaṅgā viya vattāma.⁴ Avakujjā patāmase ti kadāci
avakujjā hutvā patāma.

Te ti te mayam. Uraṃ sīsaṃ ca ghaṭṭemā⁵ ti ava-
kujjā hutvā¹ patitā utthātum asakkontā vedanantā¹ veda-
nappattā attano uraṃ sīsaṃ ca paṭiharhāsāma⁶ yeva. Sesam
hetthā vuttanayam eva.

Thero taṃ pavuttiṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Bhagavā taṃ
atthaṃ atthupattiṃ katvā sampattaparisiyā dhammaṃ
desesi. Taṃ sutvā mahājano maccheramalaṃ pahāya dā-
nādini⁷ puññāni karonto ahosi.⁸

Gaṇapetavatthuvaṇṇanā.

IV, 11.

Diṭṭhā tayā nirayā tiracchānayoṇi ti. Idaṃ Sat-
thari Jetavane viharante aññataraṃ vimānapetaṃ ārabba
vuttaṃ. Sāvattvivāsino⁹ kira Pāṭaliputtavāsino ca bahū
vāṇijā nāvāya Suvāṇṇabhūmiyaṃ¹⁰ agamaṃsu. Tatth' eko
upāsako ābādhiko mātuḡāme paṭibaddhacitto kālaṃ akāsi.
So katakusalo pi devaloke¹¹ na¹ uppajjitvā¹² itthiyaṃ paṭi-
baddhacittatāya¹³ samuddamajjhe vimānapeto hutvā nibbatti.
Tattha¹⁴ so¹⁵ paṭibaddhacitto sā ca itthi Suvāṇṇabhūmiṃ
gāmini taṃ¹ nāvam abhiruyha gacchati. Atha kho
so peto taṃ itthiṃ gahetukāmo nāvāya¹⁶ gamanaṃ
uparundhi. Atha vāṇijā 'kiṃ nu kho kāraṇam, ayaṃ nāvā

¹ om. B. ² jigacchatāya, B.; jigacchātā, S₁. S₂.

³ apaññāya, S₁. S₂; sabbapuññatāya, B.

⁴ °mānaṅgapaccaṅgā viya patāma, B. ⁵ ghaṭṭemā, S₁. S₂.

⁶ patipisāma, B.

⁷ °disu, B., and continues caritanirato ahosi ti.

⁸ all MSS. add ti. ⁹ S₂ adds ca. ¹⁰ °bhūmi, B.

¹¹ °lokaṃ, B. ¹² anuppa.°, B. ¹³ B. adds pana.

¹⁴ yattha, S₂; yassam, B., and adds pana.

¹⁵ S₁. S₂ add pana, S₁ also pi. ¹⁶ nāvā.°, S₁; nāva.°, S₂.

na gacchati' ti vimaṃsantā kālakaṇṇisālākam vicāresum. Amanussiddhiyā yāva tatiyaṃ¹ tassā eva itthiyā pāpuṇi² yassam³ so paṭibaddhacitto. Taṃ disvā vāṇijā veḷukalāpam samudde otāretvā tassa upari taṃ itthiṃ otāresum. Itthiyā otāritamattāya nāvā vegena Suvannaḥbhūmiyābhimukhā pāyāsi. Amanusso taṃ itthiṃ⁴ attano vimānam āropetvā tāya saddhiṃ abhirami. Sā ekam saṃvaccharam atikkamitvā⁵ nibbīṇarūpā⁶ taṃ petam⁷ yācanti⁸ āha: 'ahaṃ idha vasanti mayhaṃ samparāyikam⁹ atthaṃ kātuṃ na labhāmi, sādhu mārisa maṃ Pāṭaliputtam eva nehi' ti. So tāya yācito

Diṭṭhā tayā nirayā tiracchānayoṇī
petā asurā¹⁰ athā vā¹¹ pi¹² manussā devā
sayam addasa kammavipākam attano
nessāmi taṃ Pāṭaliputtam akkhatam
tattha gantvā kusalam karohi kamman ti

1

gātham āha.

Tattha diṭṭhā tayā nirayā ti¹² ekacce paccekanirayā¹³ pi tayā diṭṭhā. Tiracchānayoṇī ti mahānubhāvā nāgasupaṇṇādi-tiracchānā pi diṭṭhā tayā ti yojanā. Petā ti khuppiṇāpāsādhedā petā. Asurā¹⁴ ti kālakaṇṇakabhedā¹⁵ asūrā. Devā ti ekacce cātummahārājikā devā. So kira attano ānubhāvena antarantarā¹⁶ taṃ gahetvā paccekanirayādi ke dassento vicarati. Tena evam āha: Sayam addasa kammavipākam attano ti nirayādi ke visesato gantvā passanti sayam eva attano katakammānam vipākam paccakkhato addasa addakhi. Nessāmi taṃ Pāṭaliputtam akkhatan ti idānāhaṃ taṃ akkhatam, kenaci¹⁷ aparikkhatamanussarūpen' eva Pāṭaliputtam nessāmi, tvam pana tattha gantvā kusalam karohi kamman. Kammavipākassa paccakkhato diṭṭhattā yuttapayuttā¹⁸ puñṇāni ratā hohi¹⁹ ti attho.

¹ tatiyakam, S₁. S₂. ² pāpuṇimsu, B. ³ yassā, S₁. S₂.

⁴ B. adds disvā. ⁵ ometvā, B. ⁶ nibbinda.^o, B.

⁷ petim, B. ⁸ S₁ adds ti. ⁹ sāpar.^o, B.

¹⁰ asūrā, M. ¹¹ om. M.

¹² S₁. S₂ add tiracchānayoṇī ti. ¹³ oye, S₁. S₂.

¹⁴ asūrā, B. S₂. ¹⁵ okaṇṇakā, B. ¹⁶ antarā, S₁. S₂.

¹⁷ tena pi, S₁. S₂. ¹⁸ yuttā ca yutta, S₂. ¹⁹ hoti, B.

Atha sā itthi tassa vacanam sutvā attamanā

Atthakāmo 'si¹ me yakkha hitakāmo 'si devate
karomi tuyham vacanam tvam 'si² ācariyo mama³
diṭṭhā mayā nirayā tiracchānayoṇi
petā asurā⁴ atha vā pi⁵ manussā devā
sayam addasa⁶ kammavipākam attano
kahāmi puññāni anappakāni ti

2

gātham āha. Atha so peto tam itthim gahetvā ākāsena⁷
gantvā Pāṭaliputtanagarassa majjhe ṭhapetvā pakkāmi. Ath'
assā nātimitādayo⁸ tam disvā 'mayam pubbe samudde
pakkhittā⁹ matā¹⁰ ti assumha, sā¹¹ ayam diṭṭhā vata bho
soṭṭhinā āgatā' ti abhinandamānā samāgantvā tassā pa-
vuttiṃ pucchimsu. Sā tesam ādito paṭṭhāya attanā diṭṭham
anubhūtaṃ ca sabbam kathesi. Sāvattvivāsino pi kho te
vāṇijā anukkamena Sāvattthiyam¹² upagatā kālena¹³ Satthu
santikam upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisinnā tam
pavuttiṃ Bhagavato ārocesum. Bhagavā tam attham
atthupattiṃ katvā catunnam parisānam dhammam desesi.
Mahājano samvegajāto dānādikusalahammanirato¹⁴ ahosi.¹⁵

Pāṭaliputtapetavattthuvaṇṇanā.¹⁶

IV, 12.

Ayaṇ ca te pokkharāṇi surammā ti. Idam Satthari
Sāvattthiyam viharante ambapetaṃ ārabba vuttaṃ. Sā-
vatthiyam kira aññataro gahapati parikkhīṇabhogo ahosi.
Tassa bhariyā kālam akāsi. Ekā dhītā yeva hoti. So
tam¹⁷ attano mittassa gehe ṭhapetvā iṇavasena gahitena
kahāpaṇasatena bhaṇḍam gahetvā satthena saddhim vāṇij-
jāya¹⁸ gato na ciren' eva mūlena saha udayabhūtāni pañca-
kahāpaṇasatāni labhitvā satthena saha paṇinivatti. Antarā-

¹ om. S₂. ² asi, C.; S₁. S₂; ca, B. ³ me, S₁. S₂.

⁴ asurā, C. D.; B. ⁵ om, C. ⁶ °si, S₁. ⁷ °se, S₁.

⁸ nātimaccāmittādayo, B. ⁹ paṭikkhittā, B.

¹⁰ patitā, B. ¹¹ om. S₁. ¹² °tthim, B.

¹³ kāle, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ °kamma°, S₂. ¹⁵ B. adds ti.

¹⁶ S₁. S₂ omit vaṇṇanā. ¹⁷ om. S₁. S₂.

¹⁸ nearly always written with one j.

magge corā pariyutṭhāya satthaṃ pāpuṇimsu. Satthakā ito c'ito ca palāyimsu. So pana gahapati aññatarasmim gacche kahāpaṇe nikkhipitvā¹. avidūre nilīyi. Corā taṃ gahetvā jīvītā voropesum. So dhanalobhena tatth' eva peto hutvā nibbatti. Vāṇijā Sāvatthiṃ gantvā tassa dhītuyā taṃ pavuttiṃ ārocesum. Sā pitu maraṇena ajivikabhāyenā ca ativyasañjātadomanassā² bālhaṃ paridevi. Atha naṃ so pitu sahāyo kuṭumbiko 'yathā nāma kulālabhājanaṃ³ sabbaṃ bhedanapariyantam evaṃ eva sattānaṃ jvitaṃ bhedana- pariyantam, maraṇam nāma sabbasādhāraṇam appatākaraṇaṃ ca, tasmā mā tvam pitari⁴ atibālhaṃ soci mā paridevi; ahaṃ te pitā tvam mayham dhītā, ahaṃ tava⁵ pitu⁶ kiccaṃ karomi, tvam pituno⁷ gehe viya imasmiṃ gehe avimaṇā abhiramassū'⁸ ti vatvā samassāsesi. Sā tassa vacanena paṭipassaddhasokā pitari viya tasmiṃ⁹ sañjātagāravabahu- mānā attano kapaṇabhāvena tassa veyyāvaccakarī hutvā vattamānā pitaram¹⁰ uddissa matakiccaṃ kātukāmā yāguṃ pacitvā manosilāvaṇṇāni suparipakkāni madhurāni ambaphalāni kamsapātiyaṃ ṭhapetvā¹¹ yāguṃ ambaphalāni ca dāsi gāhāpetvā vihāram gantvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā evaṃ āha: 'Bhagavā mayham dakkhiṇāya paṭiggahaṇena anuggahaṃ karoṭhā' ti. Satthā mahākaruṇāya saṅcodita- mānaso tassā manoratham pūrento nisajjakāram dassesi. Sā haṭṭhatutṭhā paññattapavarabuddhāsanam¹² attanā¹³ upanitam sucisuddhavattham attharitvā¹⁴ adāsi. Nisidi Bhagavā paññatte āsane. Atha sā Bhagavato yāguṃ upanāmesi.¹⁵ Paṭiggahesi¹⁶ Bhagavā yāguṃ. Atha saṅgham uddissa bhikkhūnam pi yāguṃ adāsi.¹⁷ Yāguṃ¹⁷ datvā puna¹⁸ dhotahatthā ambaphalāni Bhagavato upanāmesi. Bhagavā tāni paribhuñji. Sā¹⁹ Bhagavantam vanditvā

¹ nikkhitvā, S₂; nikkhamitvā, S₁.

² °somanassā, S₂.

³ kuṭalā°, B. ⁴ dhītarō, S₂; °tare, S₁. ⁵ vata, S₂. B.

⁶ dhitu, B. ⁷ pi, S₁. S₂.

⁸ ramassa, S_r. S₂; rammasu, B. ⁹ imasmim, B.

¹⁰ 'otari, S_I, S_2 . ¹¹ vaddhetvā, S_I, S_2 . ¹² 'osane, S_I, S_2 .

¹³ attano, S_I. S₂. ¹⁴ oretvā, B. ¹⁵ upanesi, B.

¹⁶ paggahesi, S₁. S₂. ¹⁷ om. B. ¹⁸ pana, S₁. S₂.

¹⁹ om. S_2 .

evam āha: 'ayam me bhante paccattharaṇayāgu-ambapha-
ladānavasena pavattā dakkhiṇā, sā me pitu pāpunātū'¹ ti.
Bhagavā evaṃ hotū ti vatvā anumodanam akāsi. Sā
Bhagavantam vanditvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi. Tāya
dakkhiṇāya samuddiṭṭhamattāya so peto ambavanuyyāna-
vimānakapparukkhapokkharāṇiyo mahatiṇ ca dibbasam-
pattim paṭilabhi.² Atha te vāṇijā aparena samayena vā-
ṇijāya gacchantā tam eva maggaṃ paṭipannā pubbe vasi-
taṭṭhāne ekarattiyam³ vāsam kappesum. Te disvā so vimāna-
peto uyyānavimānādihi saddhim tesam attānam dassesi.
Te vāṇijā tam disvā tena laddhasampattim pucchantā

Ayaṇ ca te pokkharāṇi surammā
samā sutitthā⁴ ca mahodakā ca
sampupphitā bhamaragaṇānukiṇṇā
katham tayā laddhā ayam manuññā? 1
Idaṇ ca te ambavanam surammam
sabbotukam dhārayati phalāni
sampupphitam⁵ bhamaragaṇānukiṇṇam
katham tayā laddham idaṃ vimānan ti 2

imā dve gāthā avocum.

Tattha surammā ti suṭṭhu ramaṇiyā. Samā ti sama-
talā. Sutitthā⁶ ti ratanamayasopānatāya sundaratitthā.
Mahodakā ti bahujaḷā.

Sabbotukan ti pupphūpagaphalūpagarukkhādihi⁷ sabbe-
su utūsu sukkhāvaham. Tenāha: dhārayati phalāni ti.
Supupphitan⁸ ti niccam pupphitam.⁹

Tam sutvā peto pokkharāṇi-ādīnam paṭilābhakāraṇam
ācikkhanto

Ambapakkodakam¹⁰ yāguṃ sitacchāyā manoramā
dhitāya dinnadānena +ena me idha labbhati ti 3

gātham āha.

¹ paṇātū, S₁. S₂. ² °labhati, B. S₂. ³ °ratti, S₁. S₂.
⁴ °suppatitthā, S₁. S₂. B. ⁵ sup.°, S₁. S₂.
⁶ suppatitthā, S₁. S₂. ⁷ °jagajalādihi, S₁. S₂.
⁸ so here S₁. S₂. B. ⁹ supupphitam, S₁. S₂.
¹⁰ °pakkudakam, D.; B.; °paggu.°, C.; °pakkam dakam, M.

Tattha tena me idha labbhati ti yam tam Bhagavato blikkūnañ ca ambapakkam udakam yāguñ ca mama¹ uddissa dentiya mayham dhitāya dinnadānam. Tena dhī-tāya dinnadānena idha imasmim dibbe ambavane sabbotukam ambapakkam imissā dibbāya manuññāya pokkhara-²niyā dibbam udakam yāguyā attharaṇassa ca dānena uyyānavimānakapparukkhādisu sītacchāyā manoramā idha labbhati sijjhati² ti attho.

Evañ ca pana vatvā so³ peto te vāñje netvā tāni pañca kahāpaṇasatāni dassetvā 'ito upaḍḍham tumhe gaṇhetha⁴ upaḍḍham ca⁵ mayā gahitam inam sodhetvā sukhena jīvātū ti mayham dhitāya dethā' ti āha. Vāñjā anukkamena Sāvattim patvā tassa dhitāya kathetvā tena attano dinna-bhāgam pi tassā eva adāmsu. Sā kahāpaṇasatam dhani-kānam⁶ datvā itaram attano pitu sahāyassa datvā³ sayam veyyāvaccam karonti tassa kuṭumbikassa nīyādesi. So³ 'idaṃ sabbam tuyham yeva hotū' ti⁷ tassā yeva paṭidatvā tam attano jeṭṭhaputtassa gharasāminim akāsi. Sā gacchante kāle ekam puttam labhitvā tam upālāpentī⁸

Sandiṭṭhikam⁹ eva¹⁰ passatha dānassa
damassa saṃyamassa vipākam
dāsi aham¹¹ ayyakulesu hutvā
suñisā homi agārassa issarā ti

4

imam gātham vadati.

Ath'ekadivasam Satthā tassā saññānaparipākam¹² oloketvā obhāsam pharitvā sammukkhe ṭhito viya attānam dassetvā

Asātam sātārūpena piyarūpena appiyam

dukkham sukhassa rūpena pamattam¹³ ativattati ti¹⁴

imam gātham āha. Gāthāpariyosāne sā³ sotāpatti-phale paṭiṭṭhitā¹⁵ dutiyadivase buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusa-

¹ mamaṃ, S₁; mamañ ca, S₂. ² samijjhati, B.

³ om. B. ⁴ gaṇhātha, S₂; gaṇhatha, B.

⁵ om. S₁, S₂. ⁶ inakaraṇam, S₁, S₂. ⁷ B. adds so tam.

⁸ udhārenti, B. ⁹ sandiṭṭha.^o, C. D.; S₁, S₂; M. C. D., B. add kammam. ¹⁰ evaṃ, D.; B. S₁. ¹¹ C. D., S₁, S₂ add ca.

¹² bhāṇa.^o, B. ¹³ samatta, S₁; S₂ is here curtailed.

¹⁴ this verse, missing in M. C. D., does not form part of the P. V. ¹⁵ S₁, S₂ add sā.

ghassa dānaṃ datvā taṃ pavuttiṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Bhagavā taṃ atthaṃ atthupattiṃ katvā sampattaparīsāya dhammaṃ desesi. Sā desanā mahājanassa sātthikā ahosi.¹

Ambapetavatthuvaṇṇanā.

IV, 13.

Yaṃ dadāti na taṃ hotī ti. Idaṃ² Akkhaḍāyika-petavatthū. Tassa kā uppatti?³ Bhagavati Sāvatthiyaṃ viharante aññataro Sāvattthivāsi-upāsako sakatehi bhaṇḍassa pūretvā vāṇijjāya Videhaṃ gantvā tattha attano bhaṇḍaṃ vikkīṇitvā paṭibhaṇḍaṃ sakātesu āropetvā Sāvattthiṃ uddissa maggaṃ paṭipajji. Tassa maggaṃ gacchantassa aṭaviyaṃ ekassa sakatassa akkho bhañji.⁴ Atha aññataro puriso rukkhagahaṇatthaṃ⁵ kuṭhāripharasuṃ gāhāpetvā attano gāmato nikkhamitvā araññe vicaranto taṃ thānaṃ patvā taṃ upāsakaṃ akkhabhañjanena domanassapattaṃ disvā 'ayaṃ vāṇijo akkhabhañjanena aṭaviyaṃ kilamati' ti anukampaṃ upādāya rukkhaṃ chinditvā daḷhaṃ akkhaṃ katvā sakāte yojetvā adāsi. So pana² aparena samayena kālaṃ katvā tasmīṃ yeva aṭavipadesse bhummadevatā hutvā nibbatti. So attano kammaṃ paccavekkhitvā rattiyaṃ tassa upāsakassa gehaṃ gantvā gehadvāre thatvā

Yaṃ dadāti na taṃ hoti deth' eva dānaṃ
datvā ubhayaṃ⁶ tarati⁶ ubhayaṃ tena⁷ gacchati
jāgaratha mā pamajjathā ti

gātham āha.

Tattha yaṃ dadāti na taṃ hotī ti yaṃ deyyadhammaṃ dāyako deti na taṃ devaloke⁸ tassa dānassa phalabhāvo⁹ hoti, atha kho aññaṃ bahūṃ iṭṭhaṃ kantaṃ phalaṃ hoti yeva. Tasmā deth' eva dānaṃ ti yathā¹⁰ dānaṃ detha eva. Tattha kāraṇaṃ āha: datvā ubhayaṃ tarati

¹ *all MSS. add ti.*

² *om. S₁. S₂.*

³ *kā tassa upp.^o, B.*

⁴ *bhaji, S₂; bhijji, B.*

⁵ *°gaṇanatthaṃ, S₁; °ganananatthaṃ, S₂.*

⁶ *om. S₁; C. puts dānaṃ after tarati.*

⁷ *S₁. S₂ add dānena.*

⁸ *devaparaloke, S₁. S₂.*

⁹ *°bhāvena, S₁. S₂.*

¹⁰ *S₂ adds tathā.*

ti dānaṃ datvā diṭṭhadhammikaṃ pi samparāyikaṃ pi¹ dukkhaṃ anattthañ ca atikkamati. Ubhayaṃ tena gacchati ti diṭṭhadhammikaṃ samparāyikañ cā ti ubhayaṃ pi sukhaṃ tena dānena upagacchati pāpunāti. Attano paresañ ca hitasukhavasena ti² ayam attho yojetabbo. Jāgaratha mā pamajjathā ti evaṃ ubhayānattthanivāraṇaṃ ubhaya-hitasādhanaṃ dānaṃ³ sampādetuṃ jāgaratha dānupakaraṇā nisajjetvā tattha ca³ appamattā hothā ti attho. Ādara-dassanattthañ⁴ c'ettha āmenḍitavasena vuttaṃ.

Vāṇijo attano kiccaṃ tiretvā paṭinivattitvā⁵ anukkamena Sāvatthiṃ patvā dutiyadivase Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisinno taṃ pavuttiṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Satthā taṃ atthaṃ atthupattim katvā sampatta-parisāya dhammaṃ desesi. Sā desanā mahājanassa sātthikā ahoṣi.⁶

Akkharukkhapetavatthuvannaṇā.

IV, 14.

Mayaṃ bhoge saṃharimhā ti. Idaṃ Bhogasamharaṇapetavatthum. Tassa kā¹ uppatti? Bhagavati Veḷuvane viharante Rājagahe kira catasso itthiyo mānakūṭādivasena sappimadhuteladhaññādihi vohāraṃ katvā ayoniso bhoge saṃharitvā jivantiyo kāyassa bhedaṃ parammaraṇā⁷ bahinagare parikhāpitthe⁸ petiyo hutvā nibhattimsu. Ta rattiyaṃ dukkhābhībhūta

Mayaṃ bhoge saṃharimha samena visamena ca te aññe⁹ paribhuñjanti mayaṃ dukkhassa bhāgini ti

vippalapantiyo bheravena mahāsaddena vicarimsu. Manussā taṃ sutvā bhittatasitā vibhātāya rattiyaṃ buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ sajjetvā Satthāraṃ bhikkhusaṅghañ ca nimantetvā paṇitena khādaniyena paṇitena³ bhojanienena parivisitvā Bhagavantam bhuttāvim oṇitapattapāṇim upanisiditvā taṃ pavuttiṃ pavedesum¹⁰. Bhagavā 'upāsakā'¹¹

¹ om. S₂.

² pi, S₁. S₂.

³ om. S₁. S₂.

⁴ attano āda.^o, B.

⁵ vatto, B.

⁶ all MSS. add ti.

⁷ om. B.

⁸ pitthe, S₁. S₂; parikkhātāre, B.

⁹ aññā, S₁. S₂.

¹⁰ ni.^o, B.

¹¹ B. adds na.

tena vo¹ saddena koti antārayo natthi,² catasso pana petiyo dukkhābhībhūtā attanā dukkaṭakammaṃ kathetvā paridevanavasena³ vissarena viravantiyo

Mayaṃ bhoge = as above

imaṃ gātham āhamsū ti avoca.

Tattha bhoge ti paribhuñjitabbatthena bhogā ti laddhanāme³ vatthābharanādike vittūpakarānavisese. Samharimhā ti maccheramalena pariyādinna-cittā kassaci kiñci adatvā sañcinimha. Samena visamena cā ti nāyena ca⁴ añāyena ca⁴ nāyapaṭirūpakena⁵ vā añāyena.¹ Te bhoge amhehi samharite idāni aññe paribhuñjanti. Mayaṃ dukkhassa bhāgini⁶ ti⁴ mayaṃ pana kassaci⁶ sucaritassa akatattā duccharitassa ca katattā⁷ etarahi petayonipariyāpannassa mahato dukkhassa bhāginiyo bhavāma. Mahādukkham anubhavāmā ti attho.

Evam Bhagavā tāhi petiḥi vuttaṃ gātham vatvā tāsam⁸ pavuttiṃ kathetvā taṃ atthupattiṃ katvā sampattapari-sāya dhammaṃ desetvā upari saccāni pakāsesi. Saccapari-yosāne bahū sotāpatti-phalādini pāpuṇimsu.⁹

Bhogasamharapetavattuvannā.¹⁰

IV, 15.

Satṭhivassasahassāni ti. Idam Setṭhiputtapeta-vatthum. Tassa kā uppatti? Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane. Tena kho pana samayena rājā¹¹ Pasenadikosalo alaṅkatapaṭiyatto hatthikkhandhavaragato mahatiyā rājiddhiyā mahantena rājānubhāvena nagaraṃ anusañcaranto aññatarasmim gehe uparipāsāde vātapānaṃ vivaritvā taṃ rājabhūtiṃ oloketā rūpasampattiya devaccharāpaṭi-bhāgaṃ ekam itthiṃ disvā aditṭhapubbe ārammaṇe sahasā samuppanna kilesasamudācārena pariyuṭṭhitacitto sati¹²

¹ om. B. ² S₁. S₂ add saddena vilapantiyo.

³ °nāmena, S₂. ⁴ om. S₁. S₂.. ⁵ paññāpaṭi.°, S₁. S₂.

⁶ B. adds pi. ⁷ pakatattā, B.

⁸ taṃ, S₁. S₂. ⁹ all MSS. add ti. ¹⁰ °samhāraṇa.°, B.

¹¹ B. puts rājā after Kosalo. ¹² B. adds pi.

kularūpācārādiguṇavisesasampanne¹ antepurajane, sabhāvalahukassa pana duddamassa² cittassa vasena tassam³ itthiyam paṭibaddhamānaso hutvā paccāsanne nisinnassa purisassa saññam datvā sabbam Ambasakkharapetavatthumhi āgatanayen' eva veditabbam. Ayaṃ pana viseso. Idha⁴ puriso⁵ suriye anattamgate yeva āgantvā nagaradvāre thakite attanā ānītam aruṇavaṇṇamattikam⁶ uppalāni ca⁷ nagaradvārakavāṭe laggitvā⁸ nipajjitum Jetavanam āgamāsi⁹. Rājā pana sirisayane vāsūpagato majjhimayāme¹⁰ sa¹¹ iti¹² na¹³ iti du¹⁴ iti so iti ca imāni cattāri akkharāni mahatā kaṇṭhena uccāritāni viya⁷ vissaravasena assosi. Tāni pi⁵ kira atite kāle Sāvattvivāsīhi catūhi seṭṭhiputtehi bhogamadamattehi¹⁵ yobhanakāle paradārikakammavasena bahum apuññam pasavitvā¹⁶ aparabhāge kālam katvā tass' eva nagarassa samīpe Lohakumbhiyam nibbattitvā paccamānehi Lohakumbhiyā Mukhavatṭim patvā ekeka gāthā vattukāmā¹⁷ uccāritāni. Tāsam gāthānam ādi-akkharāni te tam⁷ pathamam akkharam eva vatvā vedanāpattā hutvā Lohakumbhiyam otarimsu. Rājā pana tam⁷ saddam sutvā bhītatasito¹⁸ samviggo¹⁹ lomahamsajāto²⁰ tam rattāvasesam dukkhenā vitināmetvā vibhātāya rattiya purohitam pakkosāpetvā tam pavuttim kathesi. Purohito rājānam bhītatasitam nātvā lābhagiddho uppanno 'kho ayaṃ mayham brāhmaṇānañ ca lābhūpāyo'²¹ ti cintetvā 'mahārāja mahā vatāyam upaddavo uppanno sabbacatukkam yaññam yajāhi' ti āha. Rājā tassa paṭivacanam²² sutvā amacce āṇāpesi 'sabbacatukka-yaññassa upakaraṇāni sajjethā' ti. Tam sutvā Mallikā devī rājānam evam āha: 'kasmā mahārāja brāhmaṇassa vacanam sutvā anekapāṇavadhahimsanakiccam kātukāmo'si, nanu sabbattha appaṭihatañāṇācāro Bhagavā pucchitabbo

¹ kulasīlarūpacāturiyādi.^o, B. ² dutṭhamassa, S₁.

³ tassa, S₁; *om.* S₂. ⁴ tañ ca, S₂; ta ca, S₁.

⁵ *om.* B. ⁶ aruṇavanta.^o, S₂; aruṇamatt.^o, B.

⁷ *om.* S₁. S₂. ⁸ laggetvā, B.

⁹ agam.^o, B. S₂. ¹⁰ pacchima.^o, B. ¹¹ du, B.

¹² B. *adds* vā. ¹³ sa, B.; S₁ *repeats* na iti. ¹⁴ na, B.

¹⁵ *om.* S₂. ¹⁶ ovetvā, B. ¹⁷ vuttam. S₁. S₂.

¹⁸ bhīto, S₁; dhammābhīto, S₂. ¹⁹ oveggo, B.

²⁰ lomahaṭho.^o, B. ²¹ lābhuppādanupāyo, B. ²² vacanam, B.

yathā ca te Bhagavā vyākarissati tathā paṭipajjitabban' ti?
Rājā tassā vacanam sutvā Satthu santikam gantvā tam pavuttim Bhagavato ārocesi. Bhagavā 'na mahārāja tato nidānam tuyham koci antarāyo' ti vatvā ādito paṭṭhāya tesam Lohakumbhiniraye nibbattasattānam pavuttim kathe-
tvā tehi paccekam uccāretum āradhagāthāyo¹

Saṭṭhivassasahassāni paripuṇṇāni sabbaso
niraye paccamānānam kadā anto bhavissati? 1
Natthi anto kuto anto² na anto paṭidissati
tathā hi pakatam pāpam³ tuyham mayhañ ca mārisa. 2
Dujjivitam ajivamha⁴ ye⁵ sante⁵ na dadamhase
santesu deyyadhammesu dipam nākamha attano. 3
So hi⁶ nuna ito gantvā yonim laddhāna mānusiṃ .
vadaññū silasampanno kāhāmi kusalam bahun ti 4

paripuṇṇam⁷ katvā⁷ kathesi.⁷

Tattha saṭṭhivassasahassāni ti vassānam⁷ saṭṭhivassāni
sahassāni tasmim kira Lohakumbhiniraye nibbattasatto adho
gacchanto⁸ tiṃsāya vassasahashehi heṭṭhimatalam pāpuṇāti,
tato uddham gacchanto⁹ pi tiṃsāya eva vassasahashehi
Mukhavatṭippadesam pāpuṇāti. Tāya saññāya so Saṭṭhi-
vassasahassāni paripuṇṇāni sabbaso ti gātham vattukāmo
sa iti vatvā adhimattavedanāpatto¹⁰ hutvā adho mukho
pati. Bhagavā pana tam rañño paripuṇṇam katvā kathesi.
Esa nayo sesagāthāsu pi. Tattha kadā anto bhavissati
ti Lohakumbhiniraye paccamānānam amhākam kadā nu
kho imassa dukkhassa anto pariyosānam bhavissati.

Tathā hi ti yathā tuyham¹¹ mayhañ ca imassa dukkhassa
natthi anto na anto⁷ paṭidissati tathā tena pakārena pā-
pakam kammam pakatam tayā mayā cā ti vibhattipariñā-
metvā vattabbam.

Dujjivitan ti viññūhi garahitabbam jivitam. Ye sante¹²
ti ye mayam¹³ sante vijjamāne deyyadhamme. Na dadam-

¹ araddhā.°, B.; aladdha.°, S₁. S₂. ² attho, S₁. ³ S₁. S₂
add mama. ⁴ jivamha, C. ⁵ yesam no, M. C. D.; B.

⁶ 'ham, C. D.; B. ⁷ om. S₁. S₂. ⁸ ogacch.°, B. S₁.

⁹ uggacch.°, S₁. S₂. ¹⁰ atimatta.°, S₁. ¹¹ S₁. S₂ add ca.

¹² yesam te, S₁. S₂; yesam no, B. ¹³ mayham, B. S₂.

hase ti na adamha. Vuttam evattham pākātataṃ¹ kātum Santesu deyyadhammesu dīpaṃ nākamha attano ti vuttam.

So² ti so ahaṃ. Nunā ti vuttaparivitaṃ³ nipāto. Ito ti imamhā⁴ Lohakumbhinirayā. Gantvā ti apagantvā. Yoniṃ laddhāna mānusin ti yoniṃ manussatthabhāvaṃ labhivā. Vadaññū ti pariccāgasilo⁵ vā⁶ yācakānaṃ vā vadaññū. Silasampanno ti⁷ silācārasampanno.⁷ Kāhāmi kusalaṃ bahun ti pubbe viya pamādaṃ anāpajjitvā bahum pahūtaṃ kusalaṃ puññakammaṃ karissāmi upacinnissāmi ti attho.

Satthā imā gāthāyo vatvā⁸ vitthārena dhammaṃ desesi. Desanāpariyosāne mattikārattuppalahārako⁹ puriso sotāpattiphale patitthāhi. Rājā sañjātasamvego parapariggahe abhiijhaṃ pahāya sadārasantuttho ahosi.¹⁰

Setthiputtapetavatthuvannaṇā.

IV, 16.*)

Kim nu ummatṭarūpo cā ti. Idaṃ Satthari Veluvane viharante aññataraṃ petam ārabba vuttam. Atite kira Bārānasinagare aññataro⁶ kira⁶ pīṭhasappi sālittakapayoge kusalo tathā hi¹¹ sakkharakhipanasippe nipphattiṃ gato nagaradvāre nigrodharukhamūle nisiditvā sakkharappahārehi hatthi-assarathamānussakūṭāgārādhajapunṇaghaṭṭādirūpāni¹² nigrodhapattesu dasseti. Nagaradārakā attano kīlanatthāya māsakaddhamāsakādīni datvā yathā rucim¹³ tāni sippāni kārayanti.¹⁴ Ath' ekadivasam Bārānasirājā nagarato nikkhamitvā¹⁵ taṃ nigrodhamūlaṃ upagato nigrodhapattesu hatthirūpādivasena¹⁶ nānāvidharūpavibhattiyo anappakā¹⁷ disvā manusse pucchi: 'kena nu kho imesu nigrodhapattesu evaṃ nānāvidharūpavibhattiyo katā' ti? Manussā taṃ pīṭhasappiṃ dassesum: 'deva iminā katā'

¹ pākātaṃ, S₁. S₂. ² so 'ham, B. ³ pari.^o, B.

⁴ asmā, B. ⁵ cāgapariccāgasilo, B. ⁶ om. B.

⁷ om. S₁. ⁸ om. S₁. S₂. ⁹ mattikuppala.^o, B.

¹⁰ all MSS. add ti. ¹¹ tahi, B. ¹² rūpā, B.

¹³ cittam, B. ¹⁴ kārapenti, B. ¹⁵ ometvā, B.

¹⁶ S₁ adds nānāvidharūpādivasena. ¹⁷ appatitā, B.

*) cp. Jāt. vol. I, p. 418 sqq.

ti. Rājā tam pakkositvā¹⁸ evam āha: 'sakkā nu kho bhāṇe mayā dassitassa ekassa purisassa kathentassa ajānantass' eva kucchiyam ajalaṇḍikāhi² pūretun' ti? 'Sakkā devā' ti. Rājā tam attano rājabhavanam netvā bahubhāṇike purohite nibbinparūpo³ purohitam pakkosāpetvā tena saha vitte okāse sānipākāraparikkhitte nisīditvā mantayamāno pīṭhasappim pakkosāpesi. Pīṭhasappi nālimattā ajalaṇḍikā ādaya āgantvā⁴ rañño ākāram ṇatvā purohitābhimukho nisinnno tena mukhe⁵ vivate⁶ sānipākāravivarena⁷ ek' ekam⁸ ajalaṇḍikam tassa galamūle patitṭhapesi. So lajjāya uggilitum asakkonto sabbā⁹ ajjhohari.¹⁰ Atha nam rājā ajalaṇḍikāhi pūritodaram¹¹ vissajji 'gaccha brāhmaṇa, laddham¹² tayā bahubhāṇitāya¹³ phalam, madanaphalam piyaṅgupattādīhi abhisankhatam pānakam¹⁴ pivitvā ucchaḍḍehi, evam te sotthi bhavissati' ti tassa ca pīṭhasappissa tena kammena attamano hutvā cuddasa gāme adāsi. So gāme labhitvā attānam sukhento pīṇento parijanam¹² pi¹² sukhento¹² pīṇento¹² samaṇabrāhmaṇādīnam¹⁵ atthikānam¹⁶ yathā raḥam kiñci⁶ dento diṭṭhadhammikam samparāyikaṇ ca attham gāhāpento sukhena¹⁷ jīvati attano santikam upagatānam sippam sikkhantānam bhattavetanam deti. Ath' eko puriso tassa santikam upagantvā evam āha: 'sādhu ācariya mamam¹⁸ pi etam¹⁹ sippam sikkhāpehi, mayham pana alam bhattavetanenā' ti. So tam purisam tam²⁰ sippam²⁰ sikkhāpesi.²¹ So²² sikkhitasippo sippam²⁰ vimamsitukāmo gantvā²² Gaṅgātīre nisinnassa²³ Sunettassa nāma²⁰ paccekabuddhassa sakkharābhīghātena²⁴ sīsam bhindi. Paccekabuddho tatth' eva Gaṅgāya²⁵ tīre parinibbāyi.

¹ °sāpetvā, B. ² °kehi, S₁. S₂; ajalaṇḍikā paripūretun, B.

³ nibbinda.°, B. ⁴ gantvā, B. ⁵ mukhena, B.

⁶ twice, B. ⁷ °vatena, S₂. ⁸ ekam, S₁. S₂.

⁹ B. adds ca. ¹⁰ S₂ adds ti. ¹¹ purayo.°, S₁. S₂.

¹² om. S₂. ¹³ bahubhāṇi, S₂.

¹⁴ ati.°, B. ¹⁵ S₂ has °brāhmaṇādīṭṭhidhammikam samparāyikaṇ ca, and omits the rest.

¹⁶ om. S₁. ¹⁷ sukhena' eva, B. ¹⁸ mam, B.

¹⁹ ekam, S₁. S₂. ²⁰ om. S₁. S₂. ²¹ °petvā, B. ²² om. B.

²³ °tīrena gacchantassa, B. ²⁴ °ravighāvena, S₁. S₂.

²⁵ Gaṅgā.°, B.

Manussā tam pavuttim sutvā¹ tam purisaṃ tatth' eva leḍḍudaṇḍādīhi paharivā jīvitaṃ voropesuṃ. So kālaṃ kato Avicimahaniraye nibbattivā² bahūni vassasahassāni niraye paccitvā tass' eva kammaṣṣa vipākāvasesena imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahanagarassa avidūre peto hutvā nibbatti. Tassa³ kammaṣṣa⁴ sarikkhakena vipākena bhavitabbaṃ kammavegukkhattāni pubbaṇhasamayaṃ majjhantikasamayaṃ sāyaṇhasamayaṃ ca satthi ayokūṭasahassāni matthake nipatanti. So chinnabhinnasīso adhimattavedanāpatto bhūmiyaṃ patati.⁵ Ayokūṭesu pana apagatamattesu paṭipākatikasiro⁶ tiṭṭhati. Ath' ekadivasam āyasmā Mahā-moggallāno Gijjhakūṭā⁷ otaranto tam disvā

Kin nu ummattarūpo va migo bhanto va dhāvasi⁸
nisamsayaṃ pāpakammaṃ⁹ kin nu saddahase¹⁰ tuvan ti 1

imāya gāthāya paṭipucchi.

Tattha ummattarūpo vā ti ummattasabhāvo¹¹ viya ummādapatto viya. Migo bhanto va dhāvasi ti bhantamigo viya ito c'ito ca³ dhāvasi. So hi tesu ayokūṭesu nipatantesu¹² parittānaṃ¹³ appasanto¹⁴ 'siyā nu kho evaṃ pahāro'¹⁵ ti ito pi etto pi palāyati. Te pana kammavegukkhattā yattha katthaci ṭhitassa¹⁶ matthake yeva upari³ patanti.¹⁷ Kin nu saddayase¹⁸ tuvan ti kin nu kho tuvaṃ saddaṃ karosi ativiyaṃ vicarasi.¹⁹ Tam sutvā peto

Ahaṃ bhaddan te²⁰ peto 'mhi duggato Yamalokiko
pāpakammaṃ karitvāna petalokaṃ ito gato. 2

¹ disvā, B. ² ṭtetvā, B. ³ om. B. ⁴ kamma, B.

⁵ nipati, B. ⁶ °sariro, B.; °dhiro, S₁. ⁷ °kuṭapabbatā, B.

⁸ dhāsi, S₂. ⁹ °kammanto, M. C. D.; B.

¹⁰ saddāyase, M. C.; S₁; saddayase, S₂. B.

¹¹ ummattakassa bhāvo, B.

¹² nipatantesu, B.; nipattantesu, S₁; nipātt., S₂.

¹³ caritānaṃ, S₂; caritānānaṃ, S₁. ¹⁴ appasanto, S₂.

¹⁵ parihāro, B. ¹⁶ B. adds pi tassa.

¹⁷ nipatanti, B. ¹⁸ saddāy., S₁. ¹⁹ dhāvasi, B.

²⁰ bhadan te, M.; bhante, C.

Satṭhikūṭasahassāni paripuṇṇāni sabbaso

sīse mayhaṃ nipatanti te bhindanti ca matṭhakan ti 3

dvīhi gāthāhi paṭivacanāṃ adāsi.

Tattha satṭhikūṭasahassāni ti¹ satṭhimattāni¹ ayo-
kūṭasahassāni.¹ Paripuṇṇāni ti anūnāni. Sabbaso ti²
sabbabhāgato. Tassa kira satṭhiyā ayokūṭasahassānaṃ
patanappahonakāṃ mahantaṃ pabbatakūṭappamāṇaṃ sīsaṃ
nibbattati. Taṃ tassa bālakoṭimattaṃ³ pi ṭhānaṃ asesetvā
tāni kūṭāni patantāni⁴ matṭhakaṃ bhindanti. Tena so
aṭṭassaraṃ karoti. Tena vuttaṃ: sabbaso sīse mayhaṃ
nipatanti te bhindanti ca matṭhakan ti.

Atha nam thero katakammaṃ pucchanto

Kin nu kāyena — II, 1, 3 (see p. 68)

4

Satṭhikūṭasahassāni — v. 3⁵

5

dve gāthā abhāsi. Tassa peto attanā katakammaṃ ācik-
khanto

Ath' addusāsīm sambuddhaṃ Sunettaṃ bhāvitindriyaṃ
nisinnaṃ rukkhamaḷasmaṃ jhāyantaṃ akutobhayaṃ. 6

Sālistakappahārena⁶ bhindissan tassa² matṭhakaṃ²

tassa¹ kammavipākena idaṃ dukkhaṃ nigacchissaṃ.⁷ 7

Satṭhikūṭasahassāni = v. 3

8

tisso gāthāyo abhāsi.

Tattha sambuddhaṃ ti paccekasambuddhaṃ. Su-
nettan ti evaṃnāmakāṃ. Bhāvitindriyaṃ ti ariya-
maggabhāvanāya bhāvitaṃ saddhādindriyaṃ.

Sālistakappahārenā ti sālistakāṃ vuccati dhanukena
aṅgulihi eva vā sakkharakhīpanapayogo.⁸ Tathā⁹ sakkha-
rāya paharaṇena, sālistakappahāre¹⁰ ti vā pāṭho. Te
bhindissan¹¹ ti¹⁰ te bhindim.¹²

¹ om. S₂. ² om. S₁. ³ vāḷaggakoṭi.^o, B.

⁴ patanti, S₁. S₂. ⁵ only tuyhaṃ in the place of mayhaṃ.

⁶ S₁. S₂ add vo. ⁷ °gacchati, S₁. S₂.

⁸ S₁ adds ti. ⁹ B. adds hi. ¹⁰ om. B.

¹¹ bhindanti, B. ¹² bhindimsu, B.

Taṃ sutvā thero attano katakammānurūpam eva idāni
purāṇakammasa¹ idaṃ phalaṃ paṭilabhati² ti³ dassento

Dhammena te kāpurisa saṭṭhikūṭasahassāni (paripunnāni
sabbaso⁴)

sīse tuyhaṃ nipatanti te bhindanti ca matthakan ti 9

osānagātham āha.

Tattha dhammenā ti anurūpakāraṇena.⁵ Te ti tava.
Tasmim paccekasambuddhe aparajjhante⁶ tayā katassa pā-
pakammasa anucchavikam ev' etaṃ phalaṃ tuyhaṃ upani-
taṃ. Tasmā kenaci devena vā Mārena vā Brāhmunā vā
api Sammāsambuddhena pi appaṭibāhanīyam ev'⁷ etan ti
dasseti.

Evañ ca pana vatvā tato nagare³ piṇḍāya caritvā kata-
bhattakicco sāyaṇhasamaye Satthāraṃ⁷ upasaṅkamitvā taṃ
pavuttiṃ Bhagavato¹ ārocesi. Bhagavā⁸ taṃ atthaṃ at-
thupattiṃ katvā catunnaṃ parisānaṃ⁹ dhammaṃ desento
paccekabuddhānaṃ guṇānubhāvaṃ kammānañ ca avatthā-
naṃ pakāsesi. Mahājano samvegajāto saddhājāto¹ pi¹ hutvā
pāpaṃ pahāya dānādini¹⁰ puññāni nirato¹¹ ahosi.¹²

Saṭṭhikūṭasahassapetavatthuvannaṇā.¹³

Ye te petesu nibbattā sabbadukkaṭākārino
yehi kammehi tesam taṃ pāpakam kaṭukapphalam 1
Paccakkhato vibhāventi pucchāvissajjanehi ca¹⁴

¹ om. B. ² patita, S₁. S₂. ³ om. S₁. S₂.

⁴ *Although all MSS. have these two words, nevertheless they appear to be interpolated.* ⁵ pati-anu.^o, S₁. S₂. ⁶ B. adds na.

⁷ Satthu santikaṃ, B. ⁸ Satthā, B. ⁹ sampattaparisaṃ, B.

¹⁰ dānādi, B. ¹¹ rato, B. ¹² all MSS. add ti.

¹³ °sahassānipeta.^o, B.; M. C. D. have after Saṭṭhikūṭa-
petavatthu soḷasamaṃ: Tass' udānaṃ.

Ambasakkaro (Appa.^o, M.) Serisako Piṅgalo Revati
Ucchukhādakā dve kumārā dve gaṇa (gudhabhojanā, C. D.)
Pāṭali Pokkharāṇi Akkharukkha (°hato, C. D.) Bhogasam-
harā (°satā, C.; °sammata, D.) Setṭhiputta Sālitakā Saṭṭhi-
kūṭasahassāni vaggo tena pavuccati.

B. adds after °vannaṇā: ettāvatā ca.

¹⁴ vā, S₁. S₂.

sā¹ desanā niyamena² sattasaṃvegavaḍḍhani³ 2
 Yaṃ gāthāvatthukusalā⁴ supariññātavatthukā
 Petavatthū ti nāmena saṅgāyimsu mahesayo. 3
 Tattha⁵ atthaṃ pakāsetuṃ porāṇaṭṭhakathānayaṃ
 nissāya yā samāraddhā atthasaṃvaṇṇanā mayā 4
 Yā tattha paramatthānaṃ tattha tattha yathā rahaṃ
 pakāsanā Paramatthadīpani nāma nāmato 5
 Sampattā pariniṭṭhānaṃ anākulavinicchayā
 sā paṇṇarasamattāya⁶ pāliyā bhāṇavārato. 6
 Iti taṃ saṅkharontena yaṃ taṃ adhigataṃ mayā
 puññaṃ kammaśānubhāvena lokanāthassa sāsanaṃ 7
 Ogāhetvā⁷ visuddhāya⁸ sīlādipaṭipattiyā
 sabbe pi dehino hontu⁹ vimuttirasabhāgino. 8
 Ciraṃ tiṭṭhatu lokasmiṃ Sammāsambuddhasāsanaṃ
 tasmiṃ sagāravā niccaṃ hontu sabbe 'va¹⁰ pāṇino. 9
 Sammā vassatu kālena devo pi jagatiṃ sadā¹¹
 saddhammanirato lokaṃ dhammen' eva pasāsātū¹² ti. 10

Vadattitthavihāravāsina¹³ munivarayatinā¹⁴ bhadantena¹⁴
 Ācariya-Dhammapālena katā Petavatthuvaṇṇanā samattā.¹⁵

¹ om. S₁. ² 'men' eva, S₁. S₂. ³ satam saṃv.°, B.

⁴ kathā.°, S₁. S₂. ⁵ tass', S₁. S₂.

⁶ sampanna.°, S₂; sapaṇṇa.°, S₁. ⁷ 'hitvā, B.

⁸ visuddhā ca, S₁. S₂. ⁹ honti, B. ¹⁰ pi, B.

¹¹ jagati pati, S₁. S₂. ¹² pasāsabhū, B. ¹³ Vasiṭṭhagiri.°, S₁. S₂. ¹⁴ om. B. ¹⁵ niṭṭhā, B.; S₁. S₂ add ti.

INDICES.

I. INDEX OF PROPER NAMES.

- Aggideva, 93, 111
 Ankura, 93, 111*, 112*, 113*, 114*,
 115, 117, 118, 118, 119*, 123*,
 125*, 126*, 126*, 127*, 127*,
 128*, 129, 131, 133*, 133*, 134*,
 134*, 136*, 136*, 137, 137*, 138*,
 138*, 139*, 140*
 Āṅga-Magadha, 22
 Āṅgīra, 117, 124, 124
 Ajātasattu, 105, 109*, 111, 212
 Ajjuna, 93, 111
 Añjanadevī, 111*, 112
 Anāthapindika, 16*
 Anuruddha, 78, 81, 136
 Anulā, 105
 Anotatta, 254
 Andhakavinda, 105, 107*, 107, 109
 Ambasakkhara, 215*, 216, 218, 233,
 240*, 243, 244
 Aruṇavativihāra, 67
 Asayhamahāseṭṭhi, 112*, 117*, 119,
 120*, 121*, 122*, 124
 Asitañjana, 111*
 Ānanda, 93, 178, 179
 Āsālhi, 137
 Itṭhakāvati, 67*, 76
 Indaka, 136*, 136, 137*, 138*
 Isipatana, 54, 55
 Uttara, 141, 143*, 144
 Uttarakuru, 76
 Uttaramadhura, 111
 Uttaramātu, 140, 142, 144
 Uttarā, 244*, 249*
 Uttarāpatha, 100, 111
 Udena, 141
 Upatissa, 81. See Sāriputta.
 Upavattana, 212
 Upasāgara, 111
 Upālī, 230
 Ubbārī, 160, 162*, 164*, 165*, 167,
 168*
 Uruvelā, 167
 Erakaccha, 99, 100, 101*
 Kāṃsabhoga, 111
 Kaṅkhārevata, 142*. See Revata.
 Kaṇṇamunda, 152*, 154*, 187
 Kaṇha, 94, 94, 96, 96*, 99
 Kapinaccanā, 231, 231*
 Kapilanagara, 161
 Kappitaka, 229, 230*, 237, 238, 240
 Kappina, 78, 81*
 Kamboja, 113, 113*
 Kalandaka, 3, 9, 12
 Kassapa (buddha) 9, 12, 21*, 151,
 186

* The numbers in italics refer to the text of the Petavatthu, the asterisk indicates that the word recurs more than once.

Kassapa (thera), 214. *See* Mahā-kassapa.

Kāsikaratt̐ha, 61

Kāsipurī, 19

Kitava, 177, 178, 263, 264, 265

Kimbilā, 151, 158, 159

Kuṇḍi, 177, 178*, 179, 179, 180*

Kururatt̐ha, 201

Kuvera, 17, 18*

Kusinārā, 212

Kesava, 94, 94, 95

Kolita, 81. *See* Moggallāna.

Koliya, 169*, 170, 170*, 171*, 177

Kosambi, 141

Kosala, 19, 261, 279

Gaṅgā, 46, 142, 142, 143*, 143*, 152, 153*, 154*, 168, 169, 169*, 171, 187, 283*

Gayāsīsa, 21

Gijjhakūṭa, 10*, 14, 210, 284

Giribbaja, 205, 208, 213, 263, 265

Gotama, 21, 209

Ghaṭa(-paṇḍita), 93*, 94, 94, 95*, 96, 98, 98*, 99, 99*, 111

Candadeva, 93, 111

Cundaṭṭhilā, 168, 169, 170, 170*

Cūḷani, 161, 164, 164, 165, 165

Cūḷaseṭṭhi, 105*, 111

Jaṭila, 21*, 230

Jambudīpa, 75, 111

Jayasena, 19*

Jetavana, 16, 38, 46, 53*, 61, 82, 89, 92, 93, 99, 140, 160, 191, 200, 201, 215, 263, 266, 269, 271, 279, 280

Tissā, 82*, 83, 83*, 85, 87, 88*

Dakkhiṇāpatha, 133

Damīla, 133

Dasaṇṇaratṭha, 99*. 100, 101

Dīgharāji, 67, 76

Devagabbhā, 111

Devadatta, 105

Dvāraka, 94, 95, 113, 113, 123, 126*. *See the next word.*

Dvāravati, 93, 95, 111*, 113, 114, 123, 126

Dhataratt̐ha, 17, 18, 171

Dhataratt̐hahamsarāja, 171

Dhanapāla, 99*, 100, 102*

Dhammadinnā, 21

Dhammapāla, 61

Dhammapāla (ācariya), 287

Dhammarāja, 171

Dhammāsoka, 244*, 250

Nanda, 72, 73*, 75*, 76*, 182*

Nandaka, 244*, 257

Nandana, 173*, 176*, 177, 187, 189, 190

Nandasena, 89, 90, 90*, 91, 92

Nandā, 89, 90, 90*, 91

Nandiya, 257

Nārada, 2*, 10, 10, 11, 11*, 14, 15, 204, 208, 210, 211

Pajjuna, 93, 111

Pañcālaratt̐ha, 161, 162, 163*, 164, 165, 165

Paduma, 75

Padumavati, 75

Pasenadi, 19, 279

Pāṭaliputta, 271, 272, 272*, 273*

Pingala, 250. *See the next word.*

Piṅgalaka, 244*, 245, 250

Purindada, 118*, 119*

Potṭhapāda, 179, 180*

Phussa, 19

Baladeva, 93, 111

Bārāṇasī, 21, 39, 46, 54*, 61, 73*, 74*, 78, 105, 106, 153, 154, 168, 170, 170*, 171*, 177, 187, 282*

Bimbisāra, 21*. 22, 24, 81, 169, 209

Brahmadatta, 160, 161, 162*, 162*,
163*, 164, 164*, 165, 165
Brahman, 286

Bhaddakapilā, 76
Bhūta, 82, 85*, 88
Bheruva, 112*, 118*, 119*

Magadha, 21, 30, 67
Maṭṭakunḍali, 92*
Mattā, 82* 83, 83*, 85, 89*
Malla, 212
Mallikā, 280
Mahākamsaka, 111
Mahākaccāyana, 140, 141
Mahākappitaka, 243. *See* Kappi-
taka.
Mahākassapa, 76, 212, 215
Mahādhanasethhi, 3
Mahāmandhātu, 97
Mahāmogallāna, 5*, 6*, 78, 80,
81*, 82*, 160, 191, 192, 258, 266,
268, 269*, 284. *See* Mogallāna.
Mahāsāgara, 111
Mahāsudassana, 97
Māra, 286
Mahāsetthi, 16. *See* Anāthapiṇ-
ḍika.
Mukhavatṭi, 280, 281
Moggallāna, 81
Moriya, 245, 250*

Yama, 33, 59, 59*, 106, 107*, 179,
180, 202, 203*, 246*, 267, 270, 284
Yugandbara, 137

Rathakāradaha, 186, 191
Rājagaha, 2, 3*, 9, 10*, 11*, 14,
16, 19, 21, 22*, 78, 81, 105, 108,
109, 204*, 205, 207, 208, 209,
212, 213, 258, 265, 278, 284
Revata, 144
Revatā, 257. *See the next word.*
Revati, 257*
Rohiṇeyya, 94, 94

Licchavi, 215, 218, 220, 232, 232*,
233*, 233, 235*, 237, 238, 240
Lohakumbhi, 280*, 281*, 282

Vajji, 217, 218, 229, 242
Vadattitthavihāra, 287
Vasavattin, 85, 89, 92
Varuṇadeva, 93, 111
Vāsabhagāma, 168, 170, 170*
Vāsava, 200. *See* Sakka.
Vāsudeva, 93*, 94, 111*
Viñjhāṭavi, 49*, 192, 244
Videha, 277
Virūlhaka, 17
Virūpakka, 17
Visākha, 21
Vejayanta, 173
Vetarani, 221
Veluvana, 3, 6*, 9, 12, 67*, 78, 105,
168, 177, 204, 207, 209, 257, 260,
278, 282
Vesāli, 215*, 216, 217, 218, 218*,
224, 230, 233, 240, 240, 243*
Vessavaṇa, 18, 119, 119, 122*, 249
Sakka, 22, 62, 63, 66, 112, 118, 119,
119*, 122, 128*, 128, 129*, 196,
200, 247*
Sakyamuni, 249
Saṅkasanagara, 140
Saṃkicca, 53, 54*, 55, 56, 61*
Sānuvāsi, 177, 178, 179, 179, 180*,
181
Sāriputta, 67, 68, 70*, 70, 77, 78*,
79*, 80, 81, 82
Sāvatti, 16, 31*, 32, 35, 36*, 38,
42, 46*, 47*, 53*, 61, 82, 89, 93*,
100, 105, 111, 137, 140, 144, 145,
150, 160, 161, 186, 191*, 194,
243, 261, 261, 262, 266, 269*,
271, 272*, 273, 277*, 278, 279, 280
Sineru, 138
Sindhaka, 127*, 127, 128*, 130
Sirimā, 19
Sujāta, 39*, 40, 41, 41*, 42
Sunetta, 177, 264, 265, 283, 285, 285

Suratṭha, 244, 245, 246*, 250*, 251	Sonaka, 129
Suratṭhā, 245*, 250*	Soratṭha, 245*, 246*, 250, 250
Suriyadeva, 93, 111	
Sulasā, 4, 5*, 6*, 9	Hatthinipura 201*, 202, 203, 203
Suvaṇṇabhūmi, 47, 271*, 272	Himavant, 75, 143*, 143*, 152, 153,
Serini, 201*	162, 186, 261
Serissaka, 244*	

II. INDEX OF WORDS.¹

(Nouns and adjectives are given in their crude form.)

- | | |
|----------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| akantika, 192, 193 | assatari, 55, 56, 57 |
| agādha, 77 | assuka, 258 |
| acikkhanā, 222 | ācameti, 235, 241 |
| ajjhāpīlita, 180 | ātuma, 258, 259 |
| ajjhosita, 267, 267 | āpātham gacchati, 23 |
| aṭṭa, 48 | ābhujana, 219 |
| aṭṭiyati, 48 | āmeṇḍita, 278 |
| adubbapāṇin, 115 | āveḷā, 210 |
| addita, 94, 260. See Corrections | āsamāna, 225, 226 |
| and Additions. | inayika, 3 |
| anādariyaka, 5 | ucchu, 257*, 258*, 258*, 259*, 259*, |
| anupaveccati, 28 | 260 |
| antonijjhāna, 18 | ucchukalāpa, 257, 260* |
| anvaya, 228 | uñcha, 264, 265 |
| appaṭikāra, 274 | ujjhaṅgala, 138 |
| abbuyha, 115 | uddeti, 256 |
| abbulha, 41 | utuka, 275 |
| abbūhati, 115 | uttatta, 10, 187, 188 |
| abbhukiri, 75* | uttasati, 179, 180 |
| abhikujita, 155 | udagga, 235 |
| abhisīnci, 144 | uddissana, 27* |
| amama, 229, 230 | upakaṇḍaki, 72 |
| araṇavihāri, 229, 230 | upakujita, 154 |
| avakujja, 178, 270, 271* | upakkama, 254 |
| avañjha, 193, 194 | upaccha = upatitvā, 101, 103 |
| avambhaṇa, 175 | upphāsulika, 269 |
| avambhaṇati, 176 | ummagga, 44 |
| avahasati, 178 | urattāli, 39 |
| avimana, 274 | oggatatta, 218, 219 |
| avirodha, 205, 206 | ogguṇṭhita, 86. See Corrections |
| averaka, 231 | and Additions. |
| avhayati, 164 | |

¹ In this list only such words have been marked which are missing in Childers, or are given there without any reference at all or any other but to the Abhidhānappadīpikā.

odhunāti, 250, 256*
ohanati, 268

kaṇṭha, 260
kandana, 262
kambaliya, 72
kambu, 210
kassāmi = karissāmi, 231, 232

kāpurisa, 125
kāmakāmīn, 15, 72
kāyūra, 210

kāyūrin, 210, 211
kālusīya, 124
kiṭaka, 44, 44*, 45

kibbisa, 264
kirīṭin, 210, 211
kukūri, 179, 180, 181
kuṭhāri, 277

kuṇa, 123, 124
kuṇalīkata, 123, 124, 125*, 125
kuṇalīmukha, 124, 125

kuṇika, 123
kuṇita, 125
kuṇḍa, 181
kumagga, 246*
kummagga, 44
kummāsa, 244
kulāla, 274
keyūrin, 211

khañjati, 183, 185
kharaka, 265
khalātiya, 46, 53, 104
khādin, 31
khārīka, 102

gaṇikā, 211
gabbhapātana, 31*, 34, 35, 36
gaṇṭhita, 83. *See* Corrections and
Additions.
guttika, 4*
gosisa, 215*, 224

catukunḍika, 180, 181*
candanussada, 210, 211
cāratva, 10
cārīka, 10

citti, 251
coḷaka, 70, 72

chamā, 258, 260

tajja, 203
tabbisaya, 73
tālu, 260

thaṇḍila, 264, 265

damati, 247, 252
dīna, 260, 267
dubbhana, 114
dundubhi, 188, 189
devadeva, 140
doṇa, 248, 254*
doṇi, 47, 51

dhīṭalikā, 16, 17, 19

nagganiya, 235, 241
nantaka, 182, 185
nahāmini, 172
nikati, 210, 211
nikujja, 264, 265
niccola, 32, 43
niddhunāti, 256
nimmiṇjana, 47
nimmiṇjana, 51
nimmiṇjaka, 51
niraṇkaroti, 210, 211
nivethīyati, 253
nekatika, 209

paccāsanne, 216, 280
paṭikirati, 270, 271
paṭikujjita, 51, 52
paṭikuṇika, 123
paṭisumbhita, 172*, 174*, 270*
paṭihamsati, 271
paṇṇaka, 187, 189
paṇhika, 185
pathaddhan, 187, 188
paṇha, 188, 189
parihaṭṭha, 13
palahati, 198
palihati, 196

pavecchati, 129, 130, 138, 143*, 143, 144*,

pasakhā, 29

pasāsati, 287

pāta, 61

pādapa, 246, 251

pāroha, 113

piṭaka, 248

pitika, 38

pupphati, 185

puḷavaka, 14

pūga(n.), 264

petteyya, 101, 104

pesuna, 15, 16

pesunika, 12, 13, 14

peḷā, 233

bādhaka, 175

bādhani, 175

bondi, 248*

brahā, 246*

brahmañña, 101, 104

bhāgaso, 51

bhottum, 107, 107

matteyya (metteyya), 101, 104

mahākappi, 248, 254

mahātāsa, 179, 181

māgadha, 126, 127

māna, 254

mittadubbho, 114

mittadubbhi, 115

mukhasā, 11, 15

millikā, 144

mocaka, 67*

yathābhucca, 30, 31

yathāvato, 60. See Corrections and Additions.

ruccādimhase, 59

ruḷhi, 163

lakkha, 248, 255

laṇḍikā, 283*

vadaññū, 249, 270, 281

vamathu, 173

vikūṇṭha, 123, 124, 125

viga, 249

vighātavant, 260

vicinati (= na sañcinati), 202

vidhāyaka, 60

vipātiyati, 240. See Corrections and Additions.

vippatipannacitta, 236, 242

vibādhiyati, 259

vivetheti, 253

visayhati, 222, 223

visukkha, 58

vejayati, 173

vemānika, 204, 210, 244

vyantibhāva, 238

vyāvaṭa, 124, 125, 133, 134

sakaṭa, 102

sakāsa, 237

sakuṇṭha, 123

saṅkoca, 103, 124

saṅkharoti, 287

saccanāma, 231, 231

sajja, 156, 157

sajja, 256

sapati, 34

samullapati, 237

sarāva, 244, 251

sāmañña, 101, 104

sālittaka, 285, 285*

sāhunda, 172, 173

sikkhāpaka, 252

sipātika, 183, 186

sūcikaṭṭha, 179, 180

sūcikaṇṭha, 180

sūcikā (suc.o), 106, 107

hassa, 226

III. QUOTATIONS, WORKS NAMED, REFERENCES.

Āṅguttaranikāya, 2	Paramatthadīpanī Vimānavatthu-
Āṅguttaranikāya, Sattaka-Nipāta,	aṭṭhakathā, 71
74, 60.	Paramatthavibhāvanī Vimānavat-
Abhidhamma, 137, 140	thuvaṇṇanā, 244
Abhidhammapiṭaka, 2	Petavatthu, 1, 2*, 92, 287
Ambasakkharapetavatthu, 280	Petavatthuvaṇṇanā, 287
? Ekena bhoge bhuñjeyya . . . 130	Majjhimanikāya, 2
Kaṇṇamuṇḍapetavatthu, 187	? Mayam assu bho Gotama . . . 27 sq.
? Kusalānaṃ . . . samādānaheṭu	Mahāvagga, I, 22.13. 22
. . . 8, 120	Revativimānavatthu, 257
Khalātiyapetavatthu, 104	Revatipetavatthu, 257
Khuddakanikāya, 1, 2*	Vinayapiṭaka, 2
Jāṭaka, v. 99 (ed. Fausböll, vol. I,	Vimānavatthu, 92
p. 410). 276	? Saddena piyo . . . kittanīyo viññū-
? Dānā dhanam eva seyyo, 130*,	naṃ, 9
132	Samyuttanikāya, 2
Dīghanikāya, 2	Samyuttanikāya, Anamatagga-
Dhammapāda, v. 125. 116. v. 127. 104	Samyutta, I, 1 (XV, 1, 5). 166
Nītikusalā, 131, 132	Sānuvāsipetavatthu, 263
Nīticintakā, 130	Suttantapiṭaka, 2
Paramatthadīpanī, 287	Suttapiṭaka, 2
Paramatthadīpanī Vimānavatthu-	Suttapetavatthu, 186
vaṇṇanā, 92, 257	Serissakavimānavatthu, 244

SYNOPTICAL TABLE

ON

THE PETAVATTHU.¹

- I, 3, 1 c d (14) = III, 10, 1 c d, 2 a (212)
- I, 3, 3 (15) = III, 9, 8 (211)
- I, 4, 3 (17) = I, 5, 10 (24)
- I, 4, 4 (17) = I, 5, 11 (24)
- I, 5, 3 e f (23) = III, 2, 11 e f (182) = III, 2, 15 c d 20 e f 24 e f 29 e f (183)
- I, 6, 1 (32) = I, 7, 1 (36)
- I, 6, 1 a (32) = II, 1, 1 a (68)
- I, 6, 1 b (32) = III, 10, 1 b (212)
- I, 6, 1 d (32) = II, 1, 1 d (68)
- I, 6, 2 (32) = I, 7, 2 (36) = II, 7, 2 (100) = IV, 8, 2 (267)
- I, 6, 2 b (32) = III, 2, 2 b (179) = III, 2, 6 b (180)
- I, 6, 2 c d (32) = II, 3, 2 c d (83) = II, 4, 2 c d (90) = II, 4, 15 c d (91) = III, 2, 2 c d (179)
- I, 6, 2 d (32) = 3, 4 d (83) = II, 4, 4 d (90) = IV, 8, 5 d (267) = IV, 16, 2 (284)
- I, 6, 3 (32) = I, 7, 3 (36)
- I, 6, 4 a b (33) = I, 7, 4 a b (37)
- I, 6, 5 (33) = I, 7, 5 (37) ~ II, 1, 3 (68) = II, 3, 3 (83) = II, 4, 3 (90) = II, 7, 3 (100) = IV, 10, 3 (270) = IV, 16, 4 (285) ~ II, 10, 6 (143) ~ II, 12, 13 (156) ~ III, 8, 3 (208) = IV, 8, 3 (267) ~ III, 9, 4 c-f (210) ~ III, 10, 3 (212)
- I, 6, 6 b (34) = I, 7, 8 d (37)
- I, 6, 6 c d (34) = I, 7, 8 a b (37)
- I, 6, 7 c d e f (34) = I, 7, 9 (37)²

¹ The numbers in brackets refer to the pages of the present edition; ~ signifies similarity, not equality.

² See Corrections and Additions.

- I, 6, 8 (34) = I, 7, 10 (37) ¹
 I, 6, 8 b c (34) = I, 7, 10 b c (37) = II, 12,
 16 a b (158)
- I, 6, 9 (34) = I, 7, 11 (37) ¹
 I, 8, 5 (41) = II, 6, 16 (98) = II, 13, 13 (166)
 I, 8, 6 (41) = II, 6, 17 (98) ~ II, 13, 14 (167)
 I, 8, 7 (41) = II, 6, 18 (98) ~ II, 13, 15 (167)
 I, 8, 8 (41) = II, 6, 19 (98)
 I, 10, 3 a b c (48) = II, 4, 5 a b c (90)
 I, 10, 4 a b (49) = II, 4, 7 a b (91)
 I, 10, 5 b (49) = II, 4, 8 b (91)
 I, 10, 5 c d (49) = II, 3, 24 c d (85) = II, 4, 8 c d (91)
 I, 10, 5 d (49) = II, 3, 24 d (85) = II, 4, 8 d
 (91) = II, 12, 8 d (156)
 I, 10, 6 c d (49) = II, 3, 26 c d (85)
 I, 10, 6 d (49) ~ II, 4, 9 k (91)
 I, 10, 7 (50) = II, 1, 8 (70) = II, 2, 9 (81) = II, 3, 27
 (85) = II, 4, 10 (91)
 I, 10, 7 a (50) = III, 2, 12 a. 16 a (182) = III,
 2, 21 a. 25 a. 30 a (183) = IV, 3, 46 a (249)
 I, 10, 7 a b (50) = IV, 3, 46 a b (249)
 I, 10, 8 a b (50) = II, 1, 9 a b (70) = II, 2,
 10 a b (81) = II, 3, 28 a b (85) = II, 4, 11 a b (91)
 I, 10, 12 a b (51) = II, 7, 12 c d (101) ~ IV, 3,
 35 a b (248)
 I, 10, 12 c d (51) = II, 7, 13 a b (101) = IV, 3,
 35 c d (248)
 I, 10, 13 (51) = II, 7, 13 c—f (101) = IV, 3, 36 (248)
 I, 10, 14 (51) = II, 7, 14 (101) = IV, 3, 37 (248)
 I, 10, 15 (51) = II, 7, 15 (101) = IV, 3, 40 (248)
 I, 11, 11 d (59) ~ II, 3, 18 d (84) = III, 1, 9 d
 (172) = III, 6, 4 d (202) = IV, 10, 10 d (270)
 = IV, 15, 3 d (281)
 II, 1, 1 (68) = II, 2, 1 (79) = II, 3, 1 (83) = II, 7, 1
 (100) = III, 6, 1 (201) ~ IV, 10, 1 (269)
 II, 1, 1 a b (68) = II, 3, 23 a b (85)

¹ See Corrections and Additions.

- II, 1, 2 (68) = III, 6, 2 (201)
 II, 1, 3 (68) = III, 6, 3 (201)
 II, 1, 7 a (70) = II, 3, 26 a (85) = II, 4, 9 a (91)
 = III, 6, 10 a (203)
 II, 1, 9 c (70) = II, 3, 28 c (85)
 II, 1, 10 (70) = II, 2, 11 (82) = II, 3, 29 (85) = II, 4,
 12 (91)
 II, 1, 11 (70) = II, 2, 12 (82) = II, 3, 30 (85) = II, 4,
 13 (91)
 II, 1, 12 (71) = II, 2, 13 (82) = II, 3, 31 (85) = II, 4,
 14 (91)
 II, 1, 16 c d (72) = III, 2, 17 a b (182)
 II, 1, 17 (72) = III, 2, 17 c d. 18 a b (182)
 II, 1, 18 a b (72) = III, 2, 18 c d (182)
 II, 1, 18 c d (72) ~ III, 2, 19 a b (182)
 II, 1, 19 c d (72) = III, 2, 25 c d (183)
 II, 1, 20 (72) = III, 2, 26 (183)
 II, 1, 21 b (72) = II, 3, 32 d (85)
 II, 1, 21 c d (72) = III, 2, 31 c d (184)
 II, 3, 2 a b (83) = II, 3, 32 a b (85)
 II, 3, 4 (83) = II, 4, 4 (91)
 II, 3, 5 a (83) = II, 3, 9 a. 12 a. 15 a. 17 a (84)
 II, 3, 5 c (83) = II, 3, 9 c. 12 c. 15 c. 17 c (84)
 II, 3, 8 c (84) = II, 3, 11 c. 14 c. 16 c. 18 c (84)
 = II, 10, 9 c (143) = IV, 8, 5 c (267)
 II, 3, 16 d (84) = III, 10, 5 f (213)
 II, 3, 18 c d (84) = III, 1, 9 c d (172) = III, 6, 4 c d (202)
 II, 3, 28 c d (85) = II, 4, 11 c d (91)
 II, 3, 32 c d (85) = II, 4, 15 e f (91)
 II, 3, 33 (85) = II, 4, 16 (91 sq.)
 II, 3, 34 (85) = II, 4, 17 (92)
 II, 4, 2 (91) = II, 4, 15 a—d (91)
 II, 4, 7 c d (91) = II, 4, 9 g h (91)
 II, 4, 8 a (91) = II, 4, 9 i (91)
 II, 6, 3 a (94) = IV, 16, 1 a (284)
 II, 8, 5 c (108) = II, 8, 7 c (108)
 II, 9, 3 a b (114) = II, 9, 4 a b (114) = II, 9,
 5 a b (114) = II, 9, 6 a b (115)

- II, 9, 3 d (114) = II, 9, 5 d (114)
 II, 9, 4 d (114) = II, 9, 6 d (115)
 II, 9, 7 a (115) = II, 9, 8 a (115)
 II, 9, 7 c (115) = II, 9, 8 c (115)
 II, 9, 18 (118) = II, 9, 20 (118)
 II, 9, 24 (119) = II, 9, 33 (126)
 II, 9, 25 (119) = II, 9, 34 (126)
 II, 9, 26 (123) = II, 9, 29 (124) = II, 9, 30 (125)
 II, 9, 33 b (126) = II, 9, 35 b (126)
 II, 9, 34 (126) ~ II, 9, 36 (126)
 II, 9, 39 a b (127) = II, 9, 40 a b (127)
 II, 9, 41 a b (128) = II, 9, 42 a b (128)
 II, 9, 43 c (128) = II, 9, 49 b (131)
 II, 9, 44 c (130) = II, 9, 45 c (130)
 II, 9, 47 a b (131) = II, 9, 48 a b (131)
 II, 9, 48 d (131) = II, 9, 49 d (131)
 II, 9, 52 c (133) = II, 9, 53 c (134) = II, 9,
 54 c (134)
 II, 9, 56 d (134) = II, 9, 57 b (134) = II, 9,
 66 b (138)
 II, 9, 57 c d (134) = II, 9, 58 c d (136)
 II, 9, 59 b (136) = II, 9, 60 d (136) = II, 9,
 64 d (138)
 II, 9, 69 c d (138) = II, 9, 70 c d (138)
 II, 10, 7 c—f (143) ~ II, 10, 8 c—f (143)
 II, 11, 3 c d (146) = II, 11, 5 c d (148)
 II, 11, 3 e (146) = II, 11, 5 e (148) ~ IV,
 11 h (273)
 II, 12, 5 a b (156) ~ III, 2, 22 a b (183)
 II, 12, 6 a b (156) = III, 2, 23 a b (183)
 II, 12, 10 c d (156) = II, 12, 13 d e (156) = II,
 12, 18 e f (158) ~ II, 12, 17 c d (158)
 II, 12, 13 c (156) ~ III, 4, 4 a (193)
 II, 12, 16 d (158) = II, 12, 17 b (158)
 II, 13, 2 c d (162) = II, 13, 4 e f (163) = II, 13,
 6 e f (163)
 II, 13, 4 a b c d (163) = II, 13, 6 a b c d (163)
 III, 1, 7 c d (172) = IV, 10, 8 a b (270)

- III, 1, 7 d (172) = III, 1, 8 b (172) = IV, 10,
8 b. 9 b (270)
III, 1, 8 a b (172) ~ IV, 10, 9 a b (270)
III, 1, 9 c d (172) = IV, 10, 10 c d (270)
- III, 2, 2 (179) ~ III, 2, 6 (180)
III, 2, 3 (179) = III, 2, 7 (180)
III, 2, 11 c d (182) = III, 2, 15 a b (182) = III,
2, 20 c d. 24 c d. 29 c d (183)
III, 2, 13 c d (182) ~ III, 2, 19 c d (182) ~ III,
2, 23 c d. 28 c d (183)
- III, 5, 6 (197) ~ III, 5, 9 (200)
III, 5, 10 c (200) = IV, 1, 23 c. 24 c (225)
III, 6, 7 a (202) = III, 6, 10 b (203)
III, 6, 7 b (202) ~ III, 6, 11 b (203)
III, 6, 7 c—f (202) = III, 6, 10 c—f (203)
- III, 6, 4—6 (202) = IV, 10, 4—6 (270)
III, 6, 8 (202) = III, 6, 12 (203)
III, 6, 9 (202) = III, 6, 13 (204)
III, 7, 2 a b c (205) = III, 8, 4 a b c (208)
III, 7, 2 a b (205) = III, 8, 4 a b (208) = III,
10, 4 a b (213)
III, 7, 4 a b (205) = III, 8, 5 a b (208)
III, 7, 4 c d (205) = III, 8, 5 e f (209)
- III, 7, 5 (205) = III, 8, 6 (209)
III, 7, 6 (205) = III, 8, 7 (209)
III, 7, 6 a (205) = III, 8, 7 a (209) = IV, 8, 5 a
(267) ~ II, 6, 2 a (94)
- III, 7, 7 (205) = III, 8, 8 (209)
III, 7, 8 (206) = III, 8, 9 (209)
III, 7, 9 (206) = III, 8, 10 (209)
III, 7, 10 (206) = III, 8, 11 (209)
IV, 1, 14 d e (223) ~ IV, 1, 64 c d (237)
IV, 1, 15 d ~ IV, 1, 17 d (224) = IV, 1, 19 c (224)
IV, 1, 23 c d (225) ~ IV, 1, 24 c d (225)
- IV, 1, 27 ~ IV, 1, 28 (227)
IV, 1, 21 c (224) = IV, 1, 49 c (234)
IV, 1, 36 c d (230) ~ IV, 1, 39 c d (231) ~ IV,
1, 53 c d (235)

- IV, 1, 51 c d (235) ~ IV, 1, 52 c d (235)
 IV, 1, 59 c d (236) ~ IV, 1, 60 d e (236)
 IV, 1, 62 c d (236) = IV, 1, 74 c d (238)
 IV, 1, 63 a b c (237) = IV, 1, 70 a b c (238)
 IV, 1, 66 c d. 67 a b (237) = IV, 1, 71 (238)
 IV, 1, 67 e (237) = IV, 1, 68 e (237)
 IV, 1, 74 (238) ~ IV, 1, 81 (239)
 IV, 1, 76 (238 sq.) ~ IV, 1, 82 (239)
 IV, 1, 77 (239) = IV, 3, 50 (249 sq.) ~ IV, 1, 83 (239)
 = IV, 3, 53 (250)
 IV, 1, 78 (239) ~ IV, 1, 84 (239)
 IV, 1, 79 a—d (239) = IV, 1, 85 a—d (240)
 IV, 1, 80 a b (239) = IV, 1, 85 e f (240)
 IV, 3, 5 b (245) = IV, 3, 14 d (246) ~ IV, 3, 16 d (246)
 IV, 3, 5 c—f (246) = IV, 3, 7 c—f (246)
 IV, 3, 6 (246) = IV, 3, 8 (246)
 IV, 3, 9 e f (246) ~ IV, 3, 10 c d (246) = IV,
 3, 12 c d (246)
 IV, 3, 13 a (246) = IV, 7, 4 a (264)
 IV, 3, 17 a b (247) ~ IV, 3, 18 a b (247)
 IV, 3, 20 a b (247) = IV, 3, 41 a b. 46 a b (249)
 IV, 3, 30 (248) ~ IV, 3, 31 (248)
 IV, 3, 47 e f (249) ~ IV, 3, 48 c d. 49 e f (249)
 IV, 3, 51 c d (250) = IV, 11, c d (273)
 IV, 5, 1 d (258) = IV, 5, 3 e (258) ~ IV, 5, 2 e
 (258) ~ IV, 5, 7 e (259)
 IV, 5, 4 c (258) ~ IV, 5, 5 d (259)
 IV, 5, 8 (259) ~ IV, 5, 9, (259)
 IV, 6, 7 a b c (261 sq.) = IV, 7, 12 a b c (264)
 IV, 6, 7 e f (262) = IV, 7, 13 c d (264)
 IV, 6, 7 e (262) = IV, 7, 13 c (264) ~ IV, 8, 6 c (267)
 IV, 7, 7 c d (264) = IV, 7, 9 c d (264)
 IV, 7, 13 c (264) ~ IV, 8, 6 c (267)
 IV, 8, 1 c d (267) = IV, 16, 1 c d (284)
 IV, 11, 1 a b c (272) ~ IV, 11, 2 e f g (273)
 IV, 12, 1 (275) ~ IV, 12, 2 (275)
 IV, 15, 1 a b (281) ~ IV, 16, 3 a b. 5 a b. 8 a b (285)
 IV, 16, 3 c d (285) = 16, 9 c d (286)



PRINTED BY W. DRUGULIN, LEIPZIG (GERMANY).